

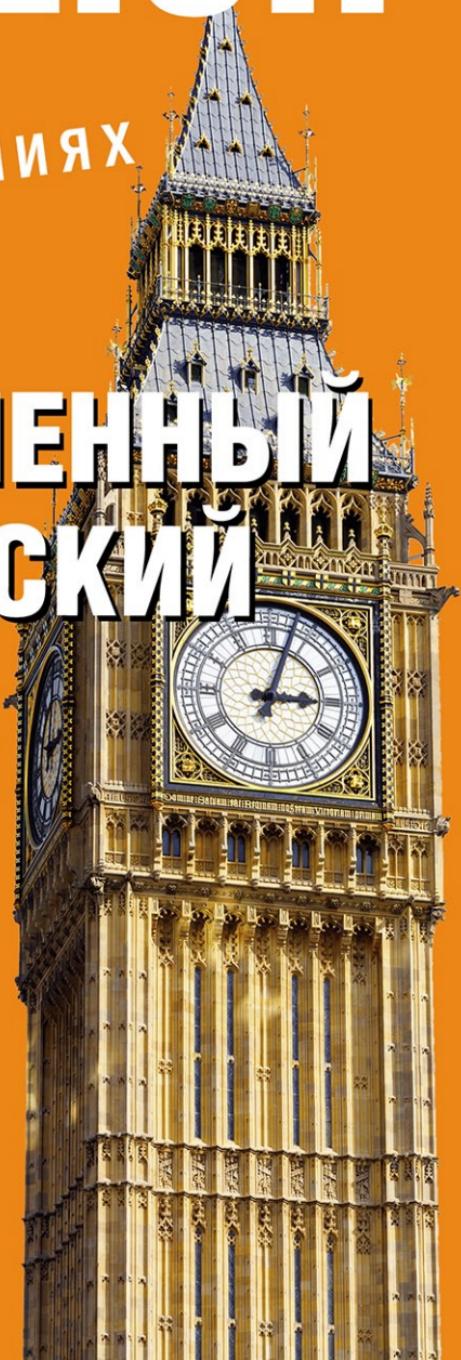
Виктор Миловидов

# ENGLISH

ВСЕ ТЕМЫ  
В УПРАЖНЕНИЯХ  
С КЛЮЧАМИ

## СОВРЕМЕННЫЙ АНГЛИЙСКИЙ

ПРАКТИКУМ  
по грамматике



Lingua

В. А. Миловидов

**СОВРЕМЕННЫЙ  
АНГЛИЙСКИЙ  
ПРАКТИКУМ ПО ГРАММАТИКЕ**



Издательство АСТ  
МОСКВА

УДК 811.111(075.4)  
ББК 81.2Англ-9  
М60

**Миловидов, Виктор Александрович.**

**M60 Современный английский : практикум по грамматике / В. А. Миловидов. — Москва : Издательство ACT, 2017. — 448 с. — (Современный практикум по грамматике).**

**ISBN 978-5-17-095412-4**

Универсальный сборник упражнений поможет в кратчайшие сроки освоить основные темы английского языка, а также закрепить на практике полученные навыки общения и построения грамотных английских фраз и выражений.

Все упражнения распределены по разделам: существительное, глагол, предлоги, artikel и т.п. Вы сможете работать последовательно, продвигаясь от простого к более сложному, или выбрать необходимую для вас тему.

Сборник рассчитан на любой уровень владения языком. Все ответы к упражнениям даются в ключах.

Практикум будет полезен для всех, кто изучает английский язык в школах, вузах, на курсах, а также самостоятельно.

**УДК 811.111(075.4)  
ББК 81.2Англ-9**

**ISBN 978-5-17-095412-4**

**© В.А. Миловидов, 2014  
© ООО «Издательство ACT», 2016**

# ИМЯ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОЕ И АРТИКЛЬ

## МНОЖЕСТВЕННОЕ ЧИСЛО ИМЕНИ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОГО

с окончанием на гласные и согласные, кроме **-ch**,  
**-s**, **-ss**, **-sh**, **-x**:

**a book** — **books** (книга — книги),

с окончанием на **-ch**, **-s**, **-ss**, **-sh**, **-x**:

**a bench** — **benches** (скамейка — скамейки),

с окончанием на **-y** после согласной:

**an army** — **armies** (армия — армии),

с окончанием на **-y** после гласной:

**day** — **days** (день — дни),

с окончанием на **-o**:

**a potato** — **potatoes** (картофелина — картофелины),

но:

**photo** — **photos** (фотография — фотографии),

с окончанием на **-f** (**-fe**):

**a knife** — **knives** (нож — ножи),

НО:

**roof — roofs** (крыша — крыши).

**Исключения из правил:**

1) **a man — men** (мужчина — мужчины),  
**a woman — women** (женщина — женщины),  
**a foot — feet** (нога — ноги)  
и др.

2) **a child — children** (ребенок — дети)  
и др.

3) **Слова из латинского и греческого языков:**  
**a formula — formulae** (formulas) (формула — формулы),  
**a crisis — crises** (кризис — кризисы),  
**an index — indices** (индекс — индексы)  
и др.

**Существительные с одной формой для единственного и множественного числа:**

**a deer** (олень) — **deer** (олени)  
**a fish** (рыба) — **fish** (рыбы)  
и др.

**Только единственное число:**

**advice** — совет,  
**information** — информация  
и др.

**Только множественное число:**

**news** — новости,  
**clothes** — одежда  
и др.

**Упражнение 1**

Поставьте существительные в форму множественного числа:

brother — \_\_\_\_; businessman — \_\_\_\_; car — \_\_\_\_;  
dog — \_\_\_\_; factory — \_\_\_\_; foreigner — \_\_\_\_;  
friend — \_\_\_\_; office — \_\_\_\_; partner — \_\_\_\_;  
passport — \_\_\_\_; name — \_\_\_\_; wife — \_\_\_\_;  
woman — \_\_\_\_; army — \_\_\_\_; fly — \_\_\_\_;  
lady — \_\_\_\_; knife — \_\_\_\_; foot — \_\_\_\_;  
tooth — \_\_\_\_.

**Упражнение 2**

Образуйте множественное число существительных:

month, eye, ear, brother, spoonful, deer, army, Frenchman, chimney, machine, top, hill, bush, man, son, factory, memorandum, basis, boy, roof, chief, box, tooth, phenomenon, handful, airman, river, lake, name, place, watch, bridge, armchair, formula, ship, mistake, farm, hat, bank, rifle, gun, mine.

**Упражнение 3**

Измените число существительных на множественное и внесите соответствующие изменения в остальные члены предложений:

1. We have built a gigantic factory.
2. The ox has hurt its hoof, and cannot draw the cart.
3. The sheep is grazing in the meadow.
4. The valley is green, and a deer is grazing in it.
5. There was a potato in the basket.
6. There was a fish in the net.
7. The hoof of an ox is cloven, that of a horse is not.
8. The key to the box is lost.
9. The roof of that house leaks; it needs

repairing. 10. He brought a pailful of water from the river. 11. As soon as the train has arrived, the postman will deliver the letter. 12. A passer-by saw the accident. 13. This shelf contains several books on different subjects. 14. The hero was received with joy. 15. The leaf turned first yellow and then brown, and dropped off and was blown into the corner of the garden. 16. A fox often prowled about the farm yard, seeking a fat goose to carry off.

#### **Упражнение 4**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой существительного или глагола, данных в скобках:**

1. (child) \_\_\_\_ are small and smelly.
2. My old friend Jack Kane thinks that men and (woman) \_\_\_\_ don't really like each other very much.
3. The police are looking for a (man) \_\_\_\_ with black hair.
4. Toby counted at least 2000 (sheep) \_\_\_\_ before he finally fell asleep.
5. How many roast (potato) \_\_\_\_ do you want?
6. I saw three (monkey) \_\_\_\_ sitting on the temple walls.
7. Valencia FC (be) \_\_\_\_ playing against Deportivo this Saturday. It will be a difficult match.
8. The Spanish (government) \_\_\_\_ have plans to provide more computers for schools.
9. People (be) \_\_\_\_ strange, when you're a stranger.
10. Big (company) \_\_\_\_ need to consider what effects their products have on the environment.
11. (thief) \_\_\_\_ have broken into a museum and stolen a Picasso.
12. The trees shed (leaf) \_\_\_\_ all over the driveway.
13. Three million Euros (be) \_\_\_\_ stolen from a bank yesterday.
14. A new species of owl (have) \_\_\_\_ been discovered in the Amazon.
15. The latest (new) \_\_\_\_ is that the Prince of Asturias is getting married.

16. Blast! My favourite jeans (be) \_\_\_\_ still wet.  
 17. Did you remember to bring the box of (match) \_\_\_\_?  
 18. That road is always full of (lorry) \_\_\_\_.

## АРТИКЛЬ

**Неопределенный артикль** используется:

1) когда исчисляемое существительное в единственном числе обозначает «один из», «некий» предмет из ряда, класса:

**We bought a car yesterday,**

2) когда о предмете или лице говорится в первый раз:

**There is a man with a pipe standing there,**

3) в предложениях с **there is** и с исчисляемым существительным в единственном числе:

**There is a car outside,**

4) когда о предмете в единственном числе говорится в значении «один»:

**I'll be back in a minute,**

5) когда о предмете в единственном числе говорится в значении «класс предметов», противопоставленный прочим классам:

**A donkey is a stubborn animal,**

6) с неисчисляемыми существительными, если речь идет «об одной порции»:

**I could do with an ice-cream.**

**Нулевой артикль** используется:

1) с неисчисляемыми и абстрактными существительными:

**I was watching all this with disbelief,**

2) с именами собственными (кроме фамилий и некоторых географических названий):

**Jake is the cleverest boy in the class,**

3) с существительными, перед которыми стоят неопределенные или притяжательные местоимения:

**I warned you, my boy,**

4) с названиями членов семьи, которые пишутся с заглавной буквы:

**I asked Father to fix the radio,**

5) с существительными, после которых употребляется количественное числительное:

**Take bus seven,**

6) во фразеологических выражениях **to have breakfast (dinner, lunch...)**, **to go to bed (school)**, **to be in prison, at night** — ночью, **by day** — днем, **at home** — дома и др.

### **Упражнение 5**

**Вставьте, где необходимо, неопределенный артикль:**

1. This is yellow pencil.
2. The text is easy.
3. This is easy text.
4. That is good idea.
5. These are low tables.
6. This table is low.
7. This is low table.
8. Roses are beautiful flowers.
9. This rose is beautiful flower.
10. London and Rome are big cities.
11. Naples is big city, too.
12. I like sugar in my tea.
13. The tea is hot.
14. Tea is hot drink.

### **Упражнение 6**

**Заполните пробелы неопределенным артиклем a (an), где необходимо:**

1. I usually eat \_\_\_\_ sandwiches or \_\_\_\_ hamburger.
2. My \_\_\_\_ uncle smokes \_\_\_\_ cigars.

3. Are there any \_\_\_\_ books in the box? 4. Is there \_\_\_\_ supermarket in the street? 5. I need to buy some \_\_\_\_ biscuits. 6. We repair \_\_\_\_ cars and \_\_\_\_ trucks. 7. I think I could do with \_\_\_\_ salad. 8. There is \_\_\_\_ table and some \_\_\_\_ chairs in the room. 9. Mike is \_\_\_\_ engineer. 10. He is \_\_\_\_ president of the company. 11. Would you prefer \_\_\_\_ apple or \_\_\_\_ orange? 12. Give me \_\_\_\_ sheet of \_\_\_\_ paper, please, and this \_\_\_\_ notepad. 13. Is this my \_\_\_\_ brother? 14. What \_\_\_\_ strange man he is! 15. I went to \_\_\_\_ school when I was \_\_\_\_ kid. 16. I'll be with you in \_\_\_\_ hour. 17. \_\_\_\_ cat is \_\_\_\_ domestic animal. 18. We all know that \_\_\_\_ oil is kept in \_\_\_\_ tanks. 19. Tell \_\_\_\_ John about it, will you! 20. Have you had \_\_\_\_ dinner yet?



### Определенный артикль используется:

1) с известным (из контекста, из окружающей обстановки и т.д.) предметом, известными предметами, явлениями:

**He went to the market to buy oranges,**

2) когда речь идет об уникальном, единственном в своем роде предмете или явлении:

**Jake is the cleverest boy in the class,**

3) когда существительное имеет определение в значении ограничения:

**I have just bought the car that we saw yesterday,**

4) с «обобщенными» существительными, обозначающими тип, жанр, вид, сорт того или иного предмета:

**The birch tree grows everywhere,**

- 5) substantivированными прилагательными:  
**The young never understand the old,**  
 6) как правило — перед названиями музыкальных инструментов:  
**I'm fond of his playing the piano,**  
 7) перед названиями национальностей или представителей национальности:  
**The English like their tea with milk,**  
 8) с фамилией семьи:  
**The Browns are arriving in May.**

### **Упражнение 7**

**Вставьте, где необходимо, неопределенный или определенный артикль:**

1. I am going to \_\_\_\_ library to get some \_\_\_\_ books.
2. \_\_\_\_ Secretary of State participated in \_\_\_\_ World Bank Conference \_\_\_\_ last week.
3. I met \_\_\_\_ man you were talking about over \_\_\_\_ telephone yesterday.
4. I bought \_\_\_\_ book where \_\_\_\_ author relates his \_\_\_\_ experience in Africa.
5. \_\_\_\_ novel was written by Dickens in \_\_\_\_ late fifties.
6. \_\_\_\_ first to come was \_\_\_\_ Jake; then \_\_\_\_ Browns arrived.
7. On \_\_\_\_ following day we continued our \_\_\_\_ experiments in \_\_\_\_ lab.
8. \_\_\_\_ wounded were examined by \_\_\_\_ doctor and sent to \_\_\_\_ prison.
9. At \_\_\_\_ concert Jane was playing \_\_\_\_ violin.
10. \_\_\_\_ meat was underdone by \_\_\_\_ cook.
11. We studied \_\_\_\_ history of \_\_\_\_ music and \_\_\_\_ architecture.

## АРТИКЛЬ С ГЕОГРАФИЧЕСКИМИ НАЗВАНИЯМИ

1) с названиями океанов, морей, рек, горных хребтов, групп островов, каналов, заливов — определенный артикль:

**the Black Sea** — Черное море,

**the Thames** — Темза,

2) с некоторыми городами и странами — определенный артикль:

**the Hague** — Гаага,

**the Netherlands** — Нидерланды,

**the Crimea** — Крым

и др.,

3) определенный артикль — с образованиями типа:

**the United States of America** — Соединенные Штаты Америки,

**the United Kingdom** — Соединенное Королевство,

**the Russian Federation** — Российская Федерация,

4) с именами островов, с названиями горных хребтов, континентов и их частей, городов, озер (если перед названием используется слово **Lake**) — нулевой артикль:

**Everest** — Эверест,

**Asia** — Азия,

**Lake Victoria** — озеро Виктория.

### Упражнение 8

Заполните пробелы артиклем:

- I bought \_\_\_\_ new car yesterday. 2. \_\_\_\_ hairstylist said I needed a trim. 3. He showed me

\_\_\_\_ beautiful roses. 4. I don't like \_\_\_\_ hat that you have put on. 5. I saw \_\_\_\_ nice pair of \_\_\_\_ shoes in the supermarket. 6. I would have \_\_\_\_ cup of \_\_\_\_ coffee. 7. I saw \_\_\_\_ his car near my house. 8. Jake lives in \_\_\_\_ house sixty seven. 9. Open \_\_\_\_ door, please! 10. Read \_\_\_\_ fourth page.

### **Упражнение 9**

**Заполните пробелы неопределенным, определенным или нулевым артиклем:**

1. Show me \_\_\_\_ passport. 2. There is \_\_\_\_ new house in the street. 3. Do you remember \_\_\_\_ number of her apartment? 4. I like \_\_\_\_ meat. 5. There are \_\_\_\_ policemen in the office. 6. Take \_\_\_\_ bus seven. 7. I like \_\_\_\_ city where I live. 8. Open \_\_\_\_ bag, please. 9. I do not eat \_\_\_\_ cheese. 10. \_\_\_\_ man in the room is my friend.

### **Упражнение 10**

**Вставьте артикль там, где это необходимо:**

1. This is \_\_\_\_ table. \_\_\_\_ table is brown. 2. I can see three \_\_\_\_ boys. \_\_\_\_ boys are my friends. 3. I have \_\_\_\_ new car. \_\_\_\_ car is black. 4. Our \_\_\_\_ room is large. 5. She has two \_\_\_\_ girlfriends and \_\_\_\_ boyfriend. 6. Her friend is \_\_\_\_ teacher. 7. My brother's \_\_\_\_ friend has got \_\_\_\_ dog. \_\_\_\_ dog's name is Rex. 8. I like \_\_\_\_ tea with \_\_\_\_ lemon. 9. Her brother is \_\_\_\_ businessman. 10. Take bus \_\_\_\_ six.

### **Упражнение 11**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующим артиклем (*a*, *an*, *the* или нулевым):**

1. I want \_\_\_\_ apple from that basket. 2. \_\_\_\_ church on the corner is progressive. 3. Miss Lin speaks \_\_\_\_ Chinese. 4. I borrowed \_\_\_\_ pencil from your pile of pencils and pens. 5. One of the students said, “\_\_\_\_ professor is late today.” 6. Eli likes to play \_\_\_\_ volleyball. 7. I bought \_\_\_\_ umbrella to go out in the rain. 8. My daughter is learning to play \_\_\_\_ violin at her school. 9. Please give me \_\_\_\_ cake that is on the counter. 10. I lived on \_\_\_\_ Main Street when I first came to town. 11. Albany is the capital of \_\_\_\_ New York State. 12. My husband’s family speaks \_\_\_\_ Polish. 13. \_\_\_\_ apple a day keeps the doctor away. 14. \_\_\_\_ ink in my pen is red. 15. Our neighbours have \_\_\_\_ cat and \_\_\_\_ dog.

### Упражнение 12

Заполните пробелы, где необходимо, артиклями:

1. \_\_\_\_ Smiths sent us \_\_\_\_ invitation to \_\_\_\_ house-warming party they were giving on Saturday. 2. \_\_\_\_ expedition crossed \_\_\_\_ Attora Mountains in \_\_\_\_ Morocco, and then floated down \_\_\_\_ Nile. 3. \_\_\_\_ Jake visited \_\_\_\_ Netherlands on his way to \_\_\_\_ France. 4. \_\_\_\_ Crimea used to belong to \_\_\_\_ Ukraine, and now it belongs to \_\_\_\_ Russia. 5. Being \_\_\_\_ citizen of \_\_\_\_ Russian Federation, you are protected by its \_\_\_\_ legislation. 6. After crossing \_\_\_\_ Geneva Lake we climbed \_\_\_\_ Mont Blanc in \_\_\_\_ Alps. 7. \_\_\_\_ Vasco da Gama was \_\_\_\_ first to find \_\_\_\_ way from \_\_\_\_ Atlantic to \_\_\_\_ Indian Ocean. 8. \_\_\_\_ International Chamber of \_\_\_\_ Commerce moved from \_\_\_\_ Amsterdam to \_\_\_\_ Hague. 9. \_\_\_\_ northern part of \_\_\_\_ North America belongs to \_\_\_\_ Canada. 10. First they wanted to go

to \_\_\_\_ Black Sea, but then they changed their plan and went to \_\_\_\_ Riviera instead.

Определенный артикль употребляется в выражениях: **in the morning** — утром, **in the evening** — вечером, **on the right** — справа, **in the country** — в сельской местности, **on the one (other) hand** — с одной (другой) стороны, **to tell the truth** — по правде говоря, и др.

### **Упражнение 13**

**Вставьте артикль:**

1. Come to \_\_\_\_ blackboard and write \_\_\_\_ Exercise 5.
2. You have \_\_\_\_ mistake in \_\_\_\_ word “correspondence”.
3. I heard \_\_\_\_ knock at \_\_\_\_ door and went to open it.
4. John saw \_\_\_\_ small girl enter \_\_\_\_ house where he lived.
5. He is still \_\_\_\_ young man, and we hope he'll become \_\_\_\_ good pianist.
6. I don't like \_\_\_\_ milk with my tea.
7. We bought \_\_\_\_ oranges and \_\_\_\_ butter.
8. Are \_\_\_\_ rooms in your flat tidy?
9. They are going to build \_\_\_\_ new house; \_\_\_\_ house they've been living in is too small for \_\_\_\_ family of six.
10. There is \_\_\_\_ love in her eyes.
11. I like \_\_\_\_ jam on \_\_\_\_ piece of bread.
12. I prefer \_\_\_\_ book of \_\_\_\_ good poetry to \_\_\_\_ detective novel.
13. Can you give me \_\_\_\_ piece of \_\_\_\_ advice?
14. I worked as \_\_\_\_ shop-assistant in \_\_\_\_ local supermarket.
15. \_\_\_\_ young woman dressed in \_\_\_\_ red entered \_\_\_\_ room where \_\_\_\_ whole company gathered.
16. \_\_\_\_ London is on \_\_\_\_ Thames.
17. \_\_\_\_ Mexico is south of \_\_\_\_ United States of America.
18. \_\_\_\_ Urals separate \_\_\_\_

Europe from \_\_\_\_ Asia. 19. \_\_\_\_ Mississipi is \_\_\_\_ longest river in \_\_\_\_ world. 20. What is \_\_\_\_ capital of \_\_\_\_ Spain?

### Упражнение 14

Вставьте артикли, где необходимо:

1. \_\_\_\_ ox is \_\_\_\_ strong beast of \_\_\_\_ burden.
2. He asked for \_\_\_\_ glass of \_\_\_\_ fresh water.
3. He will give \_\_\_\_ course of \_\_\_\_ lectures on \_\_\_\_ history. 4. \_\_\_\_ snow covered \_\_\_\_ ground.
5. I thought I had shut \_\_\_\_ door, but it is still open.
6. \_\_\_\_ London of our \_\_\_\_ days differs greatly from \_\_\_\_ London of \_\_\_\_ days of \_\_\_\_ Shakespeare.
7. Pass me \_\_\_\_ salt, please. 8. \_\_\_\_ teacher took much \_\_\_\_ interest in \_\_\_\_ little Charles. 9. \_\_\_\_ unfortunate Tilly cried bitterly. 10. \_\_\_\_ girl was carrying \_\_\_\_ spray of lilacs. 11. \_\_\_\_ Volga is \_\_\_\_ very important waterway. 12. I like \_\_\_\_ coffee for \_\_\_\_ breakfast. 13. She married \_\_\_\_ Smith we met \_\_\_\_ last year. 14. \_\_\_\_ heat is destructive to these \_\_\_\_ plants. 15. \_\_\_\_ oaks are \_\_\_\_ very strong trees.
16. He was \_\_\_\_ editor of “\_\_\_\_ Monthly”. 17. We shall talk it over at \_\_\_\_ dinner. 18. This is \_\_\_\_ different tea from \_\_\_\_ one we usually buy. 19. All \_\_\_\_ passengers gathered on \_\_\_\_ deck. 20. \_\_\_\_ boy will be sent to \_\_\_\_ school \_\_\_\_ next year. 21. Open \_\_\_\_ drawer on \_\_\_\_ left. 22. \_\_\_\_ moon was shining brightly. 23. \_\_\_\_ Elbrus is \_\_\_\_ highest mountain in \_\_\_\_ Caucasus. 24. \_\_\_\_ Johnsons settled here two years ago. 25. \_\_\_\_ Zoo was just opposite \_\_\_\_ house where he lived and he often went there as he liked \_\_\_\_ animals very much. 26. Not only we, \_\_\_\_ people of \_\_\_\_ Russia, but \_\_\_\_ whole world was

watching \_\_\_\_ battle we were waging. 27. \_\_\_\_ next day there was \_\_\_\_ delightful weather, and \_\_\_\_ sun shone warmly. 28. Towards \_\_\_\_ evening we reached \_\_\_\_ little village. 29. \_\_\_\_ apple trees in \_\_\_\_ garden stood in \_\_\_\_ full bloom. 30. \_\_\_\_ day was so lovely, so full of \_\_\_\_ freshness of \_\_\_\_ spring.

### **Упражнение 15**

**Заполните пробелы артиклями, где это необходимо:**

1. He fell in \_\_\_\_ love with her at \_\_\_\_ first sight.
2. On \_\_\_\_ one hand he was right in telling it all to \_\_\_\_ boss, but on \_\_\_\_ other... 3. We spent \_\_\_\_ weekend in \_\_\_\_ country. 4. To tell \_\_\_\_ truth, I don't know where he went. 5. In \_\_\_\_ fact, there are no \_\_\_\_ shoes of your size on \_\_\_\_ sale. 6. Jake decided to go there by \_\_\_\_ bus, but then he changed his mind and went on \_\_\_\_ foot. 7. On \_\_\_\_ right you can see \_\_\_\_ local Picture Gallery. 8. What \_\_\_\_ clever \_\_\_\_ man Jake is! 9. Both \_\_\_\_ secretary and \_\_\_\_ president were imprisoned. 10. We see Mary from \_\_\_\_ time to \_\_\_\_ time in \_\_\_\_ local club. 11. At \_\_\_\_ night we usually sleep to get some \_\_\_\_ rest before \_\_\_\_ day's work. 12. You can find me at \_\_\_\_ home whenever you want. 13. It's \_\_\_\_ such \_\_\_\_ lovely day! 14. I met Charles \_\_\_\_ other day in \_\_\_\_ Central \_\_\_\_ Park. 15. Although his car broke, \_\_\_\_ Jake came to work on \_\_\_\_ time.

### **Упражнение 16**

**Вставьте соответствующий артикль:**

1. Albert Einstein was \_\_\_\_ famous scientist.
2. Einstein was born in \_\_\_\_ Germany in

1879. 3. Einstein won \_\_\_\_ Nobel Prize in Physics in 1921. 4. Einstein left his country and lived in \_\_\_\_ States until he died in 1955. 5. Einstein is known for his theory of \_\_\_\_ relativity. 6. Roentgen was \_\_\_\_ German physicist who discovered X-rays, revolutionizing medical diagnosis. 7. Roentgen won \_\_\_\_ 1901 Nobel Prize. 8. Mandela was born in \_\_\_\_ South Africa. 9. Mandela was \_\_\_\_ first President elected in \_\_\_\_ South Africa after apartheid was revoked. 10. Mandela was imprisoned for \_\_\_\_ nearly 30 years for his anti-apartheid activities. 11. Mother Teresa was \_\_\_\_ Roman Catholic nun. 12. Mother Teresa became famous for her hard work with \_\_\_\_ poor. 13. She was \_\_\_\_ founder of \_\_\_\_ order of nuns called the Missionaries of Charity. 14. Mother Teresa lived in \_\_\_\_ Calcutta, India. 15. Mother Teresa received \_\_\_\_ her Nobel Peace Prize in 1979.

### **Упражнение 17**

**Вставьте соответствующий артикль:**

1. Are you looking for \_\_\_\_ health club to join so you can get in shape? 2. Be careful! You could end up choosing \_\_\_\_ wrong club and losing more money.
3. You may find out too late that \_\_\_\_ health clubs aren't for you. 4. \_\_\_\_ San Diego fitness experts recommend thoroughly checking out several health clubs before you join one. 5. First, know what you want and need in \_\_\_\_ fitness facility, and don't pay for what you'll never use. 6. If you only want exercise classes, \_\_\_\_ exercise studio without weight machines and locker rooms may work for you. 7. If you're looking for \_\_\_\_ place to only do bodybuilding, you'll be happy in a basic gym. 8. You

may be in \_\_\_\_ market for a full-service health club; then, make sure it offers lots of activities. 9. Look for a place near your house, and check out \_\_\_\_ exercise instructors and personal trainers. 10. They should be educated in physical education or certified by \_\_\_\_ organization such as the American Council on exercise. 11. Certified instructors have at least some knowledge of anatomy, exercise physiology, injury prevention and \_\_\_\_ cardiopulmonary resuscitation (CPR). 12. You should evaluate \_\_\_\_ equipment and make sure fitness machines are modern and in working order. 13. Try to talk to other members of the club. Find out what they believe are \_\_\_\_ advantages and disadvantages there. 14. Look in \_\_\_\_ locker room, workout room, and shower — everywhere should be clean. 15. \_\_\_\_ locker room sanitation is usually a good indication of how clean other areas are. 16. Finally, before you sign \_\_\_\_ agreement to join, read the contract carefully.

## ПРИТЯЖАТЕЛЬНЫЙ ПАДЕЖ ИМЕНИ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОГО

- 1) в единственном числе:  
**a girl's hat** — шляпа девочки,  
**an actress's career** — карьера актрисы,
- 2) во множественном числе с окончанием **-s**:  
**the girls' notepads** — блокноты девочек,
- 3) во множественном числе с иными окончаниями:  
**the men's suits** — костюмы мужчин,
- 4) имена знаменитых людей, оканчивающиеся на **-s**:  
**Keats' Poetical Works** — поэтические труды Китса.

**Упражнение 18**

**Постройте конструкцию с притяжательным падежом, используя знак апостроф ('):**

1. my (nephew) dog; 2. (Julie) new boyfriend;
3. the (men) room; 4. my (sister-in-law) husband;
5. the (women) leader; 6. the (officers) residence;
7. for (goodness) sake; 8. (Jesus) resurrection;
9. the (prince) palace; 10. my (brother-in-law) new automobile;
11. (Clinton) saxophone;
12. the (children) toys; 13. a (three-hour) drive;
14. the (labourers) union; 15. (Burns) employees;
16. (Beethoven) 9th symphony; 17. (Aristotle) yacht;
18. (Aristotle) works; 19. (Bush) daughter;
20. (Andy) girlfriend.

**Упражнение 19**

**Постройте конструкцию с притяжательным падежом, используя знак апостроф:**

1. the supporters of Mr Collins; 2. the passports of the drivers; 3. the father of Roy; 4. the parents of everyone else; 5. the shop of the Jones Brothers; 6. the songs of the Pointer Sisters; 7. the child of Mary and Henry; 8. the army of Cyrus; 9. the hats of the ladies; 10. the shop of the florist; 11. the Park of Saint James; 12. boyfriends of Susan 13. the law of Archimedes.

# МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ

## ЛИЧНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ

**I, you, he, she, it, we, you, they** (номинативный падеж);

**me, you, him, her, it, us, you, them** (объектный падеж);

**my, your, his, her, its, our, your, their** (притяжательный падеж)

**mine, yours, his, hers, its, ours, yours, theirs**  
(притяжательный падеж, несвязанная форма)

### Упражнение 20

Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:

1. My friend Tom lives in London. This is a parcel from (него) \_\_\_\_ .
2. I'm sorry, I can't tell (тебе) \_\_\_\_ what happened.
3. The children are hungry. Give (им) \_\_\_\_ an apple.
4. We are thirsty. Can you give (нам) \_\_\_\_ some juice?
5. Jack is in the garden. Bring (ему) \_\_\_\_ his book.
6. Ann and Paul can't do their homework. Can you help (им) \_\_\_\_ ?
7. I can't help (вам) \_\_\_\_ tomorrow. I must visit my aunt.
8. These clothes are for poor children. Can you bring (их) \_\_\_\_ to the Red Cross?
9. This cake is for Carol

and me. Please give (его) \_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_ (нам). 10. The roses are for mother. Please give \_\_\_\_ to (ей) \_\_\_\_ . 11. Where is father? Can you tell (мне) \_\_\_\_ where he is? 12. Where is the mouse? I can't see (ее) \_\_\_\_ . 13. Where is the post office? Can you tell (мне) \_\_\_\_ where it is? 14. What's your telephone number? I don't know (его) \_\_\_\_ . 15. Our brother is very nice. He always helps (нам) \_\_\_\_ with the homework.

### **Упражнение 21**

**Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:**

1. Who is that woman? Why are you looking at \_\_\_\_ ?
2. Do you know that man? — Yes, I work with \_\_\_\_ .
3. I am talking to you. Please listen to \_\_\_\_ .
4. These photos are nice. Do you want to look at \_\_\_\_ ?
5. I like that camera. I am going to buy \_\_\_\_ .
6. I don't know Peter's girlfriend. Do you know \_\_\_\_ ?
7. Where are the tickets? I can't find \_\_\_\_ .
8. We are going to the disco. Can you come with \_\_\_\_ ?
9. I don't like dogs. I'm afraid of \_\_\_\_ .
10. Where is she? I want to talk to \_\_\_\_ .
11. Those apples are bad. Don't eat \_\_\_\_ !
12. I don't know this girl. Do you know \_\_\_\_ ?
13. Alan never drinks milk. He doesn't like \_\_\_\_ .
14. Where are the children? Have you seen \_\_\_\_ ?
15. I can't find my pencil. Can you give one to \_\_\_\_ ?

### **Упражнение 22**

**Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в объектном падеже:**

1. John can't do his homework. Can you help \_\_\_\_ ?
2. We don't know the way to the church. Can you help \_\_\_\_ ?

\_\_\_\_\_ ? 3. I can't find my books. Can you see \_\_\_\_\_ ?  
 4. John, can you come to \_\_\_\_\_ ? 5. This pen is for Mary. Give it to \_\_\_\_\_. 6. I need help. Please, help \_\_\_\_\_. 7. The boys are playing football. Give \_\_\_\_\_ the ball. 8. We are hungry. Bring \_\_\_\_\_ the sandwiches, please. 9. Father is in the living room. Bring \_\_\_\_\_ the book. 10. These flowers are a present for mother. Please, give \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_. 11. I cannot help \_\_\_\_\_ , Betty. I have other work to do. 12. My friend Susan lives in London. This is a postcard from \_\_\_\_\_. 13. The children are thirsty. Give \_\_\_\_\_ a glass of water. 14. This letter is for father. Give \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_. 15. My parents are very nice. They always help \_\_\_\_\_ with my homework.

**Упражнение 23**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими притяжательными местоимениями:**

1. John Anderson forgot (свою) \_\_\_\_\_ book. 2. Mary and Susan talk like (их) \_\_\_\_\_ mother. 3. Alex and I were late for (наш) \_\_\_\_\_ class. 4. Princess Caroline is wearing (свое) \_\_\_\_\_ new Gucci gown. 5. Where are (мои) \_\_\_\_\_ keys? I can't find them. 6. Where do you keep (свои) \_\_\_\_\_ money, in the bank? 7. Everyone should bring (свои) \_\_\_\_\_ signed receipt.

**Упражнение 24**

**Заполните пробелы личными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:**

1. Give (мою) \_\_\_\_\_ book to \_\_\_\_\_ (ей). 2. (Он) \_\_\_\_\_ can see \_\_\_\_\_ (их) car. 3. (Они) \_\_\_\_\_ can't see \_\_\_\_\_ (их). 4. This is \_\_\_\_\_ (наш) bus. 5. (Я)

\_\_\_\_ don't know \_\_\_\_ (ее) name. 6. (Я) \_\_\_\_ don't know \_\_\_\_ (их). 7. Those are \_\_\_\_ (его) friends. 8. Take \_\_\_\_ (его) away. 9. Invite \_\_\_\_ (их) to your birthday, please! 10. He wants to see \_\_\_\_ (моих) friends. 11. (Мои) \_\_\_\_ friends are French. 12. (Его) \_\_\_\_ name is Mark. 13. (Наши) \_\_\_\_ cars are in the street. 14. (Их) \_\_\_\_ friends are in America. 15. Take \_\_\_\_ (ее) bag from the shelf. 16. You must read \_\_\_\_ (его) book. 17. He is with \_\_\_\_ (моей) wife. 18. He sees \_\_\_\_ (их) at the Customs. 19. (Их) \_\_\_\_ office is there.

### Упражнение 25

**Заполните пробелы личными и притяжательными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:**

1. Hello. \_\_\_\_ name is Omar and I live in Dubai. What is \_\_\_\_ name? 2. This is the manager. \_\_\_\_ name is Mary Brown. \_\_\_\_ is Canadian. 3. This is Mary's dog. \_\_\_\_ is a cocker spaniel. \_\_\_\_ name is Pixi.
4. Lesley has two sons. \_\_\_\_ names are George and Alex. \_\_\_\_ are good footballers. 5. Here's Antonio. \_\_\_\_ is Italian. And this is \_\_\_\_ car, a Ferrari. 6. My girlfriend and I are students. \_\_\_\_ are at a college in Ealing, but \_\_\_\_ apartment is in Greenford.
7. Who is that man? \_\_\_\_ name is Arnold. \_\_\_\_ is a bodybuilder. 8. This is a photo of my grandparents. \_\_\_\_ are very old. \_\_\_\_ names are Charles and Maud.
9. Excuse me, are \_\_\_\_ Tim Smith? — No, \_\_\_\_ name is Tim Byrne. 10. What is this elephant's name? \_\_\_\_ name is Maxi and \_\_\_\_ is 65 years old.

### Упражнение 26

**Заполните пробелы личными и притяжательными местоимениями в соответствующей форме:**

1. \_\_\_\_ have got a tortoise. \_\_\_\_ is my tortoise.  
 I can see \_\_\_\_ in the cage. 2. Nick is in the garden. You  
 can see \_\_\_\_ . \_\_\_\_ is playing with \_\_\_\_ dog. 3. Davie  
 is 11. \_\_\_\_ is English. We can talk to \_\_\_\_ in English.  
 4. We are German. But \_\_\_\_ English teacher can talk  
 to \_\_\_\_ in English. 5. Jenny and Sally are in the house.  
 I cannot see \_\_\_\_ . \_\_\_\_ CD-player is playing. \_\_\_\_ are  
 listening to a pop-song. 6. You have got a bike. It is  
 \_\_\_\_ bike. We can see you on \_\_\_\_ bike. 7. The Scotts  
 have got a house. \_\_\_\_ is their house. We can play in  
 \_\_\_\_ garden. 8. There is a good book. You must read  
 \_\_\_\_ . 9. Here are two pictures of Ben. You must look  
 at \_\_\_\_ . 10. Mike Walker is a pop-star. You can watch  
 \_\_\_\_ on TV. 11. Tina Connor has got a cat. It is \_\_\_\_  
 cat. \_\_\_\_ can play with the cat every day. 12. I have  
 some stamps. This is \_\_\_\_ favourite one.

Ср.:

**My house is really beautiful!** — Мой дом действительно красив!

**Mine is much more beautiful!** — Мой гораздо красивее!

### Упражнение 27

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими притяжательными местоимениями (несвязанная форма):**

1. It belongs to me, it's \_\_\_\_ 2. It belongs to my  
 father, it's \_\_\_\_ 3. It belongs to her, it's \_\_\_\_ 4. It

belongs to Mr and Mrs Smith, it's \_\_\_\_ 5. It belongs to me and my wife, it's \_\_\_\_ 6. It belongs to my mother, it's \_\_\_\_ 7. It belongs to him, it's \_\_\_\_ 8. It belongs to you, it's \_\_\_\_ 9. It belongs to the dog, it's \_\_\_\_ 10. It belongs to them, it's \_\_\_\_ .

## ВОЗВРАТНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ

**Возвратные местоимения** используются в конструкциях типа:

**She is enjoying herself.** — Она развлекается.

**Behave yourself!** — Веди себя хорошо!

**Take care of yourself.** — Позаботься о себе сам.

### Упражнение 28

Заполните пробелы возвратными местоимениями:

1. He built a boat all by \_\_\_\_ .
2. I hurt \_\_\_\_ quite badly falling down the stairs.
3. The children did everything \_\_\_\_ without any help.
4. Maria and Alison, you really should look after \_\_\_\_ better.
5. Forget it! I'll do it \_\_\_\_ .
6. I burnt \_\_\_\_ on the oven yesterday.
7. She blames \_\_\_\_ for what happened.
8. Bob taught \_\_\_\_ to type last summer.
9. I talk to \_\_\_\_ all the time. It doesn't mean I'm crazy.
10. We all enjoyed \_\_\_\_ very much on the picnic.
11. I was so stupid I could have kicked \_\_\_\_ .
12. The protesters locked \_\_\_\_ into the church and refused to come out.

## ВЗАИМНЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ (МЕСТОИМЕННЫЕ КОНСТРУКЦИИ)

**They praised each other — (их двое).**

**Members of the committee often disagree with one another — (их может быть больше двух).**

### Упражнение 29

Заполните пробелы возвратными местоимениями с *-self* (*-selves*) или местоименной конструкцией *each other*:

1. Tom cut \_\_\_\_ while he was shaving this morning.
2. We really enjoyed \_\_\_\_ very much. 3. I repaired my bike \_\_\_\_ . 4. Why don't you clean the windows \_\_\_\_ ?
5. Jack and I met \_\_\_\_ at the party five years ago.
6. At Christmas friends often give \_\_\_\_ presents.
7. They looked at \_\_\_\_ . 8. The film \_\_\_\_ wasn't very good but I liked the music. 9. The old woman sat at the park bench talking to \_\_\_\_ . 10. Let's paint the house \_\_\_\_ . 11. Did you write it \_\_\_\_ ? 12. She locked the door \_\_\_\_ . 13. The children cleaned their room \_\_\_\_ .
14. Ann baked the cake \_\_\_\_ . 15. The cat caught the mouse \_\_\_\_ .

### Упражнение 30

Заполните пробелы словами *myself, yourself, herself, himself, oneself, ourselves, yourselves, themselves* или словосочетанием *each other*:

I don't like to go camping by \_\_\_\_ . It's no fun. It's the sort of thing you do with friends. Last summer I and a couple of friends went on a camping trip in

Jasper National Park. Despite the usual problems we really enjoyed \_\_\_\_.

Before we left, we bought \_\_\_\_ some warm sleeping bags because it can get cold there even in summer. We took two tents. Aki and Linda shared one, while I had the other all to \_\_\_\_.

As a group we got along fine. We felt comfortable with \_\_\_\_, and there was little tension. Aki and Linda took along some insecticide to protect \_\_\_\_ against mosquitoes. There were very few bugs, however.

Of course we forgot the most important thing and the first day out, we found \_\_\_\_ in the middle of the forest with no matches. Linda considers \_\_\_\_ very creative and she tried to start a fire using sticks. Of course it didn't work.

I suppose that you, the reader, think of \_\_\_\_ as a very organized person and have come to the conclusion that we're not too bright. I suppose you and your friends never make mistakes like that. You know how to look after \_\_\_\_ when you go camping. But I'm not so sure. We're all human, after all.

I'll continue with my story. Standing there, in the middle of the forest without matches, we felt really stupid. But when we looked at \_\_\_\_ we burst out laughing. We thought it was so funny.

On the second day we met another group of campers and they gave us some matches. After that we were able to prepare some delicious meals for \_\_\_\_ . Linda took advantage of the situation to teach \_\_\_\_ how to cook. She watched Aki and me as we prepared the food.

We enjoyed \_\_\_\_ immensely and we really enjoyed \_\_\_\_'s company. The camping trip was good for our friendship. Now we have a lot more respect for \_\_\_\_.

When I got back and looked at \_\_\_\_\_ in the mirror, I was shocked to see how wild I looked. I had quite a beard.

A camping trip is great. It teaches one a lot about \_\_\_\_\_ .

## НЕОПРЕДЕЛЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ (**SOME, ANY И ИХ ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ** **SOMEBODY, SOMETHING, SOMEWHERE,** **ANYBODY, ANYTHING И ДР.)**

Местоимение **some** и его производные выражают большую степень определенности, чем **any** и его производные.

Как правило:

**Give me some bread, please!** (утвердительное)

**Is there any bread on the table?** (вопросительное)

**There isn't any bread on the table.** (отрицательное)

### Упражнение 31

Заполните пробелы местоимениями **some** или **any**:

1. I'm going to buy \_\_\_\_\_ eggs.
2. They didn't make \_\_\_\_\_ mistakes.
3. I can't pay. I haven't got \_\_\_\_\_ money.
4. There aren't \_\_\_\_\_ shops in this part of the town.
5. George and Alice haven't got \_\_\_\_\_ children.
6. Have you got \_\_\_\_\_ brothers or sisters?
7. There are \_\_\_\_\_ beautiful flowers in the garden.
8. Are there \_\_\_\_\_ letters for me?
9. I haven't got \_\_\_\_\_ stamps but Ann has got \_\_\_\_\_ .
10. Do you know \_\_\_\_\_ good hotels in London?
11. Would you like \_\_\_\_\_ tea?
12. Did

you buy \_\_\_\_ rice? No, we don't need \_\_\_\_ . 13. We haven't got \_\_\_\_ bread, so I'm going out to buy \_\_\_\_ . 14. When we were on holiday we visited \_\_\_\_ very interesting places. 15. I went out to buy \_\_\_\_ milk but they didn't have \_\_\_\_ in the shop. 16. I'm thirsty. Can I have \_\_\_\_ water, please?

### Упражнение 32

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some* или *any* в сочетании со словами, данными для справок (*fresh air, problems, batteries, chairs, friends, milk, cheese, shampoo, money, photographs, foreign languages, stamps*):

1. I can't buy you a drink. I haven't got \_\_\_\_ .
2. I want to wash my hair. Is there \_\_\_\_ ? 3. I'm going to the post office to get \_\_\_\_ . 4. Can you speak \_\_\_\_ ? 5. I haven't got my camera, so I can't take \_\_\_\_ . 6. Sorry, we're late. We had \_\_\_\_ with the car. 7. Everybody was standing because there weren't \_\_\_\_ in the hall. 8. It's hot in the office. I'm going out for \_\_\_\_ . 9. Why isn't the radio working? Are there \_\_\_\_ in it? 10. Yesterday evening I went to a restaurant with \_\_\_\_ of mine. 11. Would you like \_\_\_\_ ? No, thank you. I'm not hungry any more. 12. Can I have \_\_\_\_ in my coffee, please?

### Упражнение 33

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some, any, someone, anyone, something, anything, somewhere* или *anywhere*:

1. She bought \_\_\_\_ new skirts.
2. He never does \_\_\_\_ homework.
3. Have you \_\_\_\_ to eat?
4. Let's go \_\_\_\_ else.
5. I cannot hear \_\_\_\_ .
6. I have \_\_\_\_

questions. 7. Do you live \_\_\_\_ near the city centre?  
 8. There isn't \_\_\_\_ there. 9. \_\_\_\_ broke the window.  
 10. Have you seen my key? I can't find it \_\_\_\_ . 11. He  
 didn't want to eat \_\_\_\_ . 12. Would you like \_\_\_\_ tea?  
 13. I haven't got \_\_\_\_ more questions. 14. I saw \_\_\_\_  
 at the window. 15. I saw them \_\_\_\_ minutes ago.

### **Упражнение 34**

**Заполните пробелы местоимениями *something*, *anything*, *somebody*, *anybody*, *somewhere* или *anywhere*:**

1. She said \_\_\_\_ but I didn't understand anything.
2. Has \_\_\_\_ found my blue pencil? No, I'm sorry.
3. Would \_\_\_\_ help me, please? Yes, I can help you.
4. Have you got \_\_\_\_ to eat? No, I haven't.
5. Tom, can you give me \_\_\_\_ to drink, please?
6. Is there \_\_\_\_ in the house? No, it's deserted.
7. Do you know \_\_\_\_ about London transport? No, I don't.
8. What's wrong? There's \_\_\_\_ in my eye.
9. Would you like \_\_\_\_ to drink? Yes, please.
10. \_\_\_\_ has broken the window. I don't know who.
11. He didn't say \_\_\_\_ .
12. I'm looking for my keys. Has \_\_\_\_ seen them? No, I'm sorry.
13. Teach me \_\_\_\_ exciting.
14. I didn't eat \_\_\_\_ because I wasn't hungry.
15. Dad, can we go \_\_\_\_ on Sunday? Yes, what about going to the zoo?

### **Упражнение 35**

**Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some*, *any*, *something*, *anything*, *someone* или *anyone*:**

1. Where's Dad? — In the garage. He is repairing \_\_\_\_ .
2. Look, there is \_\_\_\_ under the tree. — Sorry, I can't see \_\_\_\_ . It's too dark.
3. The children want

to have \_\_\_\_ crisps for their party but we don't have \_\_\_\_ . 4. I can't find my bag. — Is there \_\_\_\_ in it? — Yes, of course, \_\_\_\_ popcorn, \_\_\_\_ chocolate but not \_\_\_\_ money. 5. Where is Tom? — He is at the shop. He is buying \_\_\_\_ for lunch. 6. I'd like \_\_\_\_ milk for breakfast. — Sorry, but we haven't got \_\_\_\_ milk. But you can have \_\_\_\_ orange juice. 7. Yesterday there was a box in the street. — Was there \_\_\_\_ in it? — Yes, there were \_\_\_\_ old magazines in it. 8. Look, there is \_\_\_\_ in the garden. — Where? I can't see \_\_\_\_ . 9. I didn't need \_\_\_\_ to help me. 10. She wanted to do \_\_\_\_ to help me.

### ОТРИЦАТЕЛЬНОЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ *NO* И ЕГО ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ *NOBODY*, *NO ONE*, *NOTHING* И ДР.

 I cannot see him anywhere. = I can see him nowhere.

There is *nobody* in that room. = There isn't anybody in that room.

#### Упражнение 36

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some*, *any* или *no*:

1. Only \_\_\_\_ of his friends came. Not all of them.
2. There isn't \_\_\_\_ food in the refrigerator, is there?
3. We are broke. We have \_\_\_\_ money to buy grandpa a gift.
4. I bought a loaf of bread and \_\_\_\_ cheese at the supermarket yesterday.
5. Don't you know the proverb: “\_\_\_\_ news is good news”?
6. We don't have \_\_\_\_ sugar or flour to make the

cake. 7. \_\_\_\_ place he chooses to go will be fine. 8. Don't close the door. There are still \_\_\_\_ children outside. 9. Why don't you decorate the room with \_\_\_\_ white flowers? 10. I'm busy. I have \_\_\_\_ time to chat with you now. 11. \_\_\_\_ people prefer to study in the morning; others at night. 12. If you have \_\_\_\_ problem, call me. 13. There aren't \_\_\_\_ books on this topic in the library. 14. \_\_\_\_ book about camping will tell you how to put up a tent. 15. I gave him \_\_\_\_ medicine for his headache, so he feels much better now. 16. The teacher has \_\_\_\_ time to correct the compositions now. She has a meeting with the school director. 17. I have \_\_\_\_ dictionaries in my room that you are welcome to use. 18. Here are \_\_\_\_ nice ripe apples. 19. \_\_\_\_ matter what he does, they will not accept him in the group. 20. They haven't asked us \_\_\_\_ questions so far. 21. He doesn't want \_\_\_\_ dessert, for he's on a diet. 22. He always gives \_\_\_\_ money to charity. He's a very generous person. 23. We are taking a short ride. There's \_\_\_\_ time for a long one. 24. The poor man has \_\_\_\_ food to eat. He's starving.

### Упражнение 37

Заполните пробелы местоимениями *some, any, no* и прилагательным *every*:

1. Have you got \_\_\_\_ water in the bottle? 2. I have got \_\_\_\_ water. You can drink it. 3. There is \_\_\_\_ water in the bottle, I am afraid. I can't give you \_\_\_\_ .
4. I can see \_\_\_\_ children in the street. They run and jump. 5. Is there \_\_\_\_ bread on the table? 6. There is \_\_\_\_ bread, I'm afraid. 7. \_\_\_\_ man in the company has got a car. 8. \_\_\_\_ people in the company have new

cars. 9. I want \_\_\_\_ milk, please! 10. There is \_\_\_\_ milk. You can have \_\_\_\_ lemonade. 11. There's \_\_\_\_ water in that bottle. 12. I'm afraid, there isn't \_\_\_\_ coffee. 13. I want to buy \_\_\_\_ new books but I haven't got \_\_\_\_ money. 14. Is there \_\_\_\_ information for me? 15. Are there \_\_\_\_ people in the room?

### Упражнение 38

**Заполните пробелы производными от местоимений *some*, *any*, *no* и прилагательного *every*:**

1. Give me \_\_\_\_ to eat, please!
2. I don't know \_\_\_\_ about this company. Can you tell me \_\_\_\_ about it?
3. I'm afraid, I remember \_\_\_\_ about his invitation.
4. There is \_\_\_\_ brown in the bag. What is it?
5. Is there \_\_\_\_ you want to tell me?
6. Is the book on the table? No, there is \_\_\_\_ there.
7. Has \_\_\_\_ got a passport?
8. \_\_\_\_ knows that there is no water on the sun.
9. There is \_\_\_\_ in apartment 6.
10. Is here \_\_\_\_ who lives in Boston?
11. Is there \_\_\_\_ here who speaks Italian?
12. I can't see my glasses \_\_\_\_.
13. She got her bag \_\_\_\_ and now she can't find it.
14. \_\_\_\_ can tell you how to get there.
15. \_\_\_\_ tells me you've got bad news for me.

## ОТНОСИТЕЛЬНОЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ *OTHER* И ЕГО ПРОИЗВОДНЫЕ *ANOTHER* И *THE OTHER*

**other** — другие из неопределенного количества

**another** — другой как один из неопределенного количества

**the other** — другой (другие) как оставшийся (оставшиеся) из определенного количества

Give me *other* pens.

Give me *another* pen.

Give me *the other* hand (вторую из двух).

Give us *the other* sandwiches (остальные).

Some leaves on the tree are yellow, *the others* are brown.

### Упражнение 39

Заполните пробелы местоимением *other* или его производными *another, the other, others*:

1. They sell two cars. One car costs ten thousand, \_\_\_\_\_ costs eight. 2. This orange is bad. Give me \_\_\_\_\_ one. 3. This apartment is too expensive. \_\_\_\_\_ apartments in the house are less expensive. 4. There are two rooms in this apartment. One of them is small, \_\_\_\_\_ is much larger. 5. About five people from our group went into the city. \_\_\_\_\_ stayed in the country. 6. Show me \_\_\_\_\_ bag, I don't like this one.

### Упражнение 40

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Дай мне другой карандаш. Я сломал этот.
2. Какие-то другие люди пришли и купили этот дом.
3. Покажи мне другую руку.
4. Мы пошли вдоль Пятой Авеню, остальные пошли вдоль Шестой.
5. Один из моих друзей плавает в реке, другой читает книгу.

## НЕОПРЕДЕЛЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ *EITHER И NEITHER*

*Either* of the pupils is good for this work.

*Neither* of the statements is correct.

It's *neither* here, *nor* there.

She is *either* here, *or* there.

### Упражнение 41

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Он либо останется дома, либо поедет в Москву.
2. Джейк не хотел ни чая, ни кофе.
3. Он решил открыть либо текущий счет, либо сберегательный.
4. Он не купил ни пальто, ни плаща.
5. Она решила купить либо голубые джинсы, либо черные.
6. Он не поехал ни на поезде, ни на такси.
7. Они решили сделать пересадку либо в Сан-Франциско, либо в Окленде.
8. Он не заплатил ни наличными, ни кредитной карточкой.
9. У него есть либо гражданский паспорт, либо бизнес паспорт.
10. У него нет ни друзей, ни партнеров по бизнесу.

Краткие формы согласия (несогласия):

*My wife will talk to him!*

*So will I!*

*My wife talked to him.*

*I did too.*

*My wife talked to him.*

*I did also.*

My wife wasn't talking to him.

*Neither was I.*

My wife hasn't talked to him.

*I haven't either.*

### Упражнение 42

**1) Дайте краткий утвердительный ответ-продолжение, используя *so*:**

Пример:

They invited their friends to the party.

— And so did I.

1. My wife pays duty on the spirits. \_\_\_\_
2. Julia filled out a declaration form. \_\_\_\_
3. She is standing near the Information counter. \_\_\_\_
4. They can show you their apartment. \_\_\_\_
5. The boss have got a message from our partners. \_\_\_\_
6. The Smiths were robbed yesterday. \_\_\_\_
7. She was travelling to a wrong destination. \_\_\_\_
8. He had to make a transfer in Los Angeles. \_\_\_\_
9. Mike tried a new suit on. \_\_\_\_
10. She opened a savings account. \_\_\_\_

**2) Дайте краткий отрицательный ответ-продолжение, используя либо наречие *neither*, либо *either*:**

Пример:

She didn't put on her raincoat (I). —

And neither did I (And I didn't either).

1. Julia is not going abroad \_\_\_\_ . (I)
2. The Smiths won't buy a new house \_\_\_\_ . (we)
3. Jake didn't call the police \_\_\_\_ . (we)
4. She isn't dialling the right number \_\_\_\_ .

- \_\_\_\_ . (we) 5. They don't like mixed salad \_\_\_\_ . (we)  
 6. They aren't being served well \_\_\_\_ . (I) 7. She hasn't written the letter \_\_\_\_ . (we) 8. Mike wasn't murdered \_\_\_\_ . (we) 9. He didn't sign the documents \_\_\_\_ . (I)  
 10. Jake wasn't drawing out a check \_\_\_\_ . (we)

## МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ *LITTLE* И *FEW* И МЕСТОИМЕННЫЕ ВЫРАЖЕНИЯ *A LITTLE* И *A FEW*

Give me a *little milk*, please (немного).

There is *little water* in the bottle (мало).

I have a *few friends* in Holland (несколько).

I've got only *few pencils* in the box (мало).

### Упражнение 43

Вставьте *few*, *a few*, *little*, *a little*:

1. My sister likes \_\_\_\_ sugar in her tea, and I like a lot in mine.
2. There is \_\_\_\_ time before the classes. We can talk.
3. He has got \_\_\_\_ money. He can't buy this house.
4. Are there many vacant rooms in the hotel? — No, there are \_\_\_\_ .
5. There is \_\_\_\_ sun in this rainy country.
6. She says she wants to buy \_\_\_\_ milk and \_\_\_\_ oranges.
7. Do many people know about this new shop? — No, very \_\_\_\_ .
8. There is \_\_\_\_ coffee in my cup. Give me \_\_\_\_ more.
- 9 \_\_\_\_ of my friends live in Canada.
10. I've got \_\_\_\_ money to pay for this lemonade. Drink it.

### Упражнение 44

Переведите на английский язык:

1. У тебя много кофе? — Нет, очень мало.
2. В бутылке есть немного молока.
3. Очень немногие из

англичан говорят по-русски. 4. У них здесь мало друзей. 5. У него мало времени для чтения (читать). 6. У Петра есть немного английских книг. 7. Некоторые из моих друзей живут в Австралии. 8. В столе есть немного бумаги. 9. Около супермаркета есть небольшое количество такси. 10. У нас мало комнат с ванной.

## КОЛИЧЕСТВЕННЫЕ МЕСТОИМЕНИЯ *MUCH И MANY*

Is there *much* water in the jar?

There are not *many* people in the class.

В утвердительных предпочтительнее:  
*a lot of, plenty of*

There are *a lot of* people in the street.

There is *plenty of* water in the jar.

### Упражнение 45

Заполните пробелы словосочетаниями *how many* или *how much*:

1. \_\_\_\_ lemonade have we got? Not much. 2. \_\_\_\_ bottles are there? Three. 3. \_\_\_\_ meat is there? We have got two steaks. 4. \_\_\_\_ bottles have we got? We haven't got any. 5. \_\_\_\_ sugar have we got? Enough. 6. \_\_\_\_ bread have we got? Some. 7. \_\_\_\_ pens are there in your bag? Six. 8. \_\_\_\_ money have we got? We haven't got a lot. 9. \_\_\_\_ bikes are there in the garden? Two. 10. \_\_\_\_ children have they got? Two girls and a boy. 11. \_\_\_\_ milk have we got? About one and a half liter. 12. \_\_\_\_ years is this wine? It's 22 years old.

# ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ

## СТЕПЕНИ СРАВНЕНИЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНЫХ

### 1. Односложные

high — higher — the highest

big — bigger — the biggest

busy — busier — the busiest

hard — harder — the hardest

### 2. Многосложные

interesting — more (less) interesting — the most (least) interesting.

expensive — more (less) expensive — the most (least) expensive.

### 3. Исключения

good — better — the best

bad — worse — the worst

little — less — the least

many — more — the most

much — more — the most

far — farther — the farthest (о расстоянии)

но:

far — further — the furthest (о времени)

old — older — the oldest

но:

old — elder — the eldest (о членах семьи по отношению друг к другу)

**Упражнение 46**

**Дайте сравнительную и превосходную степени прилагательных:**

1. cold (холодный), 2. young (молодой), 3. old (старый), 4. difficult (трудный), 5. good (хороший), 6. far (далекий), 7. bad (плохой), 8. beautiful (красивый), 9. weak (слабый), 10. little (маленький), 11. easy (легкий, простой), 12. near (близкий), 13. strong (сильный), 14. late (поздний), 15. interesting (интересный), 16. great (великий, большой), 17. quick (быстрый), 18. important (важный), 19. warm (теплый), 20. happy (счастливый), 21. early (ранний), 22. deep (глубокий), 23. large (крупный), 24. hot (горячий), 25. long (длинный), 26. simple (простой), 27. thin (тонкий), 28. much (много), 29. wide (широкий), 30. many (много).

**Упражнение 47**

**Поставьте прилагательные, данные в скобках, в сравнительную степень:**

1. This work is (difficult) \_\_\_\_ than that one.
2. Room five is (good) \_\_\_\_ than room six.
3. This girl is (beautiful) \_\_\_\_ than that one.
4. Jake is (strong) \_\_\_\_ than I am.
5. This house is (large) \_\_\_\_ than my house.
6. This river is (wide) \_\_\_\_ than the Volga.
7. This street is (long) \_\_\_\_ than that one.
8. This book is (interesting) \_\_\_\_ than that one.
9. It is (hot) \_\_\_\_ in Italy than it is in Russia.
10. I am (old) \_\_\_\_ than you are.

**Упражнение 48**

**Поставьте прилагательные, данные в скобках, в превосходную степень:**

1. This house is (bad) \_\_\_\_ of all in the city.
2. I am (weak) \_\_\_\_ of all in the hospital.
3. This room is (cold) \_\_\_\_ in the house.
4. This sea is (deep) \_\_\_\_ of all.
5. This version of the computer is (late) \_\_\_\_ .
6. He is (great) \_\_\_\_ of all the people I know.
7. My house is (near) \_\_\_\_ to the station.
8. His car is (quick) \_\_\_\_ of all.
9. This country is (warm) \_\_\_\_ .
10. This man is (important) \_\_\_\_ of all I know.

**Упражнение 49**

Переведите на английский язык, используя прилагательные в положительной, сравнительной и превосходной степени:

1. Я такой же сильный, как Джон.
2. Я сильнее Джона.
3. Джон — самый сильный в классе.
4. Эта комната такая же холодная, как та комната.
5. Эта комната — самая холодная из всех.
6. Мой дом такой же большой, как твой дом.
7. Мой дом больше твоего.
8. Мой дом — самый большой в городе.
9. Мэри такого же возраста, как Джейк.
10. Мэри старше Джейка.
11. Джейк — самый старший в классе.
12. Эта книга — такая же интересная, как та книга.
13. Эта книга интереснее той.
14. Эта книга — самая интересная.

**Упражнение 50**

На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму сравнительной степени:

1. The train was going (fast) \_\_\_\_ .
2. The gap is getting (wide) \_\_\_\_ .
3. The children are (excited) \_\_\_\_ when they see a dog.
4. It seems (difficult) \_\_\_\_ to understand his behaviour.
5. She is (successful)

\_\_\_\_\_ in achieving good results. 6. Her voice got (weak) \_\_\_\_ after the party. 7. This exercise is (good) \_\_\_\_ . 8. Their help seemed (valuable) \_\_\_\_ to me. 9. Typhoons are (frequent) \_\_\_\_ in Asia. 10. The weather is getting (cold) \_\_\_\_ here.

### **Упражнение 51**

**На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму превосходной степени:**

1. What is (precious) \_\_\_\_\_ metal in the world?
2. This is (expensive) \_\_\_\_\_ car in the world. 3. It was supposed to be (bad) \_\_\_\_\_ team in the champions league. 4. He's one of (stupid) \_\_\_\_\_ students I've ever had. 5. John was (tall) \_\_\_\_\_ of the five boys. 6. Do you want (sunny) \_\_\_\_\_ destination? 7. For you I've chosen (quiet) \_\_\_\_\_ place on earth. 8. It's (interesting) \_\_\_\_\_ subject I've studied in recent years. 9. It was the (bad) \_\_\_\_\_ moment in my life. 10. It is the (enjoyable) \_\_\_\_\_ book I've ever read.

### **Упражнение 52**

**На основе слов, данных в скобках, образуйте форму сравнительной или превосходной степени:**

Welcome to the Brussels Motor Show where you can find (late) \_\_\_\_\_ models, and there's no doubt in our mind that (impressive) \_\_\_\_\_ car this year is the BMW959i. It is (small) \_\_\_\_\_ than those from the other series, but inside it is (spacious) \_\_\_\_\_ and it is (comfortable) \_\_\_\_\_ car I have ever driven. The emphasis this year is on safety and economy. It is (fast) \_\_\_\_\_ car today here in London and also (economical) \_\_\_\_\_. In fact, tests have shown that this is probably

(safe) \_\_\_\_ and (reliable) \_\_\_\_ car on sale today. It is certainly (good) \_\_\_\_ value for money in this price range. It costs only 25,000 thousand dollars.

### Упражнение 53

Заполните пробелы правильной формой прилагательных, данных в скобках.

Модель:

What is the (high) \_\_\_\_ mountain in the world?

What is the highest mountain in the world?

1. What is the (long) \_\_\_\_ river in the world?
2. What is the (far) \_\_\_\_ planet from the Sun?
3. Which of the Canadian provinces is (large) \_\_\_\_ than the province of Ontario?
4. In Greek mythology what was the (prominent) \_\_\_\_ feature of a Cyclops?
5. What human invention was the first object to travel (fast) \_\_\_\_ than the speed of sound?
6. In what country did the world's (bad) \_\_\_\_ nuclear disaster take place in 1986?
7. On what island did Gauguin paint some of his (beautiful) \_\_\_\_ works?
8. What is the (hot) \_\_\_\_ part of a candle's flame?
9. What is the second (tall) \_\_\_\_ mountain in the world?
10. What is the (fast) \_\_\_\_ animal we know?
11. What planet is the (close) \_\_\_\_ to the Sun?
12. What countries are (large) \_\_\_\_ than Canada?
13. What is the (dangerous) \_\_\_\_ college sport in North America?
14. What sense suffers the (great) \_\_\_\_ damage when someone is struck by lightning?
15. When he was shipwrecked on a desert island, what animals did Robinson Crusoe find to be the (useful) \_\_\_\_ ?
16. What are the (common) \_\_\_\_ plants on earth?

## ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ И НАРЕЧИЕ

I've got *enough* water for two;

но:

He is *good enough* for this sort of job.

She is *so beautiful*;

но:

He is *such a nice person*.

### Упражнение 54

Заполните пробелы, выбрав правильный вариант:

1. We've got \_\_\_\_ time \_\_\_\_ to do this work (*enough*). 2. The work is \_\_\_\_ important \_\_\_\_ (*enough*). 3. He is (*such — so*) \_\_\_\_ a nice man to speak with. 4. She is (*such — so*) \_\_\_\_ beautiful. 5. We bought (*such — so*) \_\_\_\_ a lovely house in the country.

### Упражнение 55

Используйте либо прилагательное, либо наречие *enough* с выделенными словами в предложениях:

1. Jake has got *friends* in other countries. 2. It's *difficult* to live in Russia. 3. We've got *time* to get ready for the classes. 4. I've got *beer* for a company of ten people. 5. He is *big* to stay up so late. 6. The house is *large* for six people. 7. They have *vegetables* to make a large bowl of salad. 8. The book is *interesting*. 9. They have *oranges* for the whole family. 10. It's *warm* in the room to take off the coat.

**Упражнение 56**

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:

1. He's a (dangerous, dangerously) \_\_\_\_ driver.
2. He ate his dinner very (quick, quickly) \_\_\_\_.
3. She's a (bad, badly) \_\_\_\_ speller. 4. (Sudden, Suddenly) \_\_\_\_ the wind changed direction.
5. Please try to be more (careful, carefully) \_\_\_\_.
6. He walks so (heavy, heavily) \_\_\_\_ in those boots.
7. She plays the piano (perfect, perfectly) \_\_\_\_.
8. He is a (quick, quickly) \_\_\_\_ talker, but he never listens.
9. She writes very (bad, badly) \_\_\_\_.
10. There was a (loud, loudly) \_\_\_\_ noise last night. Did you hear it?
11. She's a (careful, carefully) \_\_\_\_ thinker.
12. She shouted (angry, angrily) \_\_\_\_ at him.
13. He is a (careless, carelessly) \_\_\_\_ worker.
14. If you ask (nice, nicely) \_\_\_\_, I will give it to you.
15. Be quiet! I can't think (clear, clearly) \_\_\_\_ if you are talking.
16. Why are you (angry, angrily) \_\_\_\_?
17. You are always so (slow, slowly) \_\_\_\_, come on!
18. She opened the door (slow, slowly) \_\_\_\_.
19. It is a beautiful (clear, clearly) \_\_\_\_ day.
20. You write so (careless, carelessly) \_\_\_\_\_. Look at these mistakes.

С глаголами чувственного восприятия **to feel**,  
**to look**, **to smell**, **to sound**, **to taste** и др.

используются **прилагательные**:

I feel good.

The meal tasted good.

Flowers smell very sweet.

Три наречия в английском языке имеют идентичную с прилагательным форму:

**fast** — быстро

**late** — поздно

**hard** — трудно

Наречия, образованные от прилагательных **late** и **hard**:

I've seen Jake lately. — Я недавно видел Джейка;  
и

I can hardly stand on my feet. — Я с трудом держусь на ногах.

Наречия **fastly** не существует.

### Упражнение 57

Выберите правильный вариант:

1. She sings \_\_\_\_ (happy; happily). 2. He can \_\_\_\_ (easy; easily) find the way. 3. Jake speaks French very \_\_\_\_ (good; well). 4. He works \_\_\_\_ (hardly; hard) from morning till night. 5. This work is \_\_\_\_ (easy; easily). 6. Mary looks \_\_\_\_ (beautifully; beautiful). 7. You are speaking too \_\_\_\_ (fast; fastly). 8. I can \_\_\_\_ (hard; hardly) understand you. 9. Your English is very \_\_\_\_ (good; well). 10. Mary sings so \_\_\_\_ (nice; nicely)!

### Упражнение 58

Заполните пробелы, используя одно из слов, данных в скобках:

1. He speaks English \_\_\_\_ (good — well).
2. I feel \_\_\_\_ (bad — badly).
3. The flowers smell \_\_\_\_ (sweet — sweetly).
4. The sun is shining \_\_\_\_

(bright — brightly). 5. Jake runs very \_\_\_\_ (quick — quickly). 6. She looks \_\_\_\_ (beautiful — beautifully). 7. What you say sounds \_\_\_\_ (great — greatly). 8. In the morning I get up \_\_\_\_ (easy — easily). 9. The dish smells \_\_\_\_ (delicious — deliciously). 10. Mary smiles \_\_\_\_ (happy — happily). 11. The milk tastes \_\_\_\_ (sour — sourly). 12. I am \_\_\_\_ (deep — deeply) hurt.

### Упражнение 59

Заполните пробелы одним из слов, данных в скобках:

1. I feel (bad, badly) \_\_\_\_ about what happened yesterday. I didn't know you were going to take everything so (serious, seriously) \_\_\_\_ . 2. This beer tastes too (bitter, bitterly) \_\_\_\_ for my liking. 3. She looked at me (tender, tenderly) \_\_\_\_ and said (soft, softly) \_\_\_\_ that I looked (good, well) \_\_\_\_ in my chequered shirt. 4. I could (easy, easily) \_\_\_\_ convince him not to become too excited with all the media attention. 5. He turned the car (cautious, cautiously) \_\_\_\_ so as not to drive into the (nice, nicely) \_\_\_\_ laid-out border of the neighbours. 6. Have you ever been (wrong, wrongfully) \_\_\_\_ accused of something? 7. "My brother is an (incredible, incredibly) \_\_\_\_ successful businessman", he said (cynical, cynically) \_\_\_\_ , "he's just gone bankrupt for the fifth time!" 8. (Unfortunate, Unfortunately) \_\_\_\_ , all the milk has gone sour overnight. 9. She (hasty, hastily) \_\_\_\_ ran down the stairs, (quick, quickly) \_\_\_\_ picked up her coat and umbrella and disappeared in the (unusual, unusually) \_\_\_\_ mysterious night. 10. The number of visitors to the exhibition dropped (considerable, considerably) \_\_\_\_ in the second week.

**Упражнение 60**

Заполните пробелы одним из слов, данных в скобках:

1. He (correct, correctly) \_\_\_\_ defined the terms. The answer sounded (correctly, correct) \_\_\_\_ .
2. She (quickly, quick) \_\_\_\_ adjusted the fees. She adapted (quick, quickly) \_\_\_\_ to any situation.
3. He measured the floor (exact, exactly) \_\_\_\_ . They proved to be (perfectly, perfect) \_\_\_\_ (exact, exactly) \_\_\_\_ measurements.
4. The stillness of the tomb was (awfully, awful) \_\_\_\_ . The tomb was (awfully, awful) \_\_\_\_ still.
5. It was a (dangerously, dangerous) \_\_\_\_ lake to swim in. The man was (dangerous, dangerously) \_\_\_\_ drunk. The gas smelled (dangerously, dangerous) \_\_\_\_ .
6. She performed (magnificent, magnificently) \_\_\_\_ . It was a (magnificent, magnificently) \_\_\_\_ beautiful performance.
7. Her voice sounds (beautifully, beautiful) \_\_\_\_ . She sang the song (exact, exactly) \_\_\_\_ as it was written. We heard it (perfectly, perfect) \_\_\_\_ .
8. He was a very (sensibly, sensible) \_\_\_\_ person. He acted very (sensible, sensibly) \_\_\_\_ .
9. Mike wrote too (slow, slowly) \_\_\_\_ on the exam. He always writes (slow, slowly) \_\_\_\_ .
10. Talk (softly, soft) \_\_\_\_ or don't talk at all. The music played (softly, soft) \_\_\_\_ .
11. Andrea knows the material very (good, well) \_\_\_\_ . She always treats us (good, well) \_\_\_\_ .
12. You must send payments (regular, regularly) \_\_\_\_ . We deal on a (strictly, strict) \_\_\_\_ cash basis.
13. The mechanic's tools were (well, good) \_\_\_\_ . The foreman said that his work was (good, well) \_\_\_\_ done.
14. She walked (careful, carefully) \_\_\_\_ with the sick child. She was a very (careful, carefully)

\_\_\_\_\_ walker. 15. He did not pass the course as (easy, easily) \_\_\_\_\_ as he thought he would. 16. I find this novel very (interesting, interestingly) \_\_\_\_\_. It was (interesting, interestingly) \_\_\_\_\_ written.

### Упражнение 61

Выберите правильный вариант из слов, данных в скобках:

1. Terrence plays quarterback as (well, good) \_\_\_\_\_ as Brian.
2. The game had (hard, hardly) \_\_\_\_\_ begun before it started to rain.
3. This was (surely, sure) \_\_\_\_\_ a mild winter.
4. Jane behaves more (pleasant, pleasantly) \_\_\_\_\_ than Joan.
5. When you are a parent, you will think (differently, different) \_\_\_\_\_ about children.
6. I felt (bad, badly) \_\_\_\_\_ about not having done good on my final exams.
7. Whether you win is not (near, nearly) \_\_\_\_\_ as important as how you play.
8. Asian music often sounds (odd, oddly) \_\_\_\_\_ to Western listeners.
9. Does your car run (good, well) \_\_\_\_\_ enough to enter the race?
10. I felt (safe, safely) \_\_\_\_\_ enough to go out at night on my own.
11. You can see the distant mountains (clearly, clear) \_\_\_\_\_ with these binoculars.
12. Our team was (really, real) \_\_\_\_\_ sharp last Saturday afternoon during the game.

### Упражнение 62

Заполните пробелы соответствующим прилагательным или наречием:

1. It is (so — such) \_\_\_\_\_ a long way from home.
2. She speaks (so — such) \_\_\_\_\_ quickly that no one can understand her.
3. The Smiths have (so — such) \_\_\_\_\_ a beautiful house.
4. They have (so — such) \_\_\_\_\_

many books in English in that store. 5. She works (so — such) \_\_\_\_ much! 6. He is (so — such) \_\_\_\_ a nice man. 7. We have (so — such) \_\_\_\_ few friends in this country! 8. Jake is (so — such) \_\_\_\_ an interesting person. 9. She is (so — such) \_\_\_\_ beautiful. 10. It's (so — such) \_\_\_\_ an expensive hotel!

### **Упражнение 63**

**Заполните пробелы словами *so* или *such*:**

1. Charlie's \_\_\_\_ a nice boy. 2. The sun was out and the birds were singing. It was \_\_\_\_ a beautiful day in May. 3. The movie *Shrek* is \_\_\_\_ good it's unbelievable. 4. It was \_\_\_\_ a shame you couldn't come to Laura's party. 5. The ending of the film *The Mission* was \_\_\_\_ sad I couldn't help crying. 6. Try the cake. It's \_\_\_\_ delicious. 7. I really want you to meet Andy. He's \_\_\_\_ a funny guy. 8. My internet connection is \_\_\_\_ slow it's unbearable. 9. The La Latina part of Madrid is \_\_\_\_ exciting. You have to go there. 10. Thailand is \_\_\_\_ a beautiful country. 11. The Thais are so polite. It makes \_\_\_\_ a change from rude Europeans. 12. The summer of 2003 in Spain was \_\_\_\_ hot. I mean really terrible. 13. Petrol and car insurance are \_\_\_\_ expensive that you are better off using public transport. 14. It was \_\_\_\_ a relief to finally finish all my exams. 15. Moving my website to another server was \_\_\_\_ a pain. 16. That restaurant makes \_\_\_\_ good pizza. You have to go. 17. There were \_\_\_\_ many people at the concert that we couldn't get seats. 18. They make \_\_\_\_ good goat's cheese in Castilla La Mancha. 19. She talks \_\_\_\_ much it's exhausting. 20. I met \_\_\_\_ many nice people in Had Yai in southern Thailand.

**Упражнение 64****Заполните пробелы словами *still* или *yet*:**

1. We \_\_\_\_ don't have any news from Roland. He's such a bad correspondent. 2. Keep \_\_\_\_, for Pete's sake. You never stop moving! 3. You've been playing video games all morning. Aren't you bored of it \_\_\_\_? 4. My jeans are \_\_\_\_ wet. I'll have to wear my trousers instead. 5. Begonia! Are you ready \_\_\_\_? We have to leave in five minutes. 6. I've been living in the Himalayas for 16 years now and I haven't met the Abominable Snowman \_\_\_\_\_. Poor show. 7. I \_\_\_\_ don't know where to begin. 8. I've been looking for my watch all week and I \_\_\_\_ can't find it. 9. Keep \_\_\_\_\_. You're making me nervous. 10. Have you finished with the paper \_\_\_\_? 11. I'm learning to dance the tango but I'm not very good \_\_\_\_\_. 12. I've been fishing all morning but I haven't had any luck \_\_\_\_\_. 13. You're \_\_\_\_ here! I thought you left hours ago. 14. Has the taxi arrived \_\_\_\_?

**Упражнение 65****Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:**

1. Is it \_\_\_\_ snowing?

- a) still
- b) yet

2. Has it finished \_\_\_\_?

- a) still
- b) yet

3. I haven't eaten \_\_\_\_.

- a) still
- b) yet

4. She is \_\_\_\_ looking for a job.

- a) still
- b) yet

5. The bus hasn't come \_\_\_\_.

- a) still
- b) yet

6. Have you done it \_\_\_\_?

- a) still
- b) yet

7. They are \_\_\_\_ eating.

- a) still
- b) yet

8. It hasn't stopped raining \_\_\_\_.

- a) still
- b) yet

9. She is \_\_\_\_ in bed.

- a) still
- b) yet

10. She hasn't got up \_\_\_\_.

- a) still
- b) yet

# ПРЕДЛОГИ

## Пространственные предлоги *in*, *on* и *at*

**in** — в, внутри:

She lives in a big house;  
We found them in the woods.

**on** — на, по, при и т.д.:

On the way to the station I met an old friend of mine.

**at** — принадлежность чего-либо или кого-либо месту, процессу:

Jack works at the factory;  
The teacher is at the table.

## Предлоги *in*, *on* и *at* как предлоги времени:

**at** — «точка на циферблате часов»:

We'll meet at six o'clock.

**on** — день недели, дата:

On Monday I get up at six-thirty, as I have to go to work.

**in** — год, месяц, период суток:

In 2020 I'll be seventeen.

## Прочие предлоги:

**from** как пространственный предлог — из, с:

Get the book from the table.

**of** — предлог притяжательного падежа, обозначающий также принадлежность чего-либо кому-либо или чему-либо:

He is of French nationality;  
Who will take care of the children?

**for** — для, за, в, из, из-за, по причине, ради, в обмен, на расстоянии, несмотря на и т.д.:

Mike sent for the doctor, as his mother was ill;  
Who are you looking for?

**for** как предлог времени означает *в течение*:  
for a week;  
for some time.

**during** — в течение, в продолжение:

During our voyage we managed to see a lot of interesting places.

**out (out of)** — из:

At last they found that she was out of danger;  
Don't speak out of turn.

**over** — над, через; в движении над чем-либо; протяженность над чем-либо:

We were flying over the mountains.

**up** — вверх, наверху и т.д.:

He was able to bring up eleven children without anybody's aid.

**by** — возле, около, рядом; посредством, через, с помощью:

By the time you return the children will be sleeping;  
He came home by train.

**about** — о, вокруг, около, кругом, приблизительно, насчет и т.д.:

She should be careful about the man;  
How about going there in a taxi?

**under** — под, из-под, при, под управлением, под бременем, под влиянием:

Jack is under the bridge now;  
The car is under repair at the moment.

**through** — сквозь, через, посредством, благодаря и т.д.:

I heard of him through his friend.

**into** — в; движение внутрь:

Jack came into the room.

**with** — с, со:

What's wrong with you?  
John has trouble with his eyes.

**within** и **without** — составные предлоги, значение которых складывается из значения их составляющих (**within** = **with** + **in** — внутри, в пределах; **without** = **with** + **out** — вне, без):

John left the party without saying goodbye to anybody;  
Are you within the law?

**to** — в, во, к (обозначает направление):

When I got to the office, the secretary had already gone.

**after** — за, позади, после, о, об:

Let's meet after six;  
Miss Smith will look after the children while we are away.

**across** — сквозь, через, поперек и т.д.:

The troops were moving across the country.

### **Упражнение 66**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*in, at*):**

1. Tom is still \_\_\_\_ hospital with serious injuries.
2. Sally is \_\_\_\_ the garden. 3. She is \_\_\_\_ the bus stop waiting for a bus. 4. The headline is \_\_\_\_ the top of the page. 5. The boys are playing football \_\_\_\_ the street. 6. Did you see my picture \_\_\_\_ the magazine? 7. She had a toothache so she's \_\_\_\_ the dentist's. 8. I am \_\_\_\_ home all day on Friday. 9. Please turn right \_\_\_\_ the traffic light. 10. There are many different languages \_\_\_\_ the world.

### **Упражнение 67**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*in, on, at*):**

1. I live \_\_\_\_ an apartment building. 2. My apartment building is \_\_\_\_ the corner. 3. My apartment is \_\_\_\_ the fifth floor. 4. My friend lives \_\_\_\_ 27 Strong Street. 5. He lives \_\_\_\_ apartment 501. 6. It's \_\_\_\_ San Francisco. 7. I live \_\_\_\_ the top floor. 8. It's the fifth door \_\_\_\_ your left. 9. That apartment was \_\_\_\_ the basement. 10. I used to live \_\_\_\_ 12 Harrison Street.

### **Упражнение 68**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами места (*at, on* или *in*):**

1. The headquarters of the United Nations is \_\_\_\_ New York. 2. In most countries people drive \_\_\_\_ the right. 3. I usually buy a newspaper \_\_\_\_ my way to work. 4. Last year we had a lovely skiing holiday \_\_\_\_ the Swiss Alps. 5. San Francisco is \_\_\_\_ the west coast of the United States. 6. She spends most of the

day sitting \_\_\_\_ the window. 7. The report about the accident was \_\_\_\_ the front page of the newspaper. 8. In the theatre we had seats \_\_\_\_ the front row. 9. Write the name and address \_\_\_\_ the front page of the envelope. 10. It's dangerous to play football \_\_\_\_ the streets. 11. I'll meet you \_\_\_\_ the corner of the street at 10. 12. We got stuck in a traffic jam \_\_\_\_ the way to the airport. 13. Look at the horses \_\_\_\_ that field. 14. \_\_\_\_ the end of the street there is a path to our house. 15. Do you want sugar \_\_\_\_ your coffee?

### Упражнение 69

Заполните пробелы предлогами места *at*, *on* или *in*:

1. Her brother lives \_\_\_\_ a small town on the south coast of Spain.
2. The sports results are \_\_\_\_ the back page of the paper.
3. They got married \_\_\_\_ Birmingham.
4. Vienna is \_\_\_\_ the river Danube.
5. His office is \_\_\_\_ the third floor.
6. Tom is sitting \_\_\_\_ an armchair.
7. The picture is \_\_\_\_ the wall.
8. We meet \_\_\_\_ the station at 7.
9. She was ill and stayed \_\_\_\_ bed.
10. Are there any good films \_\_\_\_ the cinema this week?
11. We went to see a play \_\_\_\_ the National Theatre.
12. She is still \_\_\_\_ hospital and recovers from her holiday.
13. We were \_\_\_\_ sea for ten weeks.
14. Because of delay we had to wait for three hours \_\_\_\_ the airport.
15. I didn't see her \_\_\_\_ the party.

### Упражнение 70

Заполните пробелы предлогами *at*, *on*, *in*, *to* или *by*:

1. We decided not to go \_\_\_\_ car. 2. She studied \_\_\_\_ Paris for two weeks. 3. The exhibition \_\_\_\_ the art gallery finished last Sunday. 4. I saw Ken \_\_\_\_ Dave's wedding. 5. Linda is a student \_\_\_\_ Cambridge University. 6. After some years he arrived back \_\_\_\_ Scotland. 7. The train arrives \_\_\_\_ platform 3. 8. What time did you arrive \_\_\_\_ the hotel? 9. Turn left \_\_\_\_ the traffic lights. 10. When are you going \_\_\_\_ Greece? 11. He was tired and went \_\_\_\_ bed. 12. The train stopped \_\_\_\_ every little station. 13. I saw Bill this morning. He was \_\_\_\_ a bus which passed me. 14. I missed the bus and had to go \_\_\_\_ foot. 15. The easiest way to go around is \_\_\_\_ Underground.

### Упражнение 71

**Заполните пробелы предлогами *at, on, in, to, into* или *by*:**

1. I must go \_\_\_\_ the bank today to change money.
2. He has just returned \_\_\_\_ France. 3. She arrived \_\_\_\_ the airport at 6.
4. Have you ever been \_\_\_\_ Ireland?
5. They got \_\_\_\_ the car and drove off.
6. We drove \_\_\_\_ the party \_\_\_\_ Tom's car.
7. Get \_\_\_\_ the train. It's going to leave.
8. The man chased by the police ran \_\_\_\_ the shop.
9. The bird flew \_\_\_\_ the room through the window.
10. He has never been \_\_\_\_ a football match.
11. We usually go to work \_\_\_\_ car.
12. We drove \_\_\_\_ the cinema \_\_\_\_ a taxi.
13. They like to travel \_\_\_\_ plane.
14. Does the train stop \_\_\_\_ York?
15. What time did you arrive \_\_\_\_ school?

**Упражнение 72**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, on, in*):**

1. The train leaves \_\_\_\_ five minutes, hurry up.
2. I'm going to America \_\_\_\_ April.
3. He doesn't work \_\_\_\_ Sundays or Mondays.
4. In England the shops shut \_\_\_\_ 5:30.
5. She never feels very good \_\_\_\_ the morning.
6. She is starting work \_\_\_\_ June 4th.
7. What do you do \_\_\_\_ the evenings?
8. I can't sleep \_\_\_\_ night these days.
9. Where are you going \_\_\_\_ summer?
10. I was born \_\_\_\_ 1966.

**Упражнение 73**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, on, in, at, since*):**

1. The course begins \_\_\_\_ the 7th of January.
2. I went to bed \_\_\_\_ midnight.
3. We arrived \_\_\_\_ 5 o'clock the morning.
4. Mozart was born in Salzburg \_\_\_\_ 1756.
5. Are you doing anything special \_\_\_\_ week-ends?
6. Hurry up! We've to go \_\_\_\_ five minutes.
7. I last saw Ann \_\_\_\_ Tuesday.
8. He has lived in India \_\_\_\_ two years.
9. I'll phone you \_\_\_\_ Tuesday morning.
10. Tom's grandmother died \_\_\_\_ 1987 \_\_\_\_ the age of 81.
11. Jack's brother is out of work \_\_\_\_ the moment.
12. The price of electricity went up \_\_\_\_ October.
13. I haven't seen him \_\_\_\_ Christmas.
14. \_\_\_\_ Sunday afternoons I usually get up late.
15. There are usually a lot of parties \_\_\_\_ New Year's Eve.

**Упражнение 74**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, on, in, at, from... till, until*):**

1. I'll be working \_\_\_\_ 7 o'clock. 2. I'll be back \_\_\_\_ half an hour. 3. I suddenly felt ill \_\_\_\_ the examination. 4. They were working in the garden \_\_\_\_ 3 o'clock \_\_\_\_ seven o'clock. 5. Carol got married \_\_\_\_ 1994. 6. The book was easy to read. So I read it \_\_\_\_ a day. 7. They have lived there \_\_\_\_ 20 years. 8. We were at the party \_\_\_\_ midnight. 9. They were at school \_\_\_\_ 2 o'clock. 10. I saw him last \_\_\_\_ the morning. 11. I did my homework \_\_\_\_ the evening. 12. She started dancing \_\_\_\_ 6 and now she's a great star. 13. He learned driving a lorry \_\_\_\_ three weeks. 14. He waited \_\_\_\_ they were quiet. 15. In summer he always goes jogging \_\_\_\_ Sundays.

### Упражнение 75

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*until, since, for*):**

1. I've lived in America \_\_\_\_ I was five years old.  
 2. He said he would be away \_\_\_\_ Monday. 3. I've been married \_\_\_\_ five years now. 4. Mom and Dad have gone away \_\_\_\_ a few days. 5. Wait here \_\_\_\_ I come back. 6. I stayed up \_\_\_\_ three in the morning. 7. It has been raining \_\_\_\_ he arrived. 8. I have been studying \_\_\_\_ half an hour. 9. I have been away \_\_\_\_ five p.m. 10. I am going on a holiday \_\_\_\_ three weeks. Can you feed my cat?

### Упражнение 76

**Заполните пробелы предлогами времени (*for, during, on, in, at*):**

1. I like walking around the town \_\_\_\_ night. 2. Are you going to the cinema \_\_\_\_ Friday night? 3. I've been waiting \_\_\_\_ an hour. 4. Ann works hard \_\_\_\_

the week, so she likes to relax \_\_\_\_ week-ends. 5. I've been invited to a wedding \_\_\_\_ the 14th of February. 6. \_\_\_\_ the age of twelve he wrote his first play. 7. We have to leave \_\_\_\_ five minutes. 8. I've been waiting for her \_\_\_\_ an hour. 9. \_\_\_\_ spring they're always in Spain. 10. The price of coffee is going up \_\_\_\_ April. 11. They left the party \_\_\_\_ 11. 12. We had a lot of fun \_\_\_\_ our holidays. 13. He woke up \_\_\_\_ four in the night. 14. He is always sleepy \_\_\_\_ the morning. 15. I haven't seen him \_\_\_\_ hours.

### Упражнение 77

**Заполните пробелы предлогами:**

1. My wife works (на) \_\_\_\_ the factory. 2. I live (в) \_\_\_\_ Boston. 3. Come (в) \_\_\_\_ the house and have some coffee. 4. Where are you (откуда) \_\_\_\_ ? 5. Let's go (в) \_\_\_\_ Moscow tomorrow. 6. He is here (с) \_\_\_\_ his wife. 7. The books are (на) \_\_\_\_ the table. 8. Take this man (прочь) \_\_\_\_ ! 9. Here is some water (для) \_\_\_\_ you. 10. Can you speak (об) \_\_\_\_ it? 11. My house is (около) \_\_\_\_ the Central Park. 12. (Кстати!) \_\_\_\_ the way! Where is George? 13. The City Hall is (вон) \_\_\_\_ there. 14. I work from six a.m. (до) \_\_\_\_ four p.m. 15. When do you (встаешь с постели) get \_\_\_\_ ? 16. How long do I go (вдоль) \_\_\_\_ this street? 17. Where do I (выхожу) get \_\_\_\_ the bus?

### Упражнение 78

**Заполните пробелы предлогами и наречиями:**

1. Let's go \_\_\_\_ Moscow on Saturday. 2. Take this book (ко) \_\_\_\_ the table. 3. Come \_\_\_\_ the office and answer the phone. 4. Take the passport (из) \_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ the desk. 5. I am siting (y) \_\_\_\_\_ the table now.  
 6. I come (из) \_\_\_\_\_ Australia. 7. The pencils are \_\_\_\_\_  
 the box. Take them out of there. 8. The pencil is (на)  
 \_\_\_\_\_ the desk. 9. The box is (под) \_\_\_\_\_ the table.  
 10. The bank is (через) \_\_\_\_\_ the street. 11. There  
 is a lamp (над) \_\_\_\_\_ the table. 12. There is a new  
 car (между) \_\_\_\_\_ those two old ones. 13. There is  
 a telephone (перед) \_\_\_\_\_ \_\_\_\_\_ him. 14. My  
 house is (за) \_\_\_\_\_ the post-office. 15. We are siting  
 (вокруг) \_\_\_\_\_ the table and drinking tea. 16. The book  
 costs (свыше) \_\_\_\_\_ 5 dollars. 17. I am sitting (около)  
 \_\_\_\_\_ the window. 18. Let's meet \_\_\_\_\_ September.  
 19. He's out at the moment, but you can see him \_\_\_\_\_  
 an hour. 20. I get up \_\_\_\_\_ 5 o'clock. 21. I bought this  
 car \_\_\_\_\_ Monday. 22. Mary works \_\_\_\_\_ 5 a.m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 6 o'clock in the evening. 23. I work \_\_\_\_\_ an hour every  
 day. 24. (В течение) \_\_\_\_\_ the meeting he spoke three  
 times. 25. We can meet (после) \_\_\_\_\_ work. 26. (До)  
 \_\_\_\_\_ breakfast I work in the garden. 27. He went to  
 Canada(c) \_\_\_\_\_ a friend. 28. What can I do (для) \_\_\_\_\_  
 you? 29. You can have it (без) \_\_\_\_\_ a prescription.  
 30. (B) \_\_\_\_\_ 1998 I met him for the first time.

### Упражнение 79

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, for, after*):**

1. I hear he is looking \_\_\_\_\_ a job. 2. Could everyone please look \_\_\_\_\_ the lost keys? 3. My sister looks \_\_\_\_\_ the kids on Saturday. 4. Why is she looking \_\_\_\_\_ me like that? 5. Look \_\_\_\_\_ those lovely flowers over there. 6. I'm looking \_\_\_\_\_ Tom. Have you seen him somewhere today? 7. This is very valuable. Please look \_\_\_\_\_ it. 8. I have lost my key. I'd better look \_\_\_\_\_ it. 9. I'll see you again soon. Look \_\_\_\_\_ yourself.

10. In the museum a lot of people were looking \_\_\_\_\_ the beautiful painting.

### Упражнение 80

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, by, with*):

1. Sally was driving \_\_\_\_\_ 90 kilometers per hour.
2. Did you stay \_\_\_\_\_ friends? 3. No, I stayed \_\_\_\_\_ a hotel.
4. My house is \_\_\_\_\_ the sea. 5. I usually go to school \_\_\_\_\_ bus.
6. They have a big collection of paintings \_\_\_\_\_ Picasso. 7. Have you seen any plays \_\_\_\_\_ William Shakespeare?
8. Do you take tea \_\_\_\_\_ milk and sugar? 9. Who is the man \_\_\_\_\_ the sunglasses on?
10. Water boils \_\_\_\_\_ 100 Centigrade.
11. I love any music \_\_\_\_\_ the Beatles. 12. He always drives \_\_\_\_\_ very high speeds.
13. My friends want a house \_\_\_\_\_ a big garden. 14. My brother died \_\_\_\_\_ the age of 66.
15. Look! He's standing \_\_\_\_\_ the window. 16. I left school \_\_\_\_\_ 4:00 today.
17. In golf you hit the ball \_\_\_\_\_ a club. 18. How long does it take \_\_\_\_\_ car?
19. My car is the one \_\_\_\_\_ a flat tire.
20. I'm going to Mexico \_\_\_\_\_ some friends next week.
21. I like movies \_\_\_\_\_ a happy ending.
22. I didn't have any scissors so I cut it \_\_\_\_\_ a knife.
23. Do you know the woman \_\_\_\_\_ red hair?
24. Do you like travelling \_\_\_\_\_ plane?
25. I need glasses to read \_\_\_\_\_.
26. Who is that book \_\_\_\_\_?
27. He was bitten \_\_\_\_\_ a snake.
28. I wish he wouldn't drive \_\_\_\_\_ such speeds.
29. Is he \_\_\_\_\_ you?
30. I am \_\_\_\_\_ home now.

### Упражнение 81

Заполните пробелы, где это необходимо, соответствующими предлогами:

1. The film started \_\_\_\_ eight o'clock \_\_\_\_ Thursday. 2. Do you live \_\_\_\_ the centre \_\_\_\_ the city? 3. He told us \_\_\_\_ his life \_\_\_\_ Australia. 4. The doctor ordered her to stay \_\_\_\_ bed. 5. I think I left my pen \_\_\_\_ the table. 6. Did you leave \_\_\_\_ the Browns \_\_\_\_ noon? — No, I stayed \_\_\_\_ them \_\_\_\_ five p.m. 7. Whom will you invite \_\_\_\_ your birthday party? 8. Can you take your brother \_\_\_\_ school? 9. She got \_\_\_\_ \_\_\_\_ 6.45 \_\_\_\_ the morning, had breakfast and left home \_\_\_\_ work \_\_\_\_ 8.15. 10. I could do \_\_\_\_ a cup of coffee. 11. \_\_\_\_ the morning he usually buys a newspaper and looks \_\_\_\_ it on his way \_\_\_\_ the office. 12. There are millions \_\_\_\_ people \_\_\_\_ African countries who have no job. 13. The house where we lived was \_\_\_\_ the river. 14. Sorry, I have no cigarette lighter \_\_\_\_ me. 15. There was not much \_\_\_\_ the menu.

### Упражнение 82

Заполните пробелы предлогами *about*, *at*, *in* или *to*:

1. We got \_\_\_\_ Paris in time for lunch. 2. We arrived \_\_\_\_ Paris in time for lunch. 3. We arrived \_\_\_\_ the restaurant in time for lunch. 4. I'm thinking \_\_\_\_ buying a new printer. 5. Are you listening \_\_\_\_ me? 6. What the heck are you talking \_\_\_\_? 7. Are you going to come \_\_\_\_ my cousin's wedding? 8. I must write \_\_\_\_ Tony. 9. He's always the last to hear \_\_\_\_ what's going on around here. 10. I'm sick of pubs. I feel like staying \_\_\_\_ and watching a DVD. 11. What time do you normally get \_\_\_\_ the office in the morning? 12. We were chatting \_\_\_\_ the new neighbours over the fence. 13. If you don't

stop laughing \_\_\_\_ me, I'm going home. 14. George Clooney arrived \_\_\_\_ Spain yesterday to promote his new movie. 15. We arrived \_\_\_\_ the airport two hours before the flight was due to leave.

### Упражнение 83

Заполните пробелы соответствующими предлогами:

1. A: Are you any good \_\_\_\_ chess?  
B: No, not really. I nearly always lose.
2. Football and advertisements! I'm really fed \_\_\_\_ with the telly these days.
3. I can't believe it. Carlos is afraid \_\_\_\_ pigeons.  
It's ridiculous.
4. Pedro has a problem. He's jealous \_\_\_\_ everything, even his own sister!
5. Carla is very worried \_\_\_\_ her exams.
6. I get confused \_\_\_\_ all this new technology.
7. That was very stupid \_\_\_\_ him.
8. Are you aware \_\_\_\_ the situation in Sierra Leone?
9. She's very excited \_\_\_\_ her trip to Egypt.
10. I'm very bad \_\_\_\_ tennis, I'm afraid.

### Упражнение 84

Заполните пробелы правильными предлогами (*on, of, for, with, about, from, to, at, into, against, by или after*):

1. John was later blamed \_\_\_\_ the accident.
2. He reported \_\_\_\_ that matter to me months ago.
3. The whole room smelled \_\_\_\_ lavender!
4. The inheritance was divided \_\_\_\_ equal parts.
5. A good

thing we could stop him \_\_\_\_ making that stupid remark! 6. Jane congratulated her sister \_\_\_\_ her birthday 7. You shouldn't compare a Ferrari \_\_\_\_ a BMW. 8. Why didn't you inform us \_\_\_\_ the strike? 9. I agree \_\_\_\_ his proposal on condition that he dropped all charges. 10. Are we sufficiently insured \_\_\_\_ fire? 11. "Late \_\_\_\_ work again?" 12. John is very good \_\_\_\_ mathematics. 13. This mushroom soup tastes \_\_\_\_ tomatoes! 14. That's just typical \_\_\_\_ Helen to forget our wedding anniversary. 15. I'm so glad I got the contract. I'm really keen \_\_\_\_ working in London. 16. I have been suffering \_\_\_\_ dizziness lately. 17. I knew you were going to succeed. I'm so pleased \_\_\_\_ you! 18. His wife is so jealous \_\_\_\_ him she follows him everywhere he goes! 19. Jeremy is so slow \_\_\_\_ typing, I'd rather type myself! 20. Yesterday I was angry \_\_\_\_ you because I had just received some bad news.

### **Упражнение 85**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими предлогами:**

1. My mother is never free \_\_\_\_ pain. 2. What's wrong \_\_\_\_ you? 3. Sheila is jealous \_\_\_\_ Liz. 4. I'm short \_\_\_\_ whiskey; we'll have to do with a glass of brandy. 5. Our little daughter still becomes ill \_\_\_\_ fear when we talk about the mugger. 6. Are you good \_\_\_\_ chess? 7. Biking is very important \_\_\_\_ my husband. 8. "I am always careful \_\_\_\_ children", the nurse said. 9. North \_\_\_\_ Brussels people's sleep is disturbed by low-flying aircraft. 10. Drinking soup after dinner is very typical \_\_\_\_ my husband. 11. I'm not so sure \_\_\_\_ him any more. 12. You seem to be

surprised \_\_\_\_ seeing me. 13. Ballerinas must be very sensitive \_\_\_\_ music. 14. Are you still angry \_\_\_\_ me? 15. It was very sensible \_\_\_\_ you to warn the police. 16. The teacher said he was tired \_\_\_\_ asking for silence. 17. My sister is very keen \_\_\_\_ football. 18. Mary is crazy \_\_\_\_ Francis. 19. It was clear \_\_\_\_ the doctor that the patient was pretending. 20. As an engineer I am responsible \_\_\_\_ my employers \_\_\_\_ the maintenance of the machines.

### Упражнение 86

**Заполните пробелы правильным предлогом (*up, at, in, into, to, with, about*):**

1. We set \_\_\_\_ the Amsterdam office 6 years ago.
2. We have decided to take \_\_\_\_ his offer.
3. We have decided to invest \_\_\_\_ computer shares.
4. We are not interested \_\_\_\_ your problems.
5. In Spain, we are working \_\_\_\_ a local company.
6. I am quite happy to listen \_\_\_\_ what you have to say.
7. We know all \_\_\_\_ your other job offer.
8. There is absolutely no way we can make a deal \_\_\_\_ them.
9. We're delighted \_\_\_\_ what you have done.
10. As people have left the company, I've had to take \_\_\_\_ more and more work.

### Упражнение 87

**Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:**

1. (On, In) \_\_\_\_ the meantime, you can prepare dinner.
2. Have you decided (on, about) \_\_\_\_ a name (to, for) \_\_\_\_ the baby yet?
3. Are you still working (on, in) \_\_\_\_ your project?
4. He reminds me (about, of) \_\_\_\_ my brother-in-law.
5. We are leaving (to, from) \_\_\_\_.

for) \_\_\_\_ Paris next Saturday. 6. She was angry (about, with) \_\_\_\_ herself for having made such stupid mistakes. 7. I'm happy that he came (with, to) \_\_\_\_ the conclusion that I was right. 8. We do have to fight (for, with) \_\_\_\_ our freedom of speech. 9. Excuse me (about, for) \_\_\_\_ being late. 10. "I insist (on, in) \_\_\_\_ my innocence", he said. 11. They aren't interested (about, in) \_\_\_\_ biology. 12. He always mixes passion (against, with) \_\_\_\_ hate. 13. It'll all depend (about, on) \_\_\_\_ his mood. 14. Don't wait (for, on) \_\_\_\_ me. I still have many things to do here. 15. The government should care (of, for) \_\_\_\_ the homeless children.

### Упражнение 88

**Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:**

1. (On, In) \_\_\_\_ his way to Japan he stopped over in Los Angeles.
2. Thanks (for, about) \_\_\_\_ all you've done for me.
3. You should spend your money (with, on) \_\_\_\_ something worthwhile.
4. Is there anything (for, on) \_\_\_\_ sale at the mall this week? I don't have much money to spend.
5. We're looking at some of the ads offered (in, on) \_\_\_\_ that brochure.
6. Have you found a nice gift (to, for) \_\_\_\_ her?
7. (On, In) \_\_\_\_ a rainy day I like to stay at home.
8. In winter Florida is very popular with northerners who suffer (with, from) \_\_\_\_ the cold weather in their states.
9. The President approves (of, in) \_\_\_\_ making the agreement with Brazil.
10. John, do you remember Mary? She's an old friend (from, of) \_\_\_\_ school.
11. Let's go (to, on) \_\_\_\_ a tour of the city.
12. Who is that man smiling

(at, to) \_\_\_\_? 13. Many animals are (at, in) \_\_\_\_ the risk of extinction. 14. Switzerland is famous (about, for) \_\_\_\_ its watches. 15. You'd better change (to, for) \_\_\_\_ a lower gear when driving uphill. 16. Ours is the best car (in, on) \_\_\_\_ the market. 17. Can I pay for this painting (in, with) \_\_\_\_ dollars? 18. This story is similar (with, to) \_\_\_\_ the one she told us. 19. Find answers (to, for) \_\_\_\_ these questions if you can. 20. I'm not sure (of, at) \_\_\_\_ all that the interest rate is affordable.

### Упражнение 89

**Заполните пробелы одним из предлогов, данных в скобках:**

1. (On, In) \_\_\_\_ Thanksgiving, we usually eat cranberry sauce with our roasted turkey.
2. They were satisfied (with, on) \_\_\_\_ the outcome (in, of) \_\_\_\_ the elections.
3. We always take a trip (on, in) \_\_\_\_ summer.
4. She made the mistake (about, of) \_\_\_\_ adding salt instead of sugar.
5. He was sitting (at, in) \_\_\_\_ his seat when the teacher entered the classroom.
6. While (in, on) \_\_\_\_ holiday, they vacationed (on, in) \_\_\_\_ Australia.
7. He was concerned (about, with) \_\_\_\_ his low grade (in, on) \_\_\_\_ the class.
8. He came (with, to) \_\_\_\_ the decision that he should study harder.
9. He was happy (for, with) \_\_\_\_ them when he learned (of, in) \_\_\_\_ their success.
10. He was confused (about, for) \_\_\_\_ the correct answer to the test question.
11. He looked (about, in) \_\_\_\_ the countryside for signs of spring.
12. He joined (against, with) \_\_\_\_ his allies to win the battle.
13. He looked (to, on) \_\_\_\_ his friends for advice.
14. The cook waited (for, on) \_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ the customers because the server left early.  
 15. He waited (on, for) \_\_\_\_\_ her reply until it was too late to make a decision.

### Упражнение 90

Заполните пробелы предлогами (*on, with, on, of, in, at, from, to, in front of, up*):

- Good morning, how can I help you?
- Good afternoon, sir. Would it be possible to make some travel arrangements \_\_\_\_\_ behalf of my boss?
- Certainly, madam. Please have a seat.
- Fine. Shall I start \_\_\_\_\_ the first destination?
- Please.
- Well, \_\_\_\_\_ Monday the 21st \_\_\_\_\_ March my boss, Mr Taylor that is, needs to be \_\_\_\_\_ Paris. \_\_\_\_\_ 11 AM he has an appointment \_\_\_\_\_ a customer near Courbevoie. I know it takes about three quarters of an hour to get \_\_\_\_\_ Courbevoie \_\_\_\_\_ Charles de Gaulle.
- I see. So Mr Taylor should land \_\_\_\_\_ Paris \_\_\_\_\_ around 10 AM.
- At the latest. Checking-out at the airport, collecting luggage, not to mention traffic.
- Yes, you're quite right.
- Would it be possible to catch an early morning flight \_\_\_\_\_ Heathrow?
- Let me see. I have the Heathrow flight schedules here \_\_\_\_\_. Early morning? I'm afraid the first scheduled flight \_\_\_\_\_ London is only \_\_\_\_\_. 8 AM.
- That late? Is there no earlier flight \_\_\_\_\_ Paris?
- Unfortunately not, madam.
- I guess the only solution is to fly down to Paris \_\_\_\_\_ Sunday evening then?

— Yes, that's right. But look \_\_\_\_ it this way: catching the early morning flight \_\_\_\_ Monday would have meant getting \_\_\_\_ as early as 4 AM anyway. There's the one-hour difference with continental time, the trip \_\_\_\_ Birmingham, check-in time, etc.

— I suppose you're right. Let's take a look \_\_\_\_ the options for Sunday evening.

### **Упражнение 91**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами (*at, in* или *on*):**

1. What will you be doing \_\_\_\_ Christmas Eve?
2. I'm sure he will behave in a much more responsible way \_\_\_\_ two years' time, when he's married.
3. You're born \_\_\_\_ January 4th, aren't you? 4. I'll see you \_\_\_\_ the exhibition \_\_\_\_ two weeks' time!
5. The plane lands \_\_\_\_ 1.05 PM \_\_\_\_ Heathrow airport \_\_\_\_ London, doesn't it? 6. \_\_\_\_ 2020 we will be 49. Imagine that! 7. I saw him \_\_\_\_ Tim's birthday party \_\_\_\_ September 19th. 8. Did you know he's living \_\_\_\_ the Isles of Scilly? 9. No, I thought he was living \_\_\_\_ Glastonbury, with his ex-wife. 10. We'll get up \_\_\_\_ the crack of dawn, drink champagne \_\_\_\_ the lawn and have a swim \_\_\_\_ the lake.

### **Упражнение 92**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами *of* или *from* или наречием *off*:**

1. Our house is 2 minutes \_\_\_\_ the main road.
2. Hush now, little baby, there is nothing to be frightened \_\_\_\_ . 3. There's so much that still needs taking care \_\_\_\_ this weekend. 4. I was rudely instructed to keep \_\_\_\_ the lawn! 5. The plane takes

\_\_\_ at 5.58 PM. 6. The president cited his friend's telephone number \_\_\_ the top of his head. 7. This beer has definitely gone \_\_\_. 8. Surely you don't approve \_\_\_ such behaviour, do you? 9. Get her out \_\_\_ your mind and get on with your life. 10. Get \_\_\_ my back, will you!

### **Упражнение 93**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами:**

1. Jack has been living \_\_\_ lodgings for over 6 months now.
2. Why these questions? What are you getting \_\_\_ , my friend?
3. I hope he's back \_\_\_ time for the ceremony.
4. He's such a good speaker but now he's groping \_\_\_ words.
5. Mr Bond instructed me to buy this car \_\_\_ any price.
6. There's still room for improvement \_\_\_ your work.
7. Take no pity \_\_\_ me. I only have myself to blame!
8. A person with his record has got much to answer \_\_\_\_.
9. \_\_\_ my mind or \_\_\_ my opinion mean the same.
10. If there's one person I can be mad \_\_\_ it's him.

### **Упражнение 94**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими предлогами:**

1. You can find my opinion \_\_\_ that play in "The Times"
2. I have the news \_\_\_ an article in "The Times".
3. There are a lot of objections \_\_\_ smoking.
4. His answer \_\_\_ our request was negative.
5. She is 21 but still has a fear \_\_\_ ghosts.
6. I'll send you my report \_\_\_ the case as soon as possible.
7. The response \_\_\_ his new novel surpasses the publisher's expectations.
8. My love \_\_\_ Italy remains.
9. The

demand \_\_\_\_ DVD-players is on the increase. 10. My brother has a strong desire \_\_\_\_ adventure. 11. My lawyer will give me advice \_\_\_\_ this case. 12. That's a quotation \_\_\_\_ one of G.B. Shaw's plays. 13. Life \_\_\_\_ the country is much simpler than \_\_\_\_ town. 14. The party's attitude \_\_\_\_ immigrants is very unfriendly. 15. The headline \_\_\_\_ his essay \_\_\_\_ festivals was very catchy. 16. I appreciate songs \_\_\_\_ Elton John very much. 17. Topless sunbathing on the beach is no longer an exception \_\_\_\_ the rule. 18. The meteorologist has given a warning \_\_\_\_ floods. 19. The duchess wore earrings \_\_\_\_ silver and a bracelet \_\_\_\_ gold. 20. Let this be a warning \_\_\_\_ you. 21. She has been a Member of Parliament \_\_\_\_ over 30 years. 22. The simplest solution \_\_\_\_ the lack of energy is to import more oil \_\_\_\_ the Middle East. 23. The Minister's attack \_\_\_\_ the opposition is shameful. 24. Your brother's dependence \_\_\_\_ his mother is laughable. 25. The risk \_\_\_\_ unemployment never disappears in a free economy.

# ГЛАГОЛ

## ВЫБОР ПРАВИЛЬНОГО ГЛАГОЛА

### **offer — suggest**

No one offered to *help* (инфinitив) the old woman;

I offered *help* (существительное), and it was accepted by all;

но:

She suggested *that we should go* (придаточное предложение) for a walk before dinner;

Mike suggested a new *method* (существительное) of doing this work;

Johanna suggested *going* (герундий) to the party together.

### **learn — teach — study — discover — find out**

**learn** — учить, овладевать знаниями, навыками, узнавать;

**study** — учиться, изучать (сам процесс учебы);

**teach** — обучать;

**find out**, означая то же, что и глагол **to learn**, предполагает, что для получения информации были приложены некоторые усилия;

**discover** означает, что новые сведения неожиданны, удивительны для получившего их человека.

### **carry — bring — take**

**carry** — нести, носить, перевозить; не подразумевает направление движения;

**bring** — приносить, привозить; как правило, подразумевает направление движения — к говорящему;

**take** в значении «приносить, привозить» также подразумевает направление движения, но — от говорящего.

#### **dress — put on — wear**

**dress** — одевать ребенка, себя;

**put on** — надевать пальто, шляпу, ботинки;

**wear** — носить одежду, очки и т.д.

#### **speak — talk — say — tell**

**speak** «разговаривать» и **talk** «разговаривать» обозначают саму способность к говорению как способу передачи информации; глаголы **say** «говорить, сказать» и **tell** «говорить, сказать» относятся к сообщению, которое мы передаем, реализуя эту способность.

Глагол **tell** сочетается со следующим за ним дополнением беспредложно и в ряде случаев имеет дополнительное значение «велеть, приказывать.

#### **do — make**

**do** — «делать», чаще всего используется перед существительными, обозначающими различные виды работы;

**make** — изготавливать.

#### **rise — raise**

**rise** — подниматься — непереходный глагол, он не требует после себя прямого дополнения;

**rise** — неправильный глагол (**rose** — **risen**);



**raise** — поднимать — переходный глагол, требующий после себя прямого дополнения; **raise** — правильный глагол (**raised** — **raised**).

### **lay — lie — lie**

**lay** — класть — переходный глагол, требующий после себя прямого дополнения; **lay** — неправильный глагол (**laid** — **laid**);

**lie** — лежать — непереходный глагол, он не требует после себя прямого дополнения; **lie** — неправильный глагол (**lay** — **lain**).

**lie** — лгать, графическая форма которого подобна графической форме глагола **lie** — лежать в первой форме; **lie** — лгать — правильный глагол (**lied** — **lied**).

### **look — see — watch**

**look** — смотреть;

**see** — видеть;

**watch** — наблюдать, обозревать.

## Упражнение 95

Заполните пробелы соответствующими глаголами, данными в скобках:

1. I think you should (learn — study) \_\_\_\_ to hunt.
2. We (learn — study) \_\_\_\_ our first English words at school.
3. You ought to (learn — study) \_\_\_\_ this poem by heart.
4. She (learn — study) \_\_\_\_ his face carefully before answering his question.
5. For a long time we tried to (find out — learn — discover) \_\_\_\_ something about Roger, but failed.
6. Suddenly I (find out — learn — discover) \_\_\_\_

that I was moving in the wrong direction. 7. From the telegram I (find out — learn — discover) \_\_\_\_ that he had passed all his exams. 8. The autumn came and (carry — bring — take) \_\_\_\_ heavy clouds and rain. 9. Let me (carry — bring — take) \_\_\_\_ you out tonight. 10. You must always (carry — bring — take) \_\_\_\_ your gun, it's a dangerous place. 11. I get up at seven, wash, (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ and have breakfast. 12. It's raining outside. (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ your raincoat. 13. Jonny always (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ black at his concerts. 14. People (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ differently in winter or in summer. 15. I do not know what to (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ for the occasion. 16. He (dress — put on — wear) \_\_\_\_ his hat almost all the time although it does not suit him.

### Упражнение 96

Переведите на английский язык, используя глаголы *offer, suggest, speak, talk, tell, say, make, do*:

1. Позвольте предложить вам напитки (a drink).
2. Майк предложил нам всем поехать в Крым летом.
3. Кто предложил помочь Джону?
4. Кейт предложила интересный план.
5. Хозяйка предложила нам чашку чая.
6. Кто был первым, предложившим этот метод работы?
7. Перестаньте болтать!
8. Джейк сказал мне, что поедет на той неделе в Лондон.
9. Она сказала, что у нее нет этой книги.
10. Он говорит по-французски так хорошо, как будто провел несколько лет в Париже.
11. Мама велела мне закрыть книгу и идти спать.
12. Майк сказал мне: «Оставайся обедать».
13. Ты уже по-

мыл посуду? 14. Сделай мне одолжение. 15. Он уже принял решение? 16. Какую работу он выполняет в настоящий момент? 17. Он дал обещание прийти как можно скорее. 18. Это последняя из попыток, которые я когда-либо делал.

### **Упражнение 97**

**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Let me (offer — suggest) you a drink.
2. Mike (offer — suggest) going to the South in summer.
3. Who (offer — suggest) to help John?
4. Kathy (offer — suggest) an interesting plan.
5. Mrs Smith (offer — suggest) us a cup of tea.
6. Who was the first (offer — suggest) this method of work?
7. The Browns (offer — suggest) that we should stay in and watch television.
8. The insurance agent (offer — suggest) me a policy.

### **Упражнение 98**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. He was \_\_\_\_\_ when he said that he didn't see anyone there.
  - a) lying
  - b) laying
2. She \_\_\_\_\_ about her experience in order to get that job.
  - a) lay
  - b) lied
  - c) laid

3. You'll feel much better if you just \_\_\_\_ down and rest for a while.

- a) lie
- b) lay

4. He \_\_\_\_ the books on the table.

- a) lied
- b) lay
- c) laid

5. The hens aren't \_\_\_\_ any eggs this week.

- a) lying
- b) laying

6. Why did they \_\_\_\_ so many employees off at that company last year?

- a) lay
- b) lie

7. He \_\_\_\_ a serious charge against his employer.

- a) has lied
- b) has laid
- c) has lain

8. What I did \_\_\_\_ heavily on my conscience ever since.

- a) has lain
- b) has laid
- c) has lied

9. The solution \_\_\_\_ with you.

- a) lies
- b) lays

**Упражнение 99**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. If you have any questions, \_\_\_\_ your hand and I'll try to help you.

- a) raise
- b) rise

2. The student \_\_\_\_ a very good question about the importance of security in the big cities.

- a) rose
- b) raised

3. The sun \_\_\_\_ in the east.

- a) rises
- b) raises

4. Our community \_\_\_\_ money for the victims of the plane accident.

- a) is rising
- b) is raising

5. He \_\_\_\_ to an important position in the company.

- a) rose
- b) raised

6. She's \_\_\_\_ three children without her husband's financial support.

- a) raised
- b) risen

7. Unemployment \_\_\_\_ quickly in the metropolitan areas.

- a) is rising
- b) is raising

8. They \_\_\_\_ chicken on their farm.

- a) rise
- b) raise

9. The people decided to \_\_\_\_ up against the new government politics.

- a) rise
- b) raise

10. Don't \_\_\_\_ your voice to me! I'm still your boss.

- a) rise
- b) raise

11. The price of gas \_\_\_\_ by 5%.

- a) has raised
- b) has risen

12. As the speaker didn't show up, I \_\_\_\_ to the occasion and made the speech.

- a) raised
- b) rose

### **Упражнение 100**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. It goes without \_\_\_\_ that John is the best student in his class.

- a) saying
- b) say
- c) telling
- d) tell

2. I always \_\_\_\_ the children a story before bedtime.

- a) to tell
- b) say
- c) saying
- d) tell

3. Let's choose a big company, \_\_\_\_ , Ford and examine their pricing policy.

- a) saying
- b) say
- c) telling
- d) tell

4. You haven't handed in the lessons yet. What can you \_\_\_\_ for yourself?

- a) tell
- b) to tell
- c) say
- d) to say

5. It's difficult \_\_\_\_ Bob and John apart.

- a) to say
- b) to tell
- c) telling
- d) saying

6. Do as I \_\_\_\_ , not as I do.

- a) said
- b) told
- c) say
- d) tell

7. The captain \_\_\_\_ the troop to open fire against the enemies.

- a) was told
- b) told
- c) said
- d) was said

8. Please \_\_\_\_ everybody I'll be away for ten days.

- a) tell
- b) say
- c) to tell
- d) to say

9. I've \_\_\_\_ you the truth.

- a) said
- b) say
- c) tell
- d) told

10. The fact that she didn't sign the document  
\_\_\_\_ a lot about her values.

- a) tells
- b) tell
- c) says
- d) say

### **Упражнение 101**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. “Kids, please, \_\_\_\_ at the blackboard!”

- a) look
- b) see
- c) watch

2. “Be quiet and let me \_\_\_\_ the football match!”

- a) look

- b) saw
- c) watch

3. Cats can \_\_\_\_ in the dark.

- a) see
- b) seeing
- c) watching

4. “I have to go. \_\_\_\_ you later!”

- a) Looking
- b) See
- c) Watched

5. “\_\_\_\_ at those beautiful pictures!”

- a) Look
- b) See
- c) Watching

6. The police are \_\_\_\_ the suspect.

- a) looking
- b) seen
- c) watching

7. I have not \_\_\_\_ “Titanic”.

- a) looked
- b) seen
- c) watching

8. “I usually \_\_\_\_ television in the evenings. And you?”

- a) looking
- b) see
- c) watch

9. "It is very dark, I can't \_\_\_\_ anything!"

- a) looked
- b) see
- c) watching

10. "Can you \_\_\_\_ the baby a minute? I'll be right back!"

- a) look
- b) watch
- c) watched

### Упражнение 102

Заполните пробелы одним из глаголов (*make* или *do*):

1. This is all that is left. Will it \_\_\_\_ ? 2. You must \_\_\_\_ your homework! 3. Let's \_\_\_\_ another exercise.
4. He \_\_\_\_ a lot of money last year. 5. Why can't you \_\_\_\_ him \_\_\_\_ his work properly? 6. Jimmy can \_\_\_\_ tricks with his ears. 7. You have little time left, so \_\_\_\_ the most of it. 8. Is it time already? I still have to \_\_\_\_ my hair. 9. The team \_\_\_\_ a big discovery.
10. Why don't you simply \_\_\_\_ an attempt? 11. This car \_\_\_\_ 250 km/h. 12. Please, \_\_\_\_ an effort!
13. He \_\_\_\_ her a promise he would never smoke again. 14. They \_\_\_\_ many useless experiments with animals. 15. We \_\_\_\_ Rome in 2 days.

### Упражнение 103

Выберите правильный вариант:

1. Can you \_\_\_\_ Benjamin to speak Japanese?
  - a) teach
  - b) learn

2. Dave \_\_\_\_ me how to speak English.

- a) learned
- b) taught

3. I \_\_\_\_ to speak Thai in Chiangmai.

- a) learned
- b) taught

4. Will Dennis \_\_\_\_ you how to spell?

- a) teach
- b) learn

5. Snoopy \_\_\_\_ Donald Duck how to quack like a duck.

- a) learned
- b) taught

6. Who will \_\_\_\_ Dave English?

- a) learn
- b) teach

7. In my class, we will \_\_\_\_ many new idioms.

- a) teach
- b) learn

## МОДАЛЬНЫЕ ГЛАГОЛЫ

1. Модальные глаголы не изменяются по лицам и числам:

**I can swim in the river.**

**He can swim in the river.**

**We can swim in the river.**

2. При образовании вопросительной и отрицательной формы модальные глаголы не пользуются вспомогательными глаголами:

**May I smoke here?**

**No, you may not.**

При образовании отрицательной формы отрицательная частица **not** ставится непосредственно после модального глагола:

**You must not cross the street here.**

### CAN (COULD)

**can** — мочь, быть в состоянии:

I can speak two languages;  
I could run faster when I was younger.

Конструкция **be able to** в прошедшем времени, в отличие от глагола **could** предполагает уже реализованную возможность. Ср.:

I could swim when I was young;

но:

Despite the storm I was able to swim to the shore.

### Упражнение 104

Заполните пробелы словами *can*, *could* или конструкцией *to be able to* в утвердительной или отрицательной формах и соответствующем времени:

1. I \_\_\_\_\_ remember his name.

2. You \_\_\_\_\_ to solve this, won't you?

3. Diana \_\_\_\_ play the piano.
4. They \_\_\_\_ go. The weather was too bad.
5. Sorry, Teacher. I \_\_\_\_ do it yet.
6. She \_\_\_\_ come on holiday next month if her parents give her permission.
7. He \_\_\_\_ pass the exam if he studied harder.
8. The fishing boat sank but luckily all the crew \_\_\_\_ save themselves.
9. A: Can you lend me some money?  
B: Sorry. I \_\_\_\_ . I haven't got any either.
10. We \_\_\_\_ go to the party. We're going to a wedding.

### Упражнение 105

**Заполните пробелы глаголом *can* или словосочетанием *be able to* в соответствующей форме:**

1. I looked very carefully, and I \_\_\_\_ see a figure in the distance.
2. I used to \_\_\_\_ to stand on my head, but I can't do it now.
3. I can't understand Martin. I've never \_\_\_\_ to understand him.
4. I can't swim very far these days, but ten years ago I \_\_\_\_ to swim from one side of the lake to the other.
5. My grandmother loved music. She \_\_\_\_ play the piano very well.
6. The boy fell into the river, but fortunately we \_\_\_\_ to rescue him.
7. Did the thief escape? — Yes. The police officer chased the thief, but he \_\_\_\_ to flee from the officer.
8. He had hurt his leg, so he \_\_\_\_ walk very well.
9. She wasn't at home when I called her, but I \_\_\_\_ to contact her at her office.
10. Ask Ann about your problem. She \_\_\_\_ help you.
11. It took them a long time, but they \_\_\_\_ to do it.
12. Did you win the match? — Yes. It wasn't easy, but I \_\_\_\_ to do it.
13. He can't play tennis very well now, but he

\_\_\_\_\_ fairly well when he was younger. 14. She can't run very fast now, but when she was in school she \_\_\_\_\_ to run faster than anyone else. 15. Did they find your house? — No, they \_\_\_\_\_ to do it.

### MUST

**must** — должен, обязан:

You *must* do it now.

Заменители глагола **must** глаголы **have to** и **be to** характеризуются некоторыми дополнительными оттенками значения.

Глагол **to have to** означает долженствование, вызванное обстоятельствами, в то время как глагол **to be to** — долженствование, связанное с расписанием или договоренностью:

I *had to* get up early yesterday.

The train *was to* come at 6 p.m.

Модальные глаголы **may**, **can** и **must** в настоящем и прошедшем времени передают также значение возможности, вероятности действия или состояния (степень вероятности действия, описываемого глаголом **may** меньше, чем в случае с глаголом **must**; глагол **can** дополнительно подчеркивает способность подлежащего к совершению действия, обозначенного сложным глагольным сказуемым с модальным глаголом):

There *might* be a car behind the corner.

There *must* be a car behind the corner.

Инфинитив, стоящий после модального глагола, может быть в неопределенной, длительной

или перфектной формах. Длительность инфинитива указывает на процессуальность действия, перфектность — на его предшествование моменту говорения:

*She may be sleeping now.* — Она, вероятно, спит сейчас.

*She must be sleeping now.* — Она, скорее всего, спит сейчас.

*She must have done it yesterday.* — Она, должно быть, сделала это вчера.

### Упражнение 106

Заполните пробелы одним из модальных глаголов (*must* или *have to*):

1. “Now look here, young lady, you \_\_\_\_ be home before 2.00 AM. Do you understand?”
2. He \_\_\_\_ take the bus today as his car broke down yesterday.
3. In a mosque you \_\_\_\_ take off your shoes before entering.
4. Dogs \_\_\_\_ be kept on leads.
5. You \_\_\_\_ leave now if you want to catch the 9.30.
6. In a decent kitchen the staff \_\_\_\_ wash their hands frequently.
7. “You \_\_\_\_ prepare this exercise for tomorrow!”
8. In Third World countries people often \_\_\_\_ be very ingenious simply to survive.
9. Our sales people \_\_\_\_ be more persistent when dealing with customers.
10. I \_\_\_\_ go now, I’m late already.

### Упражнение 107

Заполните пробелы глаголами *don’t have to* и *mustn’t*:

1. Sally! You \_\_\_\_ say rude words like that!
2. Tommy! You \_\_\_\_ pick your nose in class. It's really disgusting.
3. You \_\_\_\_ finish the exercise now. You can finish it at home.
4. James \_\_\_\_ go to church if he doesn't want to.
5. You \_\_\_\_ drive so aggressively. You'll end up killing someone.
6. Helen \_\_\_\_ make racist comments. It makes her seem really ignorant.
7. David \_\_\_\_ answer your e-mails. There's no law about it.
8. It's OK. You \_\_\_\_ pay now. You can pay me at the end of the month.
9. You \_\_\_\_ stay out so late without ringing me. I was worried.
10. You \_\_\_\_ let the cats sleep on my clean shirts. Look. They're covered with hairs.
11. You \_\_\_\_ have lunch with my parents. I'm not forcing you.
12. I \_\_\_\_ forget to phone Granny. It's her birthday tomorrow.

### MAY (MIGHT)

**may** — иметь возможность, получив разрешение (делать что-либо); прошедшее время — **might**:

May I smoke here?

Yes, you may.

У модального глагола **may** есть заменитель — конструкция **be allowed to** (получить разрешение сделать что-либо):

I will be allowed to do it.

I was allowed to do it — Мне позволили сделать это.

### Упражнение 108

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами *must, can (could), may, have to* в утвердительной и отрицательной формах:

1. The doctor said, “The child is very ill. You \_\_\_\_\_ take him to hospital now.” 2. There were no buses or taxis, so we \_\_\_\_\_ go on foot. 3. Everybody \_\_\_\_\_ learn a foreign language. 4. We \_\_\_\_\_ live without food and water. We \_\_\_\_\_ eat and drink. 5. I \_\_\_\_\_ get up early tomorrow, so I \_\_\_\_\_ go to bed late tonight. 6. You \_\_\_\_\_ drive a car at night without lights. 7. Tom’s father told him that he \_\_\_\_\_ ask these questions. 8. Man \_\_\_\_\_ live by bread alone. 9. You \_\_\_\_\_ sit there in your wet jeans; you will catch cold. 10. You \_\_\_\_\_ do what you like. 11. I \_\_\_\_\_ read to the end of the story, because I want to see who gets the treasure. 12. Why \_\_\_\_\_ I go there? 13. She \_\_\_\_\_ sing very well. 14. You \_\_\_\_\_ say anything. Just nod your head and he will understand. 15. \_\_\_\_\_ I take your phone? — You \_\_\_\_\_ ask for it. You \_\_\_\_\_ take it when you like. 16. You \_\_\_\_\_ leave your dog with us if you don’t want to take him with you.

### **Упражнение 109**

**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Можно мне поговорить с главным управляющим? 2. Я должен позвонить ему завтра в пять часов. 3. Джейк был вынужден пригласить их на вечеринку (to the party). 4. Вы можете взять мою машину. 5. Ты умеешь писать длинные письма? 6. Он был вынужден найти другое место. 7. Самолет должен взлететь в семь часов. 8. Я смог позвонить ему из Сан-Франциско. 9. Мне можно будет (позволят) жить в этом доме до января. 10. Уроки должны начаться в десять.

**Упражнение 110**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Завтра я должен ехать в Москву.
2. Ты должен вставать так рано?
3. Мне не нужно оставаться здесь.
4. Мы должны навестить наших друзей.
5. Она должна запомнить это.
6. Они не обязаны набирать зональный код.
7. Ему не нужно открывать сумку.
8. Ей не нужно показывать вам свою квартиру.
9. Должен ли он читать эту книгу?
10. Ему нужно позвонить Мэри.

**Упражнение 111**

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов *can*, *could*, *may* или *might*:

1. They (can/might)\_\_\_\_ be away for the weekend but I'm not sure.
2. You (may/might)\_\_\_\_ leave now if you wish.
3. (Could/May)\_\_\_\_ you open the window abit, please?
4. He(can/could)\_\_\_\_ be French, judging by his accent.
5. (May/Can)\_\_\_\_ you play the piano?
6. Listen, please. You (may not/might not)\_\_\_\_ speak during this exam.
7. They (can't/may not)\_\_\_\_ still be out!
8. You (couldn't/might not)\_\_\_\_ smoke on the bus.
9. With luck, tomorrow (can/could)\_\_\_\_ be a sunny day.
10. You (can/might)\_\_\_\_ be right but I'm going back to check anyway.

**Упражнение 112**

Переведите на английский язык, используя модальные глаголы и их заменители:

1. Вы можете вступить в нашу команду.
2. Вы сможете вступить в команду, если выполните осо-

бые требования. 3. Вы должны воздерживаться от еды в течение трех недель. 4. Мы не можем сделать этого. 5. Мы должны были прийти через три недели. 6. Мы не смогли сделать этого. 7. Я вынужден был спать на кушетке. 8. Мне не было необходимости спать на кушетке. 9. Можно мне вступить в вашу команду без испытательного периода? 10. Мне позволили сделать это без испытательного периода. 11. Вам не следовало бы больше ходить в местный супермаркет.

### NEED

Как модальный глагол употребляется только в форме настоящего неопределенного времени в вопросительных или отрицательных предложениях в значении «нужно, надо, необходимо»:

Need I do it?

You needn't come home so early.

Глагол **need** используется также как смысловой глагол со значением «нуждаться в чем-либо». В этом случае данный глагол имеет обычные формы спряжения, употребляется в настоящем, будущем и прошедшем временах; в вопросительных и отрицательных предложениях с данной формой глагола **need** используется вспомогательный глагол **do**. Инфинитиву, идущему после данного глагола, предшествует частица **to**:

Jake needs it badly.

Does it need repairing?

We all need to work.

**OUGHT (TO)**

Модальный глагол **ought (to)** — следовало бы, следует — употребляется для выражения совета, рекомендации сделать что-либо и относится к настоящему или будущему действию:

You ought to help the old woman.

**SHOULD**

Модальный (вспомогательный) глагол **should** синонимичен глаголу **ought** и служит выражению совета, рекомендации сделать что-либо. Этот глагол чрезвычайно часто используется в разговорной речи:

You should go there by train.

You shouldn't do that, I suppose.

**Упражнение 113**

Заполните пробелы глаголами *need*, *needn't* или *should*:

1. Remember you \_\_\_\_ to take a torch and a tin-opener when you go camping.
2. You \_\_\_\_ go to the shop. I've already bought the milk.
3. You \_\_\_\_ say sorry to your teacher for being late. It's only polite.
4. You \_\_\_\_ bother washing up. I'll do it in the morning.
5. She \_\_\_\_ go to church if she doesn't want to. It's not obligatory.
6. If you want to pass all your exams, you \_\_\_\_ to make a good study plan.
7. If there's anything you \_\_\_\_, let me know.
8. You \_\_\_\_ go and see Granny. You know how happy it makes her.
9. Cheese and biscuits \_\_\_\_ to be kept in special containers; otherwise the

cheese goes hard and the biscuits go soft. 10. You \_\_\_\_ pay now. You can pay me next week. 11. Clare and Simon \_\_\_\_ bring their car. There's plenty of room for them in ours. 12. Families \_\_\_\_ spend more time talking, instead of just watching the telly.

### Упражнение 114

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими модальными глаголами:**

1. George has travelled a lot. He \_\_\_\_ speak many languages.
2. I can hear you quite well. You \_\_\_\_ shout.
3. I'm not sure where I go for my holidays but I \_\_\_\_ go to Italy.
4. She \_\_\_\_ ride her bike at night without lights. It's forbidden.
5. She \_\_\_\_ eat so much chocolate because it's bad for her figure.
6. I \_\_\_\_ understand him because he doesn't speak clearly.
7. It's later than I thought. I \_\_\_\_ go now.
8. You \_\_\_\_ find a better trainer if you want to become good.
9. Talk to Ann about your problems. I'm sure she \_\_\_\_ help you.
10. You \_\_\_\_ hoover the carpets, Carol has already done it.
11. You \_\_\_\_ be tired because you have worked very hard.
12. He \_\_\_\_ come to my party because he is ill.
13. He \_\_\_\_ go to the dentist when he has toothache.
14. It's not very important. You \_\_\_\_ do it now. You'll do it tomorrow.
15. \_\_\_\_ you speak many languages?
16. I don't know what I'm doing this weekend but I \_\_\_\_ go to London.
17. Smoking is very unhealthy. You \_\_\_\_ stop it.
18. You \_\_\_\_ play football in this park.
19. You have got plenty of time. You \_\_\_\_ hurry.
20. You \_\_\_\_ have a passport to visit most foreign countries.

### Упражнение 115

Переведите на английский язык, используя модальные глаголы и их заменители:

1. Нам нет необходимости больше встречаться.
2. Мы можем поехать на юг.
3. Мы должны обсудить, как будет устроена наша жизнь.
4. Должны мы обсуждать финансы?
5. Можно мне приступить к обсуждению этого вопроса?
6. Я вынужден спросить тебя, где ты был.
7. Будет ли мне позволено делать это часто?
8. Я не смог понять, что она имела в виду.

### Упражнение 116

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами (*have to* или *must*):

1. The teacher said: “You \_\_\_\_\_ do all exercises on page 21 in ‘Look Ahead.’”
2. I \_\_\_\_\_ help my little brother more. My father said so.
3. I \_\_\_\_\_ take these medicines. The doctor said so.
4. I \_\_\_\_\_ write lines as a punishment because I threw the shoe of my neighbour through the window.
5. Sorry, I can’t come. I \_\_\_\_\_ clean my room. I can’t live in such a mess anymore.
6. He \_\_\_\_\_ clean the classroom because he had been throwing papers on the floor.
7. “You \_\_\_\_\_ help me”, said the mysterious woman to the detective.
8. “The rules \_\_\_\_\_ be obeyed at all times!” shouted the headmaster.
9. “I \_\_\_\_\_ go. Otherwise I’ll miss my train.”
10. I \_\_\_\_\_ be home at one o’clock. Otherwise my mother will kill me.

### Упражнение 117

Заполните пробелы модальными глаголами (*mustn’t* или *don’t have to*):

1. You \_\_\_\_ stay up for me all night. I won't be home before 3 o'clock. 2. You \_\_\_\_ help him. He's clever enough. 3. You \_\_\_\_ close the front door. I have forgotten my keys. 4. You \_\_\_\_ phone them now. They are watching their favourite soap. 5. He \_\_\_\_ shave. He's only 9 years old. 6. She \_\_\_\_ forgot to phone the plumber. The bathroom is full of water. 7. She \_\_\_\_ pay. She's a member of the crew. 8. The prisoners \_\_\_\_ leave the premises. 9. She \_\_\_\_ do the test. She was ill yesterday. 10. You \_\_\_\_ tell lies about other people.

### **Упражнение 118**

**Перепишите данные предложения, используя модальные глаголы:**

Модель:

It is necessary for him to get the permission. →  
He must get the permission.

1. It is very possible that he doesn't get the job.  
He \_\_\_\_ get the job.

2. I didn't get the permission to go dancing till 2 a.m.

I \_\_\_\_ go dancing till 2 a.m.

3. I forbid you most urgently to beat your child.  
You \_\_\_\_ beat your child.

4. Your brother casts haughty glances at us, which irritates me very much.

He \_\_\_\_ glance at us.

5. It is absolutely forbidden for the Speaker to take sides in the House of Commons.

The Speaker \_\_\_\_ never take sides.

6. Will it be necessary for me to wear a tie?

\_\_\_\_ I wear a tie?

7. Would you be so kind as to explain the new rules to me?

\_\_\_\_ you explain the new rules to me?

8. You'd better drive this child home right away.

You \_\_\_\_ drive this child home right away.

9. It will not be possible for me to attend the conference tomorrow.

I \_\_\_\_ to attend the conference tomorrow.

10. My parents lived in a rest home at that moment. So it was not necessary for me to look after them in the evening.

So I \_\_\_\_ look after them in the evening.

11. I managed to drive a car when I was sixteen.

I \_\_\_\_ drive a car when I was sixteen.

12. It is possible that Mr Jones will introduce his wife to us this evening.

Mr Jones \_\_\_\_ introduce his wife to us this evening.

13. It was necessary for her to read the contract carefully before signing it.

She \_\_\_\_ read the contract carefully before signing it.

14. Will you let her go when I give you this information?

\_\_\_\_\_ she go when I give you this information?

15. Did you know how to use a computer five years ago?

\_\_\_\_\_ you use a computer five years ago?

### **Модальные глаголы с инфинитивом в форме совершенного времени**

He must have done it — Он, вероятнее всего, сделал это.

He can (could) have done it — Он мог это сделать.

He may (might) have done it — Он, наверное, сделал это.

He needn't have done it — Ему не было необходимости делать этого.

He should have done it — Ему следовало сделать это.

### **Упражнение 119**

**Найдите правильный вариант продолжения предложения:**

1. I tried to phone you but there was no answer.

a) You must have been asleep.

b) You couldn't have been asleep.

2. I tried to phone you but there was no answer.

a) You must have been in the office.

b) You couldn't have been in the office.

3. I passed Jane in the street and she didn't speak to me.

- a) She must have seen you.
- b) She couldn't have seen you.

4. I've rung their office three times and have had no reply.

- a) They must have all gone home.
- b) They couldn't have all gone home.

5. I'm sure that Harry was sacked for stealing.

a) Not Harry! He must have done something so awful.  
b) Not Harry! He couldn't have done something so awful.

6. That suit looks fantastic.

- a) You must have paid a lot for it.
- b) You couldn't have paid a lot for it.

7. I can't find my wallet.

- a) I must have left it in the restaurant.
- b) I couldn't have left it in the restaurant.

8. We went to an excellent restaurant but John hardly ate a thing.

- a) He must have been hungry.
- b) He couldn't have been hungry.

9. You didn't do what I told you to do.

- a) You must have been listening.
- b) You cannot have been listening.

10. Thank you for all your help.

- a) I must have done it without you.
- b) I couldn't have done it without you.

### Упражнение 120

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой перфектного инфинитива с соответствующим модальным глаголом *would/should* или *ought to/might*:

1. If I had gone to the sales, I'm sure I (buy) \_\_\_\_\_ something.
2. Clare was very upset you didn't go to her birthday party. You (go) \_\_\_\_\_ .
3. No-one's answering the phone. They (go) \_\_\_\_\_ out.
4. The lights are out. They (go) \_\_\_\_\_ to sleep.
5. We (invite) \_\_\_\_\_ Dave to the party if we had known he was in town.
6. You (not, shout) \_\_\_\_\_ at Samantha. She'll never forgive you.
7. I (come) \_\_\_\_\_ to your place if you had called.
8. You (come) \_\_\_\_\_ to the pub on Saturday. We had a great time.
9. She (change) \_\_\_\_\_ her mind. I'm not sure.
10. You (not, spend) \_\_\_\_\_ so much money on CDs. You'll have problems getting to the end of the month now.

### Упражнение 121

Выберите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. She \_\_\_\_\_ by bike. I would have given her a lift in my car.
  - didn't need to go
  - needn't have gone
2. We \_\_\_\_\_, as real VIPs we used the back entrance.
  - didn't need to queue
  - needn't have queued
3. I should have told you! You \_\_\_\_\_ the entire house. Our cleaning lady phoned she's coming tomorrow.
  - didn't need to clean
  - needn't have cleaned

4. You \_\_\_\_ me a present. But I do appreciate the gesture.

- a) didn't need to buy
- b) needn't have bought

5. We \_\_\_\_ overtime. Business seemed to be slackening these days.

- a) didn't need to work
- b) needn't have worked

6. I \_\_\_\_ her telephone number in my diary. I never phoned her once.

- a) didn't need to write
- b) needn't have written

7. I \_\_\_\_ her telephone number in my diary. I still had a mind for numbers then.

- a) didn't need to write
- b) needn't have written

8. I \_\_\_\_ her what I felt for her. It was written all over my face, she understood.

- a) didn't need to tell
- b) needn't have told

9. We \_\_\_\_ for the ferry. Later we found out, it doesn't operate in winter.

- a) didn't need to wait
- b) needn't have waited

10. We \_\_\_\_ each other postcards, we could e-mail!

- a) didn't need to send
- b) needn't have sent

## ВСПОМОГАТЕЛЬНЫЕ ГЛАГОЛЫ

### Упражнение 122

Заполните пробелы глаголом *do* в отрицательной форме:

1. Tom \_\_\_\_ like chocolate ice cream.
2. You \_\_\_\_ understand, do you?
3. Dr Watson \_\_\_\_ smoke, does he?
4. We \_\_\_\_ like classical music very much.
5. Sally said she \_\_\_\_ want it anymore.
6. Mr Hill \_\_\_\_ live in New York. He lives in Boston.
7. Rice \_\_\_\_ grow in cold climates.
8. They like coffee, they \_\_\_\_ like tea.
9. We are new here. We \_\_\_\_ know him.
10. Harry has bad breath because he \_\_\_\_ brush his teeth very often.
11. We are rich so we \_\_\_\_ have to work.
12. Dave speaks English, French, and German, but he \_\_\_\_ speak Italian.
13. They \_\_\_\_ sell that brand anymore.
14. It is really a cheap restaurant, it \_\_\_\_ cost much to eat there.
15. I have a television, but I \_\_\_\_ watch it often.
16. That kind of earthquake \_\_\_\_ happen often.
17. We live close to the sea, but we \_\_\_\_ go there often.
18. I love sumo, but I \_\_\_\_ like boxing.
19. You \_\_\_\_ like me very much, do you?
20. My son \_\_\_\_ like skiing. He likes snowboarding now.

### Упражнение 123

Поставьте вспомогательный глагол *do* в соответствующую форму:

1. \_\_\_\_ sit down.
2. I \_\_\_\_ remember much about him.
3. My husband \_\_\_\_ most of the housework.
4. You remember me, \_\_\_\_ you?
5. We \_\_\_\_ think you are suitable for the job. I'm very sorry.
6. I \_\_\_\_ think that

this is a good idea. 7. We don't want to do that, \_\_\_\_ we? 8. It \_\_\_\_ bear thinking about. 9. They \_\_\_\_ seem very happy. 10. We \_\_\_\_ need to see you again. Our minds are made up. 11. They don't want to sign the contract, \_\_\_\_ they? 12. I don't like him. — Neither \_\_\_\_ I. 13. I need a drink. — So \_\_\_\_ I. 14. I don't like him. — Why \_\_\_\_ you? 15. She doesn't eat meat. — \_\_\_\_ she? What does she eat? 16. He lives in Tokyo, \_\_\_\_ he? 17. Yes, and so \_\_\_\_ Simon. 18. I \_\_\_\_ feel like doing this exercise. 19. What \_\_\_\_ you think I should do? 20. We \_\_\_\_ really have an answer, I'm afraid.

### Упражнение 124

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола *do* или глагола *be*:**

1. \_\_\_\_ you speak Italian? 2. I \_\_\_\_ waiting for a taxi. 3. No thank you. I \_\_\_\_ smoke. 4. Where \_\_\_\_ you come from? 5. John \_\_\_\_ coming in a few minutes. 6. How much \_\_\_\_ this cost? 7. \_\_\_\_ Sarah eat meat? 8. \_\_\_\_ Jack coming to the meeting? 9. I \_\_\_\_ agree. 10. I \_\_\_\_ like to drive in town. 11. How long \_\_\_\_ I have to do this job? 12. He lives in London but he \_\_\_\_ like it very much. 13. I \_\_\_\_ not going. I'm too tired. 14. What \_\_\_\_ you do for a living? 15. How \_\_\_\_ you do? 16. What on earth \_\_\_\_ he doing? 17. Hurry up. The train \_\_\_\_ coming. 18. I \_\_\_\_ understand. Could you say that again? 19. This exercise \_\_\_\_ driving me crazy. 20. The teacher \_\_\_\_ looking very happy.

### Упражнение 125

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов *be* или *have*:**

1. Canada \_\_\_\_ famous for its sweet maple syrup.
2. Antarctica \_\_\_\_ many icebergs.
3. Three-quarters of the world's diamonds \_\_\_\_ mined in southern Africa.
4. Southern Asia \_\_\_\_ the world's largest producer of tea.
5. Australia \_\_\_\_ the world's flattest continent.
6. There \_\_\_\_ more active volcanoes in the south-east Asia than in any other area of the world.
7. Southern Africa \_\_\_\_ large areas of rainforest.
8. Three of the world's major religions began in the Middle East. They \_\_\_\_ Islam, Judaism and Christianity.
9. There \_\_\_\_ twice as many pigs in Denmark as people.
10. Nearly half of the world's corn \_\_\_\_ grown in the United States.

### **Упражнение 126**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами глаголов *have* и *have to*:**

1. He \_\_\_\_ get up early on Sundays.
2. I \_\_\_\_ written the letter.
3. We \_\_\_\_ write many letters every day.
4. She \_\_\_\_ already finished her work.
5. We \_\_\_\_ six lessons last Monday.
6. I \_\_\_\_ go to my friend's home next week.
7. They \_\_\_\_ a new house in the country.
8. John \_\_\_\_ visit his brother in the hospital yesterday.
9. He \_\_\_\_ a pen-friend in Argentina.
10. They \_\_\_\_ bought a new house in the country.

### **Упражнение 127**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами глаголов *be* и *be to*:**

1. They \_\_\_\_ planning to buy a new car.
2. The bus \_\_\_\_ leave the station at six.
3. Mike \_\_\_\_ an engineer.
4. We \_\_\_\_ meet the delegation (делегацию) at three

today. 5. I \_\_\_\_ going to Argentina next week. 6. The plane \_\_\_\_ take off at seven. 7. They \_\_\_\_ trying to open the door. 8. Mike and Dick \_\_\_\_ friends. 9. She \_\_\_\_ beautiful. 10. They \_\_\_\_ writing a letter at six yesterday.

### Упражнение 128

Заполните пробелы глаголами *do*, *be* или *have* в соответствующей форме:

1. Last year Mrs Jones \_\_\_\_ over eighty. 2. She \_\_\_\_ driving her old car when I saw her. 3. She \_\_\_\_ never been punished for a driving offence. 4. She \_\_\_\_ lose her record. 5. She \_\_\_\_ followed by a police car. 6. The policemen \_\_\_\_ see her. 7. The judge \_\_\_\_ looking at her severely. 8. \_\_\_\_ she too old to drive a car? 9. She \_\_\_\_ stop at the red light because she did not see it. 10. Her eyes \_\_\_\_ become weak with old age. 11. After the judge \_\_\_\_ finished what he \_\_\_\_ saying, the police took her to prison. 12. She \_\_\_\_ carrying a big handbag with her sewing. 13. \_\_\_\_ she find it difficult to thread a needle with a very small eye? 14. The needle \_\_\_\_ threaded at first attempt. 15. When she \_\_\_\_ done this, she handed the needle to the judge.

## ВОПРОСИТЕЛЬНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

### Упражнение 129

Поставьте общие вопросы к предложениям:

1. There is a tea-pot on the table. 2. I work from nine to ten. 3. We are leaving for Hamburg next

Saturday. 4. I have been busy the whole evening.  
5. My friend studied in Sorbonne when he was young.  
6. It is winter. 7. I can swim in cold water. 8. I had  
to go there in the daytime. 9. I will show you how to  
do it. 10. You must work hard. 11. She didn't play  
well that evening. 12. I can't read English authors  
in the original. 13. I wasn't prepared to this sort of  
questions.

**Упражнение 130**

На основе данных предложений постройте общие вопросы:

Модель:

She likes classical music. →  
Does she like classical music?

1. The weather is fine.
2. Her new dress is green.
3. He won't come because he's ill.
4. The church is 200 yards away.
5. She prefers red.
6. He comes every week.
7. The tall one is my boss.
8. She'll come at 5 p.m.
9. He'll wait for 10 minutes.
10. Ray took the thick book.

**Упражнение 131**

Поставьте специальные вопросы:

- а) к подлежащему,
- б) к сказуемому,
- в) к дополнениям, обстоятельствам:

1. John visited me in the hospital yesterday.
2. A yellow bird fell on the roof of his Pontiac.
3. I was taken by surprise.
4. Despite the stormy weather he

was able to swim to the shore. 5. He couldn't reach the hammer which lay on the shelf. 6. Our bus was broken into. 7. I have been cheated by my best friend. 8. A girl from Barbados wrote a letter to BBC. 9. The clock stopped an hour ago. 10. You have to stop near the traffic lights.

### Упражнение 132

**Поставьте к предложениям общие и специальные вопросы, используя при необходимости неопределенное местоимение *any*:**

1. There is a tea-pot on the table.
2. There are some flowers in the vase.
3. There are some English books on the shelf.
4. There is somebody in the garden.
5. There is a lot of milk in the jug.
6. There are some mistakes in your test.
7. There is some ink in your pen.
8. There are some pictures on the wall of the room.
9. There is some coffee in the cup.
10. There are six continents in the world.
11. There are a lot of flowers in the garden.
12. There is something in the box.
13. There are some new words in the text.
14. There is a lot of snow in the forest.

### Упражнение 133

**Заполните пробелы соответствующим вопросительным словом *who*, *what*, *whose*, *how*, *when*, *where*:**

1. \_\_\_\_ sits next to Frank? Clara.
2. \_\_\_\_ does the boy come from? — From Newcastle.
3. \_\_\_\_ old are her children? — Seven and ten.
4. \_\_\_\_ is Peter's birthday? — In April, I think.
5. \_\_\_\_ much is the shirt? — It's twenty pounds.
6. \_\_\_\_ is best at playing tennis? — Bob.
7. \_\_\_\_ are you going? — To my

friends. 8. \_\_\_\_ much is an orange juice? — It's fifty pence. 9. \_\_\_\_ does the restaurant open? — At six o'clock. 10. \_\_\_\_ can I get some ice cream? — At the snack bar. 11. \_\_\_\_ are you going to order? — Fish and chips. 12. \_\_\_\_ are you going to do on Saturday? — I don't know. 13. \_\_\_\_ has got my pullover? — I have got it. 14. \_\_\_\_ is your name? — Carol. 15. \_\_\_\_ is Susan's party? — On Friday. 16. \_\_\_\_ much are the potatoes? — One pound. 17. \_\_\_\_ can I do for you? — I want two white T-shirts. 18. \_\_\_\_ can I get a newspaper? — At Park Street. 19. \_\_\_\_ is your best friend? — It's Paul. 20. \_\_\_\_ does Nick live? — In Boston. 21. \_\_\_\_ colour is your new bike? — It's blue. 22. \_\_\_\_ do you collect? — Stamps. 23. \_\_\_\_ can help me? — I can. 24. \_\_\_\_ about some bananas? — No, thanks. 25. \_\_\_\_ was your first word as a baby? — I don't know. 26. \_\_\_\_ were you born? — On May 21st. 27. \_\_\_\_ were you born? — In Manchester. 28. \_\_\_\_ were you last Sunday? — I was sailing. 29. \_\_\_\_ can we have a picnic? — I know a nice place near a pond. 30. \_\_\_\_ are you going to take with you? — Some sandwiches and a coke. 31. \_\_\_\_ are you so angry? — Because I haven't won the money. 32. \_\_\_\_ is that boy over there? — That's Simon Long. 33. \_\_\_\_ old is his cat? — 6 weeks, I think. 34. \_\_\_\_ book is this? — It's Nelly's. 35. \_\_\_\_ did the film begin? — At 7.30. 36. \_\_\_\_ does Mr Olson live? — In Market Street. 37. \_\_\_\_ is the weather like in Chicago? — It's cold and windy. 38. \_\_\_\_ much were the ski boots? — 380 pounds. 39. \_\_\_\_ did Jack feel? — He feels OK. 40. \_\_\_\_ do you usually have for breakfast? — Toast and coffee. 41. \_\_\_\_ can speak French? — I think Stacy can. 42. \_\_\_\_ pullover is that? — It's Frank's. 43. \_\_\_\_ does Mother get up? — At 7. 44. \_\_\_\_ is Mr

Jackson? — He's a dentist. 45. \_\_\_\_ is your telephone number? — It's 4729147. 46. \_\_\_\_ do you live? — In Miami. 47. \_\_\_\_ is his father? — A pilot. 48. \_\_\_\_ many brothers have you got? — One. 49. \_\_\_\_ films do you like best? — Action films. 50. \_\_\_\_ do you have lunch? — At school. 51. \_\_\_\_ do you come home on Mondays? — Usually at 6. 52. \_\_\_\_ old are you? — Twenty. 53. \_\_\_\_ are your hobbies? — Skiing and tennis. 54. \_\_\_\_ is your English teacher? — Mr Smith. 55. \_\_\_\_ are you today? — Fine, thanks. 56. \_\_\_\_ are you learning? — I'm learning Maths. 57. \_\_\_\_ are you late? — Because the bus was late. 58. \_\_\_\_ is in the box? — Sweets, I think. 59. \_\_\_\_ is your mother? — She's in the garden. 60. \_\_\_\_ do you come from? — I come from Spain.

### Упражнение 134

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. \_\_\_\_ is someone who lifts weight called?

- a) Who
- b) What

2. \_\_\_\_ do you want to go there?

- a) Where
- b) When

3. \_\_\_\_ luggage are you going to take?

- a) How many
- b) How much

4. \_\_\_\_ way should we go, up the hill or along the river bank?

- a) Which
- b) What

5. \_\_\_\_ makes you nervous? — The traffic downtown.

- a) Who
- b) What

6. \_\_\_\_ is the depth of this pool?

- a) What
- b) How

7. \_\_\_\_ is the weather like in Mexico City in the spring?

- a) How
- b) What

8. \_\_\_\_ should we go before we find a place to stop and rest for a while?

- a) What far
- b) How far

9. \_\_\_\_ books did you read last semester?

- a) Who's
- b) Whose

10. \_\_\_\_ do we have to go at two o'clock?

- a) Where
- b) When

**Упражнение 135**

**Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данным в левом столбике:**

1. How much	a) letters has the secretary typed?
2. How long	b) is it to the nearest drugstore?
3. How often	c) do they owe you?
4. How many	d) going out tonight?
5. How about	e) is your grandma? She looks so young!
6. How deep	f) does it take you to get to school by bike?
7. How far	g) is the Indian Ocean? Can we reach its bottom?
8. How old	h) do the meetings take place? Every week?

**Упражнение 136**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела (*what, when, where*):**

1. \_\_\_\_\_ is the name of the President of the United States of America?
2. \_\_\_\_\_ month is the Chinese New Year?
3. \_\_\_\_\_ is Christmas Day?
4. \_\_\_\_\_ did Neil Armstrong say when he first landed on the moon?
5. \_\_\_\_\_ did he first land?
6. \_\_\_\_\_ did the Americans drop the atomic bomb on Hiroshima?
7. \_\_\_\_\_ is New York City?
8. \_\_\_\_\_ is that called in English?
9. \_\_\_\_\_ are the Hawaiian Islands?
10. \_\_\_\_\_ are you doing this afternoon?

**Упражнение 137**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела (*what, which, how*):**

1. \_\_\_\_ much did you pay for it? 2. \_\_\_\_ way did he go? 3. \_\_\_\_ far is it from New York to London? 4. \_\_\_\_ kind of films do you like? 5. \_\_\_\_ is his name? 6. \_\_\_\_ is your office, this one or that one? 7. \_\_\_\_ is the capital of Australia? 8. \_\_\_\_ often do you go away on business? 9. \_\_\_\_ is mine, seat 47C or 47D? 10. \_\_\_\_ is yours? 11. I've got red or white wine. \_\_\_\_ do you want? 12. \_\_\_\_ is your favourite sport? 13. \_\_\_\_ is bigger, Canada or the United States? 14. \_\_\_\_ was your holiday? 15. \_\_\_\_ nationality are you? 16. \_\_\_\_ do you prefer, vanilla or chocolate? 17. \_\_\_\_ do you usually go to work? 18. \_\_\_\_ is cheaper, the fish or the chicken? 19. \_\_\_\_ did you watch on television last night? 20. \_\_\_\_ is your shoe size?

### Упражнение 138

Определите, правильно ли построен вопрос. Отметьте галочкой номер неправильных вопросов:

1. Who wrote the book “Of Mice and Men”?
2. When they get married? 3. How much it costs?
4. What size do you wear? 5. Who he sent a card to?
6. How long will it take you to get there? 7. Where he born?
8. Whose painting the art critic talking about?
9. Who are offering us help? 10. What caused the boy’s death?

### Упражнение 139

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. \_\_\_\_ yesterday?  
a) Whose called  
b) Who called

2. \_\_\_\_ talk to?

- a) Who did you
- b) Who you did
- c) Who you

3. \_\_\_\_ you born?

- a) Where was
- b) Where are
- c) Where were

4. \_\_\_\_ to the train station?

- a) How do I get
- b) How I get

5. \_\_\_\_ the flight delayed?

- a) Why did
- b) Why is
- c) Why

6. \_\_\_\_ you have?

- a) How much hand luggage do
- b) How many hand luggage do
- c) How much hand luggage

7. \_\_\_\_ the river?

- a) How deep has
- b) How deep can be
- c) How deep is

8. When \_\_\_\_ leave?

- a) should we
- b) we should
- c) should we to

9. \_\_\_\_ the answer?

- a) Who knows
- b) Who know

10. \_\_\_\_ the airport?

- a) How far is
- b) How far is it
- c) How distance is it

11. How much \_\_\_\_ ?

- a) do you weight
- b) does your weight
- c) do you weigh

12. How long \_\_\_\_ waiting for me?

- a) have you been
- b) you have been
- c) have you

### **Упражнение 140**

**Постройте специальные вопросы к приведенным предложениям в последовательности: к подлежащему, сказуемому и его составляющим, дополнениям, определениям, обстоятельствам.**

Модель:

A yellow bird fell on the roof of my house.

Вопрос к подлежащему:

What fell on the roof of my house?

К сказуемому:

What did the yellow bird do?

К определению:

What colour was the bird that fell on the roof of my house?

К обстоятельству:

Where did the yellow bird fall?

А также к дополнениям, прямому и косвенному:

1. Mary's pen is there.
2. She likes classical music.
3. His son is 15.
4. He answered politely.
5. He'll come tomorrow.
6. There are 3 secretaries.
7. The girl has got a little fruit juice.
8. They paid 10 pounds.
9. She came a week ago.
10. He drives at 60 m.p.h.
11. The water was 3 feet deep.
12. The man was 6 feet tall.
13. The picture is 5' by 10'.
14. The small ones are hers.
15. They've been there 3 times.
16. He used the fork to open the box.
17. She has bought a new typewriter.
18. He'll come with his daughter.
19. She's tall and thin.
20. The road's about 10 miles long.

### Упражнение 141

Пользуясь приведенными предложениями, постройте специальные вопросы на основе данных под предложениями вопросительных конструкций.

Модель:

Beethoven did not compose 20 symphonies.

How many symphonies did he compose?

1. World War II did not last 10 years.  
How long \_\_\_\_ ?
2. Scientists do not believe that the universe is static.  
What \_\_\_\_ ?
3. Earth does not take 687 days to orbit the sun.  
How long \_\_\_\_ ?

4. 762 divided by 3 does not make 250.

How much \_\_\_\_?

5. Honoré de Balzac did not write *Les Misérables*.

Who \_\_\_\_ it?

6. The Sugar-Loaf Mountain does not overlook Buenos Aires.

Which city \_\_\_\_?

7. We do not associate bishops and knights with poker.

With which game \_\_\_\_ them?

8. Inflammable does not mean non-flammable?

What \_\_\_\_?

9. The Mormon Church does not have its headquarters in New York City.

In which city \_\_\_\_ its headquarters?

10. The Richter scale does not measure the severity of tornadoes.

What \_\_\_\_?

11. John Constable was not a famous policeman or detective.

What \_\_\_\_?

12. The October Revolution did not take place in China.

In which country \_\_\_\_ place?

13. The year 2018 will not be the next leap year.

Which year \_\_\_\_ the next leap year?

14. Sherlock Holmes did not live on Downing Street.

On which street \_\_\_\_?

15. The small country of Liechtenstein does not lie between France and Spain. It lies between Austria and Switzerland.

Which country \_\_\_\_ between France and Spain?

**Разделительный вопрос**

You like coffee, *don't you?* — Yes, I do.

Mike is a student, *isn't he?* — Yes, he is.

Jake and Mary can swim, *can't they?* — Yes, they can.

We have broken the rules, *haven't we?* — Yes, we have.

You don't like coffee, *do you?* — Yes, I do.

**Упражнение 142**

Поставьте разделительные вопросы:

1. I like my tea with cream.
2. He decided to go to the theatre.
3. John had to walk to the village.
4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home.
5. Last winter our class visited Rome.
6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed.
7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight.
8. I'm fond of opera.
9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today.
10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time.

**Упражнение 143**

Заполните пробелы соответствующей tag-формой:

1. You're Australian, \_\_\_\_? 2. You aren't English, \_\_\_\_? 3. Marlene smokes, \_\_\_\_? 4. Sharks don't like chicken, \_\_\_\_? 5. Moles can't see, \_\_\_\_?
6. You'll be there, \_\_\_\_? 7. David won't come, \_\_\_\_?
8. Bob's got two cats, \_\_\_\_? 9. You and I are going to the party, \_\_\_\_? 10. Let's go out, \_\_\_\_?
11. Shut up, \_\_\_\_? 12. Maggie failed, \_\_\_\_? 13. Clive missed his flight, \_\_\_\_? 14. We've already seen that movie,

\_\_\_\_ ? 15. Annie wouldn't say no, \_\_\_\_ ? 16. You're new here, \_\_\_\_ ? 17. You don't remember me, \_\_\_\_ ? 18. We've spoken about that, \_\_\_\_ ? 19. The layout here has changed, \_\_\_\_ ? 20. I don't need to say any more, \_\_\_\_ ? 21. He won't object, \_\_\_\_ ? 22. You're not accepting that job offer, \_\_\_\_ ? 23. You don't think he could be right, \_\_\_\_ ? 24. John's completely unaware how much damage he did the company, \_\_\_\_ ? 25. You wouldn't work for Michael again, \_\_\_\_ ?

### Упражнение 144

**Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложениям, данным в левом столбике:**

- |  |                   |
|--|-------------------|
| 1. He's waiting for you,                   | a) weren't they?  |
| 2. There are seven days in a week,         | b) is it?         |
| 3. I'm not late,                           | c) am I?          |
| 4. These colours are pretty,               | d) weren't there? |
| 5. Her reasons weren't very good,          | e) isn't he?      |
| 6. The doctor wasn't in his office,        | f) were they?     |
| 7. The lights were very bright,            | g) isn't it?      |
| 8. The idea is interesting,                | h) aren't there?  |
| 9. There were a lot of books on the table, | i) aren't they?   |
| 10. The hole isn't deep,                   | j) was he?        |

### Упражнение 145

**Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложениям, данным в левом столбике:**

1. You can't answer all the questions,	a) didn't he?
2. You will help me to do the dishes,	b) will you?
3. He believes you,	c) can't you?
4. The teacher should explain the lesson,	d) doesn't he?
5. The boy didn't know the lesson,	e) can you?
6. Bob frightened you,	f) should he?
7. You can speak English well,	g) could she?
8. She couldn't arrange that,	h) won't you?
9. You won't tell him,	i) did he?
10. He shouldn't do it,	j) shouldn't he?

**Упражнение 146****Закончите разделительный вопрос:**

1. Eventually, everything will turn out fine, \_\_\_\_ ?
2. If paradise exists, this must be it, \_\_\_\_ ? 3. Now it won't be long before we meet again, \_\_\_\_ ?
4. David usually goes on foot, \_\_\_\_ ? 5. Either way, we kept in touch when we were abroad, \_\_\_\_ ?
6. Naturally, the aim is to enjoy our time together, \_\_\_\_ ? 7. Veronica keeps a diary, \_\_\_\_ ? 8. Helen has just finished reading a novel about an English family trying to settle down in Italy, \_\_\_\_ ? 9. Music often determines one's mood, \_\_\_\_ ? 10. You must be crazy, \_\_\_\_ ? 11. Gerald raised the boy as his own son, \_\_\_\_ ?
12. He won't make any trouble, \_\_\_\_ ? 13. Jimmy should have known better, \_\_\_\_ ? 14. People still enjoy the Beatles' songs, \_\_\_\_ ? 15. I am late already, \_\_\_\_ ? 16. You woke up with a cold, Helen \_\_\_\_ ?
17. You didn't leave the gas on, \_\_\_\_ ? 18. If John leaves, we'll be in trouble, \_\_\_\_ ? 19. Nobody is

indispensable, \_\_\_\_ ? 20. There's hardly anything that you can do, \_\_\_\_ ?

### Упражнение 147

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Он тебе позвонил, не так ли? 2. Вы приехали из Австралии, не так ли? 3. Ты обедаешь, не так ли? 4. Они останутся в твоем доме, не так ли? 5. Ты хочешь зарезервировать комнату, не так ли? 6. Ты боишься, не так ли? 7. Он уезжает в Америку, не так ли? 8. Она не может приехать в субботу, не так ли? 9. Они не читают сейчас, не так ли? 10. Он не потерял письмо, не так ли?

#### Альтернативный вопрос

Do you like coffee *or* tea? — I like coffee.

Are you a student *or* a post-graduate? — I am a student.

### Упражнение 148

Поставьте альтернативные вопросы:

1. I like my tea with cream.
2. He decided to go to the theatre.
3. John had to walk to the village.
4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home.
5. Last winter our class visited Rome.
6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed.
7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight.
8. I'm fond of opera.
9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today.
10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time.

**Вопросительно-отрицательные конструкции**

Don't you like coffee? — Неужели ты не любишь кофе?

Isn't it nice? — Разве это плохо?

**Упражнение 149**

**Постройте вопросительно-отрицательные конструкции на основе предложений:**

1. The old man lives with his wife.
2. He works at night and sleeps in the daytime.
3. He is sleeping now.
4. I first met George a month ago.
5. I have met him three times since then.
6. He usually goes to bed before midnight.
7. We have done a lot of work this year.
8. My brother was doing the crossword in the newspaper.
9. He wants to buy a car.
10. We will go to the theatre in the evening.
11. He must eat a good dinner today.

**Упражнение 150**

**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Разве он не починил видео?
2. Неужели ты не читал вчера в пять?
3. Неужели они не знают его?
4. Разве она не встречалась с ним в прошлом году?
5. Разве я не могу позвонить своему партнеру?
6. Неужели ты не можешь ответить на телефонный звонок?
7. Неужели он не поедет в Москву завтра?
8. Разве они не сделали домашнее задание, когда отец пришел домой?
9. Разве ты не зарезервировал комнату в отеле?
10. Неужели вам не нужно вставать рано?

**Упражнение 151**

**Заполните пробелы, используя краткие формы отрицания *isn't*, *don't* и т.д.:**

Модель:

We like driving cars. →

We don't like driving cars.

1. We have some milk. We \_\_\_\_ any milk.
2. Mother sews Jenny's jeans. Mother \_\_\_\_ Jenny's jeans.
3. I hate Maths lessons. I \_\_\_\_ Maths lessons.
4. The monkey likes to eat bananas. The monkey \_\_\_\_ to eat bananas.
5. My parents often watch westerns. My parents \_\_\_\_ westerns.
6. All children like ice cream. All children \_\_\_\_ ice cream.
7. The monkey wants some bananas. The monkey \_\_\_\_ bananas.
8. They are hungry. They \_\_\_\_ hungry.
9. Every Sunday we get up early. Every Sunday we \_\_\_\_ up early.
10. Sometimes Peter is very tired. Sometimes Peter \_\_\_\_ very tired.
11. I am a good pupil. I \_\_\_\_ a good pupil.
12. School always starts at seven o'clock. School \_\_\_\_ at seven o'clock.
13. On Friday we always have our piano lesson. On Friday we \_\_\_\_ our piano lesson.
14. In summer it's sometimes very hot. In summer it \_\_\_\_ very hot.
15. Mum washes all my dirty clothes. Mum \_\_\_\_ all my dirty clothes.
16. Peter has got a brother. Peter \_\_\_\_ a brother.
17. The frog is under the caravan. The frog \_\_\_\_ under the caravan.
18. They are cool. They \_\_\_\_ cool.
19. Dad buys a new car. Dad \_\_\_\_ a new car.
20. The boys play football. The boys \_\_\_\_ football.

**Упражнение 152**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя краткие формы отрицания *isn't*, *don't* и т.д.:

Модель:

- I am hungry.
- I'm not hungry.

1. They wash the car.
2. I get up early.
3. They walk to school.
4. Jim eats an orange.
5. My sister listens to her new CD.
6. Ann cleans her shoes.
7. Henry climbs the tree.
8. They are at the cinema.
9. We like pizza.
10. Gary and Peter go to the party.
11. My parents work in a restaurant.
12. We like our uncle.
13. She sings her favourite song.
14. Bill reads a book.
15. Mary goes to the zoo.
16. Peter goes to the party.
17. His schoolbag is brown.
18. Mary can ski.
19. We meet our friends.
20. The teacher hands out the books.
21. Pat is a clever boy.
22. The monkey takes the banana.
23. Tony is hungry.
24. Tim has got a brother.
25. They are at Sarah's party.
26. You like apples.
27. Winter begins in December.
28. They are at home.
29. Tom can play football.
30. My mother speaks Spanish.
31. They can dance.
32. I like good books.
33. We live in a big city.
34. I can play the guitar.
35. They are cool.
36. We are pen friends.
37. The parrot eats apples.
38. She is Austrian.
39. Brad listens to the radio.
40. Elephants eat grass.
41. I am good at school.
42. They go to school by bus.
43. Henry does his homework.
44. Simon reads comics.
45. Sally smokes.

**Упражнение 153**

**На основе приведенных предложений постройте отрицательные предложения:**

1. She plays soccer every week.
2. He hates all sports.
3. I wash my hair twice a week.
4. You smoke too much.
5. They swim twice a week.
6. He can speak three languages.
7. I'll have another whiskey.
8. I'm having a bath at the moment.
9. Ring me later back.
10. They like cycling a lot.
11. Do you know the new teacher of Geography?
12. We come to school on foot.
13. She is reading a novel.
14. Are you cheating on her?
15. They are visiting us next week.
16. I'll help you.
17. Flemish scientists developed a medicine to cure malaria last year.
18. Cameron Diaz is in the swimming pool. She has been swimming the whole day.
19. The journalist revealed the truth about the Clinton family.
20. I'm caught up in a whirlwind of success.
21. My parents have lived in Bath for ages.
22. I started smoking as a kid.
23. People should learn from Beckham instead of talking him down.
24. She knew him from High School.
25. I had the opportunity to visit Disneyland last year.
26. Garfield loves Mondays.
27. I've been feeling really exhausted lately.
28. Ozzy Osbourne used to drink on a regular basis.
29. They were married for two years.
30. Rio Ferdinand was called Bart Simpson at school.

**Упражнение 154**

**На основе приведенных предложений постройте отрицательные предложения:**

1. We can come to your party.
2. Cliff would like a job in advertising.
3. Herbert is worried about

his job. 4. The Rocky Mountains are in Africa. 5. The hotel rooms were very big. 6. Frankie was late this morning. 7. You can see Big Ben from this window. 8. There was some snow on the grass this morning 9. I could drive when I was 16. 10. I'm tired and sleepy. 11. You know the answer. 12. He has breakfast at 8 o'clock. 13. He had breakfast at 7 o'clock yesterday. 14. Jane wears jeans. 15. The flowers look fresh. 16. We live in London. 17. The bus left 10 minutes ago. 18. I go to church on Sundays. 19. You make very bad coffee. 20. Teenagers lie in bed all day.

## **ВРЕМЕНА АНГЛИЙСКОГО ГЛАГОЛА И ФОРМЫ ВЫРАЖЕНИЯ ВРЕМЕНИ**

### **Настоящее неопределенное время (Present Indefinite)**

#### **Упражнение 155**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого времени:**

1. They (talk) \_\_\_\_ about stickers. 2. Mary (collect) \_\_\_\_ cassettes. 3. Tom and Sue (buy) \_\_\_\_ two comics.
4. We (hide) \_\_\_\_ behind a tree. 5. Uncle George (go) \_\_\_\_ to the doctor's. 6. Our friends (play) \_\_\_\_ football in the park. 7. My mother (go) \_\_\_\_ shopping. 8. He (call) \_\_\_\_ my name. 9. They (sit) \_\_\_\_ down. 10. Carol (say) \_\_\_\_ goodbye. 11. She (help) \_\_\_\_ Tom with the homework. 12. My sister (live) \_\_\_\_ in a big house.
13. The children (eat) \_\_\_\_ hamburgers. 14. Bill (have) \_\_\_\_ got nine posters. 15. I (be) \_\_\_\_ at home.

**Упражнение 156**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого времени:**

1. My parents often (watch) \_\_\_\_ westerns.
2. They (be) \_\_\_\_ hungry. 3. Mum (wash) \_\_\_\_ all the dirty clothes. 4. Peter (have) \_\_\_\_ got a brother.
5. Dad (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new car. 6. The boys (play) \_\_\_\_ football. 7. In summer it (be) \_\_\_\_ hot. 8. I (be) \_\_\_\_ good at school. 9. On Friday we always (have) \_\_\_\_ our piano lesson. 10. Mary (do) \_\_\_\_ her homework.
11. Richard (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV. 12. I (like) \_\_\_\_ big cities. 13. He (study) \_\_\_\_ in the library. 14. She always (go) \_\_\_\_ to work at 7. 15. Bill and Tom sometimes (drive) \_\_\_\_ to London.

**Упражнение 157**

**Постройте вопросительное предложение (общий вопрос):**

Модель:

- I am hungry.
- Are you hungry?

1. Peter goes to the party. 2. His schoolbag is brown. 3. Mary can ski. 4. We meet our friends. 5. The teacher hands out the books. 6. Pat is a clever boy. 7. The monkey takes the banana. 8. Tony is hungry. 9. Tim has got a brother. 10. They are at Sarah's party. 11. You like apples. 12. Winter begins in December. 13. They are at home. 14. Tom can play football. 15. My mother speaks Spanish. 16. He goes to school. 17. She wants an ice cream. 18. We are ready. 19. Lions eat meat. 20. Donald can skate.

21. Tamara likes sweets.
22. The cat is on the chair.
23. Pam wants another T-shirt.
24. Mother irons my shirt.
25. They listen to the teacher.
26. I like black shoes.
27. We run to school.
28. It is raining.
29. They talk about stickers.
30. She helps Roger.
31. They can dance.
32. I like good books.
33. We live in a big city.
34. I can play the guitar.
35. They are cool.
36. We are pen friends.
37. The parrot eats apples.
38. They are Austrian.
39. Brad listens to the radio.
40. Elephants eat grass.
41. I am good at school.
42. They go to school by bus.
43. Henry does his homework.
44. Simon reads comics.
45. Sally smokes.

### **Упражнение 158**

**Постройте специальные вопросы на основе приведенных предложений:**

**К подлежащему:**

1. He eats bread.
2. I jump high.
3. He jumps low.
4. We like apples.
5. She likes oranges.

**К сказуемому:**

1. They read English books.
2. He reads Russian books.
3. I speak English.
4. She speaks French.
5. You swim in the river.

**К дополнению:**

1. Jake takes his car from the garage.
2. We pay duty.
3. They visit him in the hospital.
4. Julia reads English books.

**Вопрос к прямому и косвенному дополнениям:**

He gives me his pen.

**К обстоятельству:**

1. He swims in the sea.
2. They work at the factory.
3. She works in the office.
4. They change cash at the exchange office.
5. We pay at the desk.

**Упражнение 159**

**Поставьте вопросы к приведенным предложениям:**

1. They are from Russia. (2 вопроса)
2. I've got a business passport. (2 вопроса)
3. He has got an invitation from an engineering company. (3 вопроса)
4. He is with his wife. (2 вопроса)
5. There are my dogs. (2 вопроса)
6. I've got a contract with Pepsico. (3 вопроса)
7. I can swim in the river. (3 вопроса)
8. We are Russian engineers. (1 вопрос)
9. He's got a knife. (2 вопроса)
10. Jake is their brother. (2 вопроса)

**Настоящее длительное время  
(Present Continuous)**

**Упражнение 160**

**Поставьте глагол *be* в правильную форму:**

1. I \_\_\_\_ reading a book.
2. \_\_\_\_ she reading?
3. Where \_\_\_\_ we living now?
4. They \_\_\_\_ not speaking yet.
5. \_\_\_\_ I singing a song?
6. Who \_\_\_\_ talking to Jake?
7. What \_\_\_\_ they doing there?
8. Where \_\_\_\_ he working now?
9. \_\_\_\_ they playing football?
10. How long \_\_\_\_ we staying here?

**Упражнение 161**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Что вы сейчас делаете? — Читаю.
2. Кто стоит у окна? — Мой друг.
3. Он сидит за столом и читает книгу.
4. Вечером я обычно читаю, но сегодня я смотрю телевизор.
5. Кто сейчас говорит по телефону? — Я.
6. Вы идете на работу? — Нет.
7. Кто идет на работу? — Джейк.
8. Куда вы идете? — На станцию.
9. Кто плавает в реке? — Мой партнер.
10. Вы пьете чай? — Нет, я пью кофе.

**Упражнение 162**

Постройте специальные вопросы к предложениям (в последовательности: к подлежащему, к сказуемому, дополнению, обстоятельствам):

1. The officer is opening my bag.
2. Carol is visiting her friends in Ohio now.
3. He is reading a book about Australia at present.
4. We are taking her to see our partners in Canada.
5. I am calling my wife.
6. Maurice is talking with his friend.
7. They are staying at the Hilton in Toronto at the moment.
8. She is dialling the wrong telephone number.
9. They are booking a room for me in the Holiday Inn Hotel.
10. The train is leaving the city now.

**Упражнение 163**

Преобразуйте предложение с глаголом в форме простого настоящего в предложение, выражающее длительное действие (используйте наречия и наречные конструкции *now*, *at present*, *at the moment*):

1. I take her out every day.
2. Sometimes we read newspapers at dinner.
3. She goes to the cinema

on Wednesdays. 4. They show their town to their friends. 5. He never stays in the hotel. 6. I seldom visit my partner in Canada. 7. He swims in the river in June. 8. They always drink their tea at five. 9. The bus usually leaves the station at 3 p.m. 10. She never pays in cash.

### Упражнение 164

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего длительного времени:**

Модель:

He goes to the park. → Look, he is going to the park.

1. He goes to school. Look, he \_\_\_\_ to school!
2. He drinks a coffee. Look, he \_\_\_\_ a coffee!
3. I swim every day. Look, I \_\_\_\_ ! 4. She washes her hair. Look, she \_\_\_\_ her hair! 5. The cat always drinks its milk. Look, it \_\_\_\_ its milk! 6. We dance in the living room. Look, we \_\_\_\_ in the living room! 7. They run to the church. Look, they \_\_\_\_ to the church! 8. You write a letter. Now, you \_\_\_\_ a letter. 9. Mother cooks in the kitchen. Right now, mother \_\_\_\_ in the kitchen. 10. The monkey eats bananas. Look, the monkey \_\_\_\_ a banana!
11. In the afternoon we watch TV. We \_\_\_\_ TV at the moment. 12. They have breakfast. Look, They \_\_\_\_ their breakfast! 13. Father drives a big car. At the moment father \_\_\_\_ a little red car.
14. The penguin swims very good. Look, the two little penguins \_\_\_\_ ! 15. The children eat their breakfast. The children \_\_\_\_ their breakfast now.
16. Peter writes his homework. Peter can't come,

he \_\_\_\_ his homework. 17. We can't play tennis.  
It (rain) \_\_\_\_ now. 18. Michael can't play football.  
He (play) \_\_\_\_ the guitar at the moment. 19. No,  
I (not listen) \_\_\_\_ to my cassettes, I (have) \_\_\_\_  
a bath. 20. What are you doing? I (learn) \_\_\_\_  
English. 21. Today it (not rain) \_\_\_\_ , the sun  
(shine) \_\_\_\_ . 22. What are you doing? I (watch)  
\_\_\_\_ TV.

### Упражнение 165

**Заполните пробелы в тексте глаголами в форме настоящего длительного времени (*play, work, sit, read, play, listen to, clean, read*):**

Debbie and her friends \_\_\_\_ in Debbie's garden.  
They \_\_\_\_ football. Mrs Baker \_\_\_\_ a book. Mr Baker  
\_\_\_\_ in the garden. Nick \_\_\_\_ to a cassette. Trundle  
and Marmalade \_\_\_\_ on Mrs Baker's chair. Now Nick  
\_\_\_\_ his bike. Nick: "Debbie, help me, please." But  
Debbie has got no time: "I \_\_\_\_ a book for school. Ask  
your friend."

### Упражнение 166

**Заполните пробелы данными ниже глаголами  
в форме настоящего длительного времени (*play, listen, ride, read, act, work, clean*):**

Sally and her friends \_\_\_\_ in the garden. They  
\_\_\_\_ for a video. Mrs Snow \_\_\_\_ a book. Mr Baker  
\_\_\_\_ in the garden. Dave \_\_\_\_ to a CD. Trundle and  
Marmalade \_\_\_\_ their cages. Ben's friend \_\_\_\_ his  
bike.

### Упражнение 167

**Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в форму настоящего неопределенного и настоящего длительного времени, используя также — там, где они даны, — наречия времени:**

1. Every Monday Sally (drive) \_\_\_\_ her kids to football practice.
2. Usually, I (work) \_\_\_\_ as a secretary at ABT, but this summer I (study) \_\_\_\_ French at a language school in Paris. That is why I am in Paris.
3. Shhhhh! Be quiet! John (sleep) \_\_\_\_.
4. Don't forget to take your umbrella. It (rain) \_\_\_\_.
5. I hate living in Seattle because it (rain, always) \_\_\_\_.
6. I'm sorry I can't hear what you (say) \_\_\_\_ because everybody (talk) \_\_\_\_ so loudly.
7. Justin (write, currently) \_\_\_\_ a book about his adventures in Tibet.
8. I'm sorry, I can't come over for dinner tonight, as I (go) \_\_\_\_ to a movie tonight with some friends.
9. The business cards (be, normally) \_\_\_\_ printed by a company in New York. Their prices (be) \_\_\_\_ inexpensive, yet the quality of their work is quite good.
10. This delicious chocolate (be) \_\_\_\_ made by a small chocolatier in Zurich, Switzerland.

### Упражнение 168

**Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в форму настоящего неопределенного и настоящего длительного времени, используя также — там, где они даны, — наречия времени:**

1. Today (be) \_\_\_\_ the second day of my trek around Mount Annapurna. I am exhausted and my legs (shake) \_\_\_\_ ; I just hope I am able to complete the trek. My feet (kill, really) \_\_\_\_ me and my toes (bleed) \_\_\_\_ , but I (want, still) \_\_\_\_ to continue.

2. Nepal is a fascinating country, but I have a great deal to learn. Everything (be) \_\_\_\_ so different, and I (try) \_\_\_\_ to adapt to the new way of life here. I (learn) \_\_\_\_ a little bit of the language to make communication easier; unfortunately, I (learn, not) \_\_\_\_ foreign languages quickly. Although I (understand, not) \_\_\_\_ much yet, I believe that I (improve, gradually) \_\_\_\_.

3. I (travel, currently) \_\_\_\_ with Liam, a student from Leeds University in England. He (be) \_\_\_\_ a nice guy, but impatient. He (walk, always) \_\_\_\_ ahead of me and (complain) \_\_\_\_ that I am too slow. I (do) \_\_\_\_ my best to keep up with him, but he is younger and stronger than I am. Maybe, I am just feeling sorry for myself because I am getting old.

4. Right now, Liam (sit) \_\_\_\_ with the owner of the inn. They (discuss) \_\_\_\_ the differences between life in England and life in Nepal. I (know, not) \_\_\_\_ the real name of the owner, but everybody (call, just) \_\_\_\_ him Tam. Tam (speak) \_\_\_\_ English very well and he (try) \_\_\_\_ to teach Liam some words in Nepali. Every time Tam (say) \_\_\_\_ a new word, Liam (try) \_\_\_\_ to repeat it. Unfortunately, Liam (seem, also) \_\_\_\_ to have difficulty learning foreign languages. I just hope we don't get lost and have to ask for directions.

### Упражнение 169

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:**

1. Mr Cooper always (buy) \_\_\_\_ a pound of sugar.
2. The shop assistant (close) \_\_\_\_ the door now.
3. Kevin and Alan never (throw) \_\_\_\_ away glass

bottles. 4. Look! Freddy (carry) \_\_\_\_ two baskets.  
 5. Now Mrs Caveman (look) \_\_\_\_ out of the window.  
 6. Mrs Bingham (go) \_\_\_\_ shopping every Saturday.  
 7. I (count) \_\_\_\_ the money at the moment. 8. Mr Root always (open) \_\_\_\_ a box of eggs before buying them. 9. Mum often (forget) \_\_\_\_ her change. 10. Listen! The manager (talk) \_\_\_\_ to a customer. 11. My friends often (go) \_\_\_\_ shopping at the other supermarket. 12. We always (put) \_\_\_\_ our things in a basket. 13. The shop (close) \_\_\_\_ at the moment. 14. Every Sunday they (play) \_\_\_\_ tennis. 15. She (take) \_\_\_\_ a shower now.

### Упражнение 170

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:**

1. It's seven o'clock and they (go) \_\_\_\_ to school now. 2. Mrs Cooper (eat) \_\_\_\_ in the restaurant every Sunday. 3. Our cat never (jump) \_\_\_\_ on the kitchen table. 4. Look! The men (wear) \_\_\_\_ blue uniforms. 5. Curt always (play) \_\_\_\_ his guitar in the afternoon. 6. The taxi (wait) \_\_\_\_ for them at the moment. 7. He always (help) \_\_\_\_ his grandmother with her coat. 8. They never (eat) \_\_\_\_ very much. 9. Listen! Bill (play) \_\_\_\_ his electric guitar. 10. He (wash) \_\_\_\_ his car every Sunday. 11. The bell (ring) \_\_\_\_ at seven o'clock every morning. 12. They always (bring) \_\_\_\_ their aunt a tree for Christmas. 13. She (wear) \_\_\_\_ a red pullover and black jeans today. 14. The boys (throw) \_\_\_\_ snowballs at the girls now. 15. Mr Black (walk) \_\_\_\_ into the classroom at the moment.

**Упражнение 171**

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. Listen! The baby (cry) \_\_\_\_ . 2. Sue sometimes (have) \_\_\_\_ an egg for breakfast. 3. We always (walk) \_\_\_\_ to school but today we (take) \_\_\_\_ the bus. 4. What are you doing? I (clean) \_\_\_\_ the dishes. 5. I never (drink) \_\_\_\_ beer. 6. Who (play) \_\_\_\_ in the garden now? 7. Look! I (paint) \_\_\_\_ a picture. 8. English children (learn) \_\_\_\_ French in their school. 9. Can you help me? No, sorry, I (learn) \_\_\_\_ for the test. 10. Joe often (go) \_\_\_\_ to school with me. 11. It's nine o'clock and we (eat) \_\_\_\_ lunch now. 12. My sister never (play) \_\_\_\_ table tennis. 13. I always (eat) \_\_\_\_ breakfast at 7 o'clock. 14. Susan (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV now. 15. We (read) \_\_\_\_ a book at the moment.

**Упражнение 172**

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

1. Look! Pauline (water) \_\_\_\_ the flowers.
2. Listen! The girls (sing) \_\_\_\_ a song.
3. She usually (come) \_\_\_\_ home by bus.
4. Jack (go) \_\_\_\_ to his grandmother every day.
5. Look! Sally and Joe (play) \_\_\_\_ tennis.
6. Nelly (drink) \_\_\_\_ a cup of tea every morning.
7. We never (write) \_\_\_\_ letters to America.
8. Bill (do) \_\_\_\_ his homework at the moment.
9. Jane always (do) \_\_\_\_ her homework in her room.
10. The boys sometimes (run) \_\_\_\_ to the park.
11. My cat never (sleep) \_\_\_\_ in my room.
12. Listen! Phil (sing) \_\_\_\_ an English song.

### Упражнение 173

Заполните пробелы словами для справок в соответствующей форме. Каждое из слов может быть использовано только один раз (*enjoy, prefer, play, produce, work, seem, know, interview, wait, talk, finish*):

1. I always \_\_\_\_ tennis on Fridays.
2. He \_\_\_\_ his report. He will bring it into the office when it is complete.
3. "My parents phoned me this morning. They \_\_\_\_ themselves in the Seychelles. Champagne every night! In fact, they don't want to leave."
4. We \_\_\_\_ to entertain our guests in a local restaurant rather than the canteen. Although it is expensive, we can talk freely there.
5. I \_\_\_\_ the answer to your problem. Get a new computer.
6. "Where is John?" "He \_\_\_\_ for an important telephone call."
7. I can't make the meeting tomorrow. I \_\_\_\_ the applicants for the sales manager's job.
8. My brother \_\_\_\_ for Shink Inc. which makes bathroom fittings.
9. Who \_\_\_\_ to Bill? Is it the new secretary?
10. The new contract \_\_\_\_ fine to me. However, could you just check it through once more?

### Упражнение 174

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего простого или настоящего длительного времени:

Marc: Hi Julie. Is Don there?

Julie: He can't come to the phone. He's in the garden. He (plant) \_\_\_\_ some flowers.

Marc: But it (rain) \_\_\_\_!

Julie: So what? Don always (plant) \_\_\_\_ flowers on rainy days. It's perfect weather for planting.

Marc: I suppose you're right. Maybe you can help me. I'm sure you (know) \_\_\_\_ a lot about cars.

Julie: Well, that (depend) \_\_\_\_ . Why? Are you going to buy a car?

Marc: Yes, I am. I (not have) \_\_\_\_ much money, so it has to be a used car. Any suggestions?

Julie: You have to be more precise. First of all, tell me how much money you (want) \_\_\_\_ to spend.

Marc: About three thousand dollars. I want a small, economical car that (require) \_\_\_\_ little maintenance.

Julie: Three thousand dollars! It's not much, but you can probably find a used Honda Civic for that price. It's a very dependable car. My friend Natasha (have) \_\_\_\_ an old Honda Civic and she's very happy with it.

Marc: OK. I don't suppose she (want) \_\_\_\_ to sell it.

Julie: No, but you can find one very easily. But maybe you should speak to Don. He (come) \_\_\_\_ into the house now. Hey, Don, Marc's on the phone. He wants to buy a used car.

Don: Hey, Marc. How's it going? Is it true that you (look) \_\_\_\_ for a used car?

Marc: Sure is. I (need) \_\_\_\_ a car to get a job. Any suggestions?

Don: My brother Bill (sell) \_\_\_\_ his car. It's a 94 Honda Civic.

Marc: Sounds interesting. I suppose he (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new car?

Don: No. Lucky him! He (change) \_\_\_\_ jobs and with his new job he gets a company car.

Marc: Do you know how much he (ask) \_\_\_\_ for his Civic?

Don: No, but I can ask him this evening. Julie and I (go) \_\_\_\_ out to dinner with him and his wife.

Marc: Perfect. One other thing. I (organize) \_\_\_\_ a party next Friday to celebrate Jane's 21st birthday. Can you and Julie come?

Don: I'm free, but I think Julie (go) \_\_\_\_ to a show with friends. Let me talk to her about it and I'll call you back. OK.

Marc: OK. Talk to you later.

### **Настоящее совершенное время (Present Perfect)**

#### **Упражнение 175**

Дайте третью форму неправильного глагола (причастие прошедшего времени):

1. be \_\_\_\_ . 2. break \_\_\_\_ . 3. begin \_\_\_\_ . 4. bring \_\_\_\_ .
5. buy \_\_\_\_ . 6. cost \_\_\_\_ . 7. come \_\_\_\_ .
8. deal \_\_\_\_ . 9. do \_\_\_\_ . 10. drink \_\_\_\_ . 11. eat \_\_\_\_ .
12. fall \_\_\_\_ . 13. feel \_\_\_\_ . 14. find \_\_\_\_ .
15. get \_\_\_\_ . 16. give \_\_\_\_ . 17. go \_\_\_\_ . 18. have \_\_\_\_ .
19. hear \_\_\_\_ . 20. hurt \_\_\_\_ . 21. know \_\_\_\_ .
22. learn \_\_\_\_ . 23. leave \_\_\_\_ . 24. lose \_\_\_\_ . 25. let \_\_\_\_ .
26. lie \_\_\_\_ . 27. make \_\_\_\_ . 28. meet \_\_\_\_ .
29. pay \_\_\_\_ . 30. put \_\_\_\_ . 31. read \_\_\_\_ . 32. run \_\_\_\_ .
33. see \_\_\_\_ . 34. shine \_\_\_\_ . 35. show \_\_\_\_ .
36. sit \_\_\_\_ . 37. speak \_\_\_\_ . 38. swim \_\_\_\_ .
39. take \_\_\_\_ . 40. teach \_\_\_\_ . 41. tell \_\_\_\_ .
42. think \_\_\_\_ . 43. understand \_\_\_\_ . 44. win \_\_\_\_ .
45. write \_\_\_\_ .

**Упражнение 176**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного времени:**

1. Brian (play) \_\_\_\_ football.
2. Susan (read) \_\_\_\_ her new book.
3. I (find) \_\_\_\_ some money in the street.
4. Mr and Mrs Baker (have) \_\_\_\_ an accident.
5. Tom Davis (win) \_\_\_\_ the volleyball match.
6. Alison Brown (lose) \_\_\_\_ the swimming match.
7. Mr Martin (make) \_\_\_\_ breakfast for the boys.
8. The girls (bring) \_\_\_\_ some wood for the fire.
9. The Snows (buy) \_\_\_\_ a van for their holidays.
10. Mrs Black (wash) \_\_\_\_ the dishes.

**Упражнение 177**

**Постройте вопросительные предложения (общий и специальный вопросы):**

1. John and Richard have just gone away.
2. She has already answered Jake's letter.
3. I have not seen him for three years.
4. I have been here three times before.
5. Mike has already bought a new car.
6. Jake hasn't come from the theatre yet.
7. The film has just begun.
8. They haven't been here since 1997.
9. I've booked a room in the hotel.
10. Jake has shown the visitors his town.

**Упражнение 178**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного времени:**

1. Mrs Snow (make) \_\_\_\_ a fantastic cake.
2. Debbie (buy) \_\_\_\_ a bike.
3. I (not, feed) \_\_\_\_ my little dog yet.
4. Sally and Jenny (get) \_\_\_\_ a new CD player.
5. Chris (not, find) \_\_\_\_ wood for

a raft. 6. The pupils (not, do) \_\_\_\_ their homework.  
 7. Nick can't play football today. He (have) \_\_\_\_ an accident with his bike. 8. Liz (not, finish) \_\_\_\_ her homework yet. 9. (be) \_\_\_\_ Julia to school today?  
 10. What (make) \_\_\_\_ you for lunch today, Mum?  
 11. Bill (tidy up) \_\_\_\_ his cage, but he (not, wash) \_\_\_\_ the dishes yet. 12. Sandra (buy) \_\_\_\_ a lot of things for her birthday party, but she (not, make) \_\_\_\_ the cakes yet.

### **Упражнение 179**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в настоящем совершенном времени:**

Have you ever (be) \_\_\_\_ to New York? No I've never (travel) \_\_\_\_ there. In fact I've just (come) \_\_\_\_ back from that city, and I've (spend) \_\_\_\_ at least six weeks there. Have you (go up) \_\_\_\_ to the top of the Empire State Building? No, I (not) \_\_\_\_ yet. I haven't (take) \_\_\_\_ the ferry to Ellis Island either, though I have (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner at Sardi's and (be taken) \_\_\_\_ to a Broadway show.

### **Упражнение 180**

**Заполните пробелы предлогами *for* или *since*:**

- I haven't been to Italy \_\_\_\_ 10 years.
- She has lived in Paris \_\_\_\_ January.
- Jim has studied \_\_\_\_ three hours. Now he is tired.
- My friend has been ill \_\_\_\_ a long time.
- It has been raining \_\_\_\_ more than four days.
- I haven't seen him \_\_\_\_ Easter.
- He hasn't had a holiday \_\_\_\_ last summer.
- He hasn't done any work \_\_\_\_ a month.

9. We have had this car \_\_\_\_ 1998. 10. We have been here \_\_\_\_ two hours. 11. She hasn't written \_\_\_\_ Christmas. 12. Carol hasn't eaten meat \_\_\_\_ ages. 13. We worked in his office \_\_\_\_ three years. 14. \_\_\_\_ how long have they lived here? 15. I haven't spoken to her \_\_\_\_ our quarrel. 26. We've had terrible weather \_\_\_\_ Saturday. 27. I've known Tom \_\_\_\_ 1990. 28. We have been waiting for the bus \_\_\_\_ half an hour. 29. She hasn't lost a match \_\_\_\_ April. 30. Things have changed \_\_\_\_ she became headmaster. 31. The police has been looking for him \_\_\_\_ a month. 32. Our dog has been ill \_\_\_\_ two days. 33. I've been looking for this book \_\_\_\_ a long time. 34. I've been working \_\_\_\_ I got up. 35. The kettle has been boiling \_\_\_\_ ten minutes. 36. Nobody has seen him \_\_\_\_ last Friday. 37. It has been foggy \_\_\_\_ some days. 38. He has been fishing \_\_\_\_ six o'clock. 39. They've been living in France \_\_\_\_ eight years. 40. The pilots have been on strike \_\_\_\_ two months.

### Упражнение 181

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в настоящем совершенном времени:**

— Have you (finish) \_\_\_\_ that report yet?  
— Sorry, Simon, I (have) \_\_\_\_ not. I've (be) \_\_\_\_ very busy, you know. I've (produce) \_\_\_\_ figures for the budget forecast for Head Office. I've (be) \_\_\_\_ ill as well. Well I haven't exactly (sleep) \_\_\_\_ either, you know. I've never (have) \_\_\_\_ as much work on as at present. I haven't (have) \_\_\_\_ a weekend off for months. It's as I've just (say) \_\_\_\_ . I haven't (have) \_\_\_\_ time to do it yet.

**Настоящее совершенное длительное время  
(Present Perfect Continuous)**

**Упражнение 182**

Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. George (dig) \_\_\_\_ holes in the ground for more than two hours now and he still (not find) \_\_\_\_ a mole.
2. Research (show) \_\_\_\_ that most internet surfers are women.
3. I (know) \_\_\_\_ her all these years and never ever have I been bored with her company.
4. I (plant) \_\_\_\_ three new trees in my garden this morning.
5. They (never ask) \_\_\_\_ me if I had the right qualifications.
6. Scientists (do) \_\_\_\_ research on that illness but still (not find) \_\_\_\_ anything yet.
7. I (use) \_\_\_\_ this car intensively for the past 10 years, it (run)\_\_\_\_ about 200 000 km.
8. The meeting (decide) \_\_\_\_ to give the project one more month to prove itself.
9. The Browns (search) \_\_\_\_ for me for over an hour.
10. Mike (write) \_\_\_\_ novels since 1995, and he (write) \_\_\_\_ three since.

**Упражнение 183**

Раскройте скобки; поставьте глаголы в форму настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. I (make) cakes \_\_\_\_ for the party all morning. — How many cakes you (make) \_\_\_\_ ? — I (make) \_\_\_\_ 200.
2. That boy (eat) \_\_\_\_ seven ice creams.
3. What you (do) \_\_\_\_ ? — We (pick) (собирать) \_\_\_\_ apples. — How many you (pick) \_\_\_\_ ? — We (pick) \_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ ten baskets. 4. What a lovely smell! Mary (make) \_\_\_\_\_ jam. 5. I (clean) \_\_\_\_\_ my shoes all morning and I (not, clean) \_\_\_\_\_ them yet. 6. Why you (be) \_\_\_\_\_ so long in the garage? — The tyres were flat; I (pump) \_\_\_\_\_ them up. I (pump) \_\_\_\_\_ up three tyres. Would you like to do the fourth? 7. You to (hear) \_\_\_\_\_ the news? Tom and Ann are engaged! — That's not new. I (know) \_\_\_\_\_ it for ages. 8. Peter, you (talk) \_\_\_\_\_ to the student on your right for the last five minutes. You (help) \_\_\_\_\_ him with his exam paper or he (help) \_\_\_\_\_ you? 9. Why you (make) \_\_\_\_\_ such an awful noise? — I (lose) \_\_\_\_\_ my key and I (try) \_\_\_\_\_ to wake my wife by throwing stones at her window. — You (throw) \_\_\_\_\_ stones at the wrong window. You live next door. 10. Why you (not, bring) me the letters for signature? You (not, write) \_\_\_\_\_ them yet? 11. I (do) \_\_\_\_\_ housework all morning and I (not, finish) \_\_\_\_\_ yet. — I (do) \_\_\_\_\_ mine already. I always start at 6 a.m. 12. She just (sell) \_\_\_\_\_ two of her own paintings. — She's lucky. I (paint) (писать маслом) \_\_\_\_\_ for five years and I (not, sell) \_\_\_\_\_ a single picture yet. 13. What you (do) \_\_\_\_\_ with my pen? I can't find it anywhere. — Tom just (go) \_\_\_\_\_ off with it. 14. George (collect) \_\_\_\_\_ stamps ever since he left school. Now he (collect) \_\_\_\_\_ so many that he doesn't know where to put them. 15. That man (stand) \_\_\_\_\_ at the bus stop for the last half hour. Shall I tell him that the last bus already (go) \_\_\_\_\_ ?

### Упражнение 184

Переведите на английский язык, используя форму настоящего совершенного или настоящего совершенного длительного времени:

1. Я писал это письмо все утро, но еще не написал его.
2. Я починил твою машину.
3. Я чинил ее с прошлой недели.
4. Мы готовили обед с раннего утра, но еще ничего не сделали.
5. Что ты делал с 10 часов? — Я читал книгу.
6. Ты сделал то, что ты должен был сделать?
7. Где ты работал с прошлого года?
8. Кто пользовался моим компьютером?
9. Ты говорил с этой женщиной четыре часа.
10. Кто разговаривал по телефону?

### **Упражнение 185**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах настоящего совершенного и настоящего совершенного длительного времени:**

1. Jane (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter to a magazine. She (not finish) \_\_\_\_ it yet.
2. Ben (look) \_\_\_\_ for his pen-knife, but he (not find) \_\_\_\_ it yet.
3. Jenny (wait) \_\_\_\_ for the bus for half an hour, but it (not arrive) \_\_\_\_ yet.
4. Nick (play) \_\_\_\_ a computer game for two hours and he is still playing.
5. Mike (not finished) \_\_\_\_ painting his car yet. He (work) \_\_\_\_ on it for two weeks.
6. Amanda (not come) \_\_\_\_ home yet. She (shop) \_\_\_\_ in town since 10 o'clock.
7. Mike's car (make) \_\_\_\_ strange noises. Nick and Jane (clean) \_\_\_\_ all the parts.
8. Ben (draw) \_\_\_\_ cartoons for two hours. He (not finish) \_\_\_\_ yet.
9. Greg (wait) \_\_\_\_ for Jenny in town. Jenny (not arrive) \_\_\_\_ yet.
10. Jane (knit) \_\_\_\_ a pullover. She (not finish) \_\_\_\_ yet.
11. It (rain) \_\_\_\_ all day and it (not stop) \_\_\_\_ yet.
12. Mr Blake (make) \_\_\_\_ tests all evening but he (not find) \_\_\_\_ a perfect one yet.

## Прошедшее неопределенное время (Past Indefinite)

### Упражнение 186

**Дайте вторую форму неправильного глагола (форму прошедшего времени):**

1. be \_\_\_\_ . 2. break \_\_\_\_ . 3. begin \_\_\_\_ . 4. bring \_\_\_\_ .
5. buy \_\_\_\_ . 6. can \_\_\_\_ . 7. cost \_\_\_\_ .
8. come \_\_\_\_ . 9. deal \_\_\_\_ . 10. do \_\_\_\_ . 11. drink \_\_\_\_ .
12. eat \_\_\_\_ . 13. fall \_\_\_\_ . 14. feel \_\_\_\_ .
15. find \_\_\_\_ . 16. get \_\_\_\_ . 17. give \_\_\_\_ . 18. go \_\_\_\_ .
19. have \_\_\_\_ . 20. hear \_\_\_\_ . 21. hurt \_\_\_\_ .
22. know \_\_\_\_ . 23. learn \_\_\_\_ . 24. leave \_\_\_\_ .
25. lose \_\_\_\_ . 26. let \_\_\_\_ . 27. lie \_\_\_\_ . 28. make \_\_\_\_ .
29. meet \_\_\_\_ . 30. pay \_\_\_\_ . 31. put \_\_\_\_ .
32. read \_\_\_\_ . 33. run \_\_\_\_ . 34. see \_\_\_\_ . 35. shine \_\_\_\_ .
36. show \_\_\_\_ . 37. sit \_\_\_\_ . 38. speak \_\_\_\_ .
39. swim \_\_\_\_ . 40. take \_\_\_\_ . 41. teach \_\_\_\_ .
42. tell \_\_\_\_ . 43. think \_\_\_\_ . 44. understand \_\_\_\_ .
45. win \_\_\_\_ . 46. write \_\_\_\_ .

### Упражнение 187

**Преобразуйте предложения из настоящего в прошедшее время, используя слова и конструкции *yesterday, the day before yesterday, last week, last month, last year, a week ago, a year ago, when I was young, when I first met you* и т.д.:**

1. I must stay here for two days.
2. Jane can swim in this river.
3. I have to call San-Francisco now.
4. We can show you our house.
5. Dr. Brown can see you at the moment.
6. They must go to bed now!
7. We have to book a room with a bath.
8. You can dial it

direct. 9. Jane must get up early today. 10. We can read English books now.

### Упражнение 188

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в форме прошедшего времени:**

1. Mammoths (be) \_\_\_\_ big animals like elephants.
2. Mammoths (not live) \_\_\_\_ 100 years ago.
3. Mammoths (live) \_\_\_\_ a long time ago. 4. Some dinosaurs (fly) \_\_\_\_ in the air and some (swim) \_\_\_\_ in the sea. 5. Mammoths (not eat) \_\_\_\_ meat. They (eat) \_\_\_\_ grass. 6. They (have) \_\_\_\_ two large tusks about three metres long. 7. He (drink) \_\_\_\_ some milk. He (not drink) \_\_\_\_ any water. 8. She only (spend) \_\_\_\_ 1 pound. She (not spend) \_\_\_\_ 3 pounds. 9. I (see) \_\_\_\_ some elephants. I (not see) \_\_\_\_ any lions. 10. They (swim) \_\_\_\_ in the sea, but (not swim) \_\_\_\_ in the lake.

### Упражнение 189

**Заполните пробелы, используя глаголы, приведенные ниже, в форме простого прошедшего времени (*clean, die, enjoy, end, happen, live, open, play, rain, smoke, start, stay, want, watch*):**

1. Yesterday evening I \_\_\_\_ TV. 2. I only \_\_\_\_ my teeth four times last week. 3. Bruce \_\_\_\_ 20 cigarettes yesterday evening. 4. The concert last night \_\_\_\_ at 7.30 and \_\_\_\_ at 10 o'clock. 5. The accident \_\_\_\_ last Sunday afternoon. 6. When I was a child I \_\_\_\_ to be a doctor. 7. Mozart \_\_\_\_ from 1756 to 1791. 8. We \_\_\_\_ our holiday last week. 9. Today the weather is nice, but yesterday it \_\_\_\_ . 10. It was hot in the room, so I \_\_\_\_ the window. 11. The weather was good

yesterday afternoon, so we \_\_\_\_ tennis. 12. William Shakespeare \_\_\_\_ in 1616.

### Упражнение 190

**Постройте вопросительные предложения (общий вопрос) на основе предложений:**

1. Mary was in the street at six a.m.
2. Jake came to the supermarket at 5 p.m.
3. They were in their apartment when the police came.
4. He had to learn 100 words a day.
5. We lost a lot of time yesterday.
6. We were in the supermarket when the rain began.
7. Mary ran to see her best friend at the museum.
8. He showed them their house last week.
9. Bed and breakfast at this hotel cost 50 dollars per night last year.
10. The customs officer had to examine Mr Brown's bag.
11. We could meet them at the station last Thursday.
12. Mr Smith ate five apples at breakfast.
13. They had to buy a new car on Tuesday.
14. I could find friends in Australia last year.
15. Jake lost an important paper in the office.
16. Mary had to stay at her friends' house.
17. They had dinner after Jake came from work.
18. Mr Smith was a General Executive of the company five years ago.
19. I could eat a lot of oranges when I was younger.
20. We had to turn at the traffic lights.

### Упражнение 191

**Постройте вопросы к данным предложениям:**

1. I met somebody. Who \_\_\_\_ ?
2. Harry arrived. What time \_\_\_\_ ?
3. I saw Bob yesterday. Who \_\_\_\_ ?
4. They wanted something. What \_\_\_\_ ?
5. The meeting finished. What time \_\_\_\_ ?
6. Pat went

home early. Why \_\_\_\_\_ home early? 7. We had fish for dinner. What \_\_\_\_\_ for dinner? 8. It cost a lot of money. How much \_\_\_\_\_? 9. He bought a T-shirt. What \_\_\_\_\_? 10. We ate ham and eggs. What \_\_\_\_\_?

### Упражнение 192

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Где она была, когда пришла полиция?
2. Когда мы были в Африке? 3. Кто был в Америке в прошлом месяце?
4. Они были в офисе, когда позвонил босс?
5. Она прекрасна?
6. Кто был вынужден купить эту машину?
7. Где я должен был остаться?
8. Они были в Москве на прошлой неделе?
9. Кто опоздал в кино?
10. Когда Джейк должен был встать с постели в пятницу?
11. Чей дом мы должны были вам показать?
12. Кто мог поговорить с боссом вчера?
13. Откуда я мог вам позвонить?
14. Кто должен был лечь в постель в десять?
15. Кто уехал из России в прошлом году?
16. Когда он пошел в больницу?
17. Где он сейчас?
18. Кого они навестили в Сан-Франциско?
19. Где я должен был жить, когда был молодым?
20. Чей телефонный номер дала мне Мэри?

### Упражнение 193

Постройте общий и специальные вопросы к предложениям:

1. She was beautiful when she was young.
2. They were in Moscow last Friday.
3. I was late for the classes.
4. He was in the supermarket when the police came.
5. We were on holiday in Africa in September.

**Упражнение 194**

**Постройте общий и специальный вопросы к предложениям:**

1. I had to see my friend yesterday.
2. Jane could phone you from San Francisco.
3. I had to stay in bed.
4. We could show you our house.
5. Dr Brown could visit you yesterday.
6. They had to go to bed at 8 p.m.
7. We had to find a room with a bath.
8. You could put me through.
9. Jane had to get up early last Monday.
10. We could speak to the General Executive yesterday.

**Упражнение 195**

**Поставьте общий и специальные вопросы к предложениям:**

1. I bought a new car yesterday.
2. I booked a room in this hotel.
3. Jake invited Mary to the cinema yesterday.
4. I lived in Canada when I was young.
5. We left Russia last year.
6. They visited their friends last summer.
7. He spoke to the boss over the telephone on Friday.
8. Mary gave Jake her telephone number.

**Упражнение 196**

**Заполните пробелы в предложениях:**

1. He always goes to work by car. Yesterday he \_\_\_\_\_ to work by car, too.
2. They always get up early. This morning they \_\_\_\_\_ up late.
3. Bill often loses his key. He \_\_\_\_\_ it last Saturday.
4. I write a letter to Jane every week. Last week I \_\_\_\_\_ two letters.
5. She meets her friends every evening. She \_\_\_\_\_ them yesterday evening, too.
6. I usually read two newspapers every day. I only \_\_\_\_\_ a newspaper yesterday.
7. They come

to my house every Friday. Last Friday they \_\_\_\_ , too. 8. We usually go to the cinema on Sunday. We \_\_\_\_ to the cinema last Sunday, too. 9. Tom always has a shower in the morning. Tom \_\_\_\_ a shower this morning, too. 10. They buy a new car every year. Last year they \_\_\_\_ a new car, too. 11. I eat an orange every day. Yesterday I \_\_\_\_ two oranges. 12. We usually do our shopping on Monday. We \_\_\_\_ our shopping last Monday, too. 13. Ann often takes photographs. Last weekend she \_\_\_\_ some photos. 14. We leave home at 8.30 every morning. But yesterday we \_\_\_\_ home at 8.00.

### Упражнение 197

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в прошедшем времени:**

1. She wins the money. She \_\_\_\_ the money.
2. They can eat. They \_\_\_\_ eat.
3. She has to go. She \_\_\_\_ to go.
4. We go shopping. We \_\_\_\_ shopping.
5. She runs to school. She \_\_\_\_ to school.
6. I can walk. I \_\_\_\_ walk.
7. We have to buy a new car. We \_\_\_\_ to buy a new car.
8. They want to leave. They \_\_\_\_ to leave.
9. We begin to collect. We \_\_\_\_ collect.
10. You are allowed to eat. You \_\_\_\_ allowed to eat.
11. Peter eats a hamburger. Peter \_\_\_\_ a hamburger.
12. She has to wash it. She \_\_\_\_ to wash it.
13. They want to go home. They \_\_\_\_ to go home.
14. I close the windows. I \_\_\_\_ the windows.
15. You must learn it. You \_\_\_\_ learn it.
16. They can drive. They \_\_\_\_ drive.
17. Sam likes to laugh. Sam \_\_\_\_ to laugh.
18. Mary has to go home. Mary \_\_\_\_ to go home.
19. We write a letter. We \_\_\_\_ a letter.
20. She opens the window. She \_\_\_\_ the window.

**Упражнение 198**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Она писала мне из Америки.
2. Мы покинули Россию в прошлом году.
3. Я сидел и думал об этой книге.
4. Мы показали им наш город.
5. Джейк повредил ногу в аварии.
6. Она читала эту книгу в прошлом году.
7. Я заплатил сто тысяч долларов за новую квартиру.
8. Майк принес три сумки.
9. Мы купили новый дом.
10. Я понял его, но было поздно.
11. Она говорила им об этом в прошлом году.
12. Он выпил стакан воды.
13. Я сломал ногу.
14. Учитель начал урок в пять вечера.
15. Мы ели апельсины.
16. Я нашел хороший отель.
17. Мы получили письмо от своих друзей.
18. Эта машина стоила тысячу долларов.
19. Мы пришли из кино в десять.
20. Он дал мне пять карандашей.
21. Лампа упала на стол.
22. Я знал его, когда был молодым.
23. Она потеряла мой телефонный номер.
24. Мэри встретила меня около дома.

**Упражнение 199**

Поставьте глагол *be* в соответствующую форму:

1. I (be) \_\_\_\_ in hospital now.
2. Jane (be) \_\_\_\_ in the supermarket at five.
3. At present we (be) \_\_\_\_ at home.
4. My friends (be) \_\_\_\_ in America last August.
5. I (be) \_\_\_\_ a General Executive at the Motorola company last year.
6. They (be) \_\_\_\_ in the office when Jake called.
7. She (be) \_\_\_\_ beautiful.
8. We (be) \_\_\_\_ in the hotel when my wife came.

### Упражнение 200

**Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в форму либо простого прошедшего, либо настоящего совершенного времени:**

1. I just (tell) \_\_\_\_ you the answer.
2. I (tell) \_\_\_\_ you the answer yesterday.
3. John and Richard just (go) \_\_\_\_ away.
4. She already (answer) \_\_\_\_ the letter.
5. She (answer) \_\_\_\_ the letter on Tuesday.
6. John and David (go) \_\_\_\_ away five minutes ago.
7. I (read) \_\_\_\_ that book in June.
8. I (not, see) \_\_\_\_ him for three years. I want to know where he is.
9. I (fly) \_\_\_\_ over Loch Ness last week. — You (see) \_\_\_\_ the Loch Ness monster?
10. When he (come) \_\_\_\_? — He (come) \_\_\_\_ at 2.00.
11. I (read) \_\_\_\_ his books when I was at school. I (like) \_\_\_\_ them very much.
12. I can't go out because I (not, do) \_\_\_\_ my work.
13. I (write) \_\_\_\_ the letter but I can't find a stamp.
14. I (leave) \_\_\_\_ home at 8.00 and (get) \_\_\_\_ here at twelve.
15. You (have) \_\_\_\_ breakfast yet? — Yes, I (have) \_\_\_\_ it at 8.00.
16. I (meet) \_\_\_\_ him last June.
17. You (see) \_\_\_\_ the film last night? — Yes, I (see) \_\_\_\_ it.
18. The film just (begin) \_\_\_\_.
19. You are a little late.
20. The newspaper (come) \_\_\_\_? — Yes, Ann is reading it.
21. He (break) \_\_\_\_ his leg last year.
22. You (be) \_\_\_\_ here before? — Yes, I (have) \_\_\_\_ my holidays here last year.
23. You (have) \_\_\_\_ a good time? — No, it was raining all the time.

### Упражнение 201

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола (настоящее совершенное или прошедшее неопределенное):**

1. A: Did you like the movie "Star Wars"?  
B: I don't know. I (see, never) \_\_\_\_ that movie.

2. Sam (arrive) \_\_\_\_ in San Diego a week ago.
3. My best friend and I (know) \_\_\_\_ each other for over fifteen years.
4. Stinson is a fantastic writer. He (write) \_\_\_\_ ten very creative short stories up to now.
5. I (have, not) \_\_\_\_ so much fun since I (be) \_\_\_\_ a kid.
6. Things (change) \_\_\_\_ a great deal at Coltech, Inc. When we first (start) \_\_\_\_ working here three years ago, the company (have, only) \_\_\_\_ six employees. Since then we (expand) \_\_\_\_ to include more than 2000 full-time workers.
7. I (tell) \_\_\_\_ him to stay on the path while he was hiking, but he (wander) \_\_\_\_ off into the forest and (be) \_\_\_\_ bitten by a snake.
8. Listen Donna, I don't care if you (miss) \_\_\_\_ the bus this morning. You (be) \_\_\_\_ late to work too many times. You are fired!
9. Sam is from Colorado, which is hundreds of miles from the coast, so he (see, never) \_\_\_\_ the ocean.
10. How sad! He (see, never) \_\_\_\_ the ocean, and now he is dead.
11. In the last hundred years, travelling (become) \_\_\_\_ much easier and very comfortable. In the 19th century, it (take) \_\_\_\_ two or three months to cross North America by covered wagon. The trip (be) \_\_\_\_ very rough and often dangerous. Things (change) \_\_\_\_ a great deal in the last hundred and fifty years. Now you can fly from New York to Los Angeles in a matter of hours.
12. Johnny, I can't believe how much you (change) \_\_\_\_ since the last time I (see) \_\_\_\_ you. You (grow) \_\_\_\_ at least a foot!

13. This tree (be) \_\_\_\_ planted by the settlers who (found) \_\_\_\_ our city over four hundred years ago.

14. This mountain (be, never) \_\_\_\_ climbed by anyone. Several mountaineers (try) \_\_\_\_ to reach the top, but nobody (succeed, ever) \_\_\_\_ . The climb is extremely difficult and many people (die) \_\_\_\_ trying to reach the summit.

15. I (visit, never) \_\_\_\_ Africa, but I (travel) \_\_\_\_ to South America several times. The last time I (go) \_\_\_\_ to South America, I (visit) \_\_\_\_ Brazil and Peru. I (spend) \_\_\_\_ two weeks in the Amazon, (hike) \_\_\_\_ for a week near Machu Picchu, and (fly) \_\_\_\_ over the Nazca Lines.

### Упражнение 202

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола (настоящее совершенное или прошедшее неопределенное):**

Since computers were first introduced to the public in the early 1980s, technology (change) \_\_\_\_ a great deal. The first computers (be) \_\_\_\_ simple machines designed for basic tasks. They (have, not) \_\_\_\_ much memory and they (be, not) \_\_\_\_ very powerful. Early computers were often quite expensive and customers often (pay) \_\_\_\_ thousands of dollars for machines which actually (do) \_\_\_\_ very little. Most computers (be) \_\_\_\_ separate, individual machines used mostly as expensive typewriters or for playing games.

Times (change) \_\_\_\_ . Computers (become) \_\_\_\_ powerful machines with very practical applications. Programmers (create) \_\_\_\_ a large selection of useful programs which do everything from teaching

foreign languages to bookkeeping. We are still playing video games, but today's games (become) \_\_\_\_ faster, more exciting interactive adventures. Many computer users (get, also) \_\_\_\_ on the Internet and (begin) \_\_\_\_ communicating with other computer users around the world. We (start) \_\_\_\_ to create international communities online. In short, the simple, individual machines of the past (evolve) into an international World Wide Web of knowledge.

### Прошедшее длительное время (Past Continuous)

#### Упражнение 203

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола, данного в скобках (либо прошедшее простое, либо прошедшее длительное):

1. A: What (you, do) \_\_\_\_ when the accident occurred?  
B: I (try) \_\_\_\_ to change a light bulb that had burnt out.
2. After I (find) \_\_\_\_ the wallet full of money, I (go, immediately) \_\_\_\_ to the police and (turn) \_\_\_\_ it in.
3. The doctor (say) \_\_\_\_ that Tom (be) \_\_\_\_ too sick to go to work and that he (need) \_\_\_\_ to stay at home for a couple of days.
4. Sebastian (arrive) \_\_\_\_ at Susan's house a little before 9:00 pm, but she (be, not) \_\_\_\_ there. She (study, at the library) \_\_\_\_ for her final examination in French.

5. Sandy is in the living room watching television. At this time yesterday, she (watch, also) \_\_\_\_ television. That's all she ever does!

6. A: I (call) \_\_\_\_ you last night after dinner, but you (be, not) \_\_\_\_ there. Where were you?

B: I (work) \_\_\_\_ out at the fitness center.

7. When I (walk) \_\_\_\_ into the busy office, the secretary (talk) \_\_\_\_ on the phone with a customer, several clerks (work, busily) \_\_\_\_ at their desks, and two managers (discuss, quietly) \_\_\_\_ methods to improve customer service.

8. I (watch) \_\_\_\_ a mystery movie on TV when the electricity went out. Now I am never going to find out how the movie ends.

9. Sharon (be) \_\_\_\_ in the room when John told me what happened, but she didn't hear anything because she (listen, not) \_\_\_\_ .

10. It's strange that you (call) \_\_\_\_ because I (think, just) \_\_\_\_ about you.

11. *The Titanic* (cross) \_\_\_\_ the Atlantic when it (strike) \_\_\_\_ an iceberg.

12. When I entered the bazaar, a couple of merchants (bargain, busily) \_\_\_\_ and (try) \_\_\_\_ to sell their goods to naive tourists who (hunt) \_\_\_\_ for souvenirs. Some young boys (lead) \_\_\_\_ their donkeys through the narrow streets on their way home. A couple of men (argue) \_\_\_\_ over the price of a leather belt. I (walk) \_\_\_\_ over to a man who (sell) \_\_\_\_ fruit and (buy) \_\_\_\_ a banana.

13. The firemen (rescue) \_\_\_\_ the old woman who (be) \_\_\_\_ trapped on the third floor of the burning building.

14. She was so annoying! She (leave, always) \_\_\_\_

her dirty dishes in the sink. I think she (expect, actually) \_\_\_\_ me to do them for her.

15. Samantha (live) \_\_\_\_ in Berlin for more than two years. In fact, she (live) \_\_\_\_ there when the Berlin wall came down.

### Упражнение 204

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола, данного в скобках (либо прошедшее простое, либо прошедшее длительное):

Last night, while I was doing my homework, Angela (call) \_\_\_\_ . She said she (call) \_\_\_\_ me on her cell phone from her biology classroom at UCLA. I asked her if she (wait) \_\_\_\_ for class, but she said that the professor was at the front of the hall lecturing while she (talk) \_\_\_\_ to me. I couldn't believe she (make) \_\_\_\_ a phone call during the lecture. I asked what was going on.

She said her biology professor was so boring that several of the students (sleep, actually) \_\_\_\_ in class. Some of the students (talk) \_\_\_\_ about their plans for the weekend and the student next to her (draw) \_\_\_\_ a picture of a horse. When Angela (tell) \_\_\_\_ me she was not satisfied with the class, I (mention) \_\_\_\_ that my biology professor was quite good and (suggest) \_\_\_\_ that she switch to my class.

While we were talking, I (hear) \_\_\_\_ her professor yell, "Miss, are you making a phone call?" Suddenly, the line went dead. I (hang) \_\_\_\_ up the phone and went to the kitchen to make dinner. As I (cut) \_\_\_\_ vegetables for a salad, the phone rang once again. It (be) \_\_\_\_ Angela, but this time she wasn't sitting in class.

### Упражнение 205

**Раскройте скобки, поставив заключенные там глаголы в прошедшее простое или прошедшее длительное время:**

1. Jack (do) \_\_\_\_ his homework when his father (come) \_\_\_\_ home from work.
2. Mary (wear) \_\_\_\_ her new dress when I (meet) \_\_\_\_ her yesterday.
3. The children (write) \_\_\_\_ their compositions when the teacher (come) \_\_\_\_ into the classroom.
4. She (walk) \_\_\_\_ along the street when she (see) \_\_\_\_ an old friend.
5. The woman was ill, and she (lie) \_\_\_\_ on her bed when her children (come) \_\_\_\_ home from school.
6. The sun (rise) \_\_\_\_ when I (get) \_\_\_\_ up this morning.
7. The child (sleep) \_\_\_\_ when the doctor (come) \_\_\_\_ .
8. I (read) \_\_\_\_ the newspaper when I (hear) \_\_\_\_ the telephone.
9. He (fall) \_\_\_\_ down and (break) \_\_\_\_ his leg while he (play) \_\_\_\_ football.
10. The boy (jump) \_\_\_\_ off the bus while it (go) \_\_\_\_ .
11. The old man never (go) \_\_\_\_ out when it (rain) \_\_\_\_ .
12. When I (go) \_\_\_\_ out this morning, the sun (shine) \_\_\_\_ and the birds (sing) \_\_\_\_ . It was a beautiful morning. I (walk) \_\_\_\_ to the nearest park and (sit) \_\_\_\_ down near the river. But while I (sit) \_\_\_\_ there, it (begin) \_\_\_\_ to rain, so I (run) \_\_\_\_ home. My hat (fall) \_\_\_\_ off when I (run) \_\_\_\_ .
13. Jack's father (read) \_\_\_\_ a book last night when he (hear) \_\_\_\_ something outside the house. He (open) \_\_\_\_ the window and (look) \_\_\_\_ out. It was a dark night and at first he could see nothing. But when he (close) \_\_\_\_ his window, he (see) \_\_\_\_ a man. The man (try) \_\_\_\_ to climb over the garden wall. He was a thief. When he saw Jack's father at the window, he (jump) \_\_\_\_ off the wall and (run) \_\_\_\_ away. Jack's father (run) \_\_\_\_ after him. There was a

car at the end of the street. The thief (run) \_\_\_\_ up to the car but just as he (get) \_\_\_\_ into it, Jack's father (catch) \_\_\_\_ him.

### Упражнение 206

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах прошлого прошедшего или прошедшего длительного времени:**

1. When I (walk) \_\_\_\_ to school I (see) John. 2. When I (help) \_\_\_\_ in the kitchen Mary (come) \_\_\_\_ .
3. While she (cook) \_\_\_\_ the soup the children (play) \_\_\_\_ . 4. While they (play) \_\_\_\_ cards the baby (sleep) \_\_\_\_ . 5. When I (work) \_\_\_\_ in the garden my uncle (call) \_\_\_\_ . 6. Carol (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV while Bob and Peter (play) \_\_\_\_ football. 7. When she (wash) \_\_\_\_ her hair the baby (begin) \_\_\_\_ to cry. 8. A strong wind (blow) \_\_\_\_ when the plane (land) \_\_\_\_ . 9. When she (play) \_\_\_\_ tennis it (began) \_\_\_\_ to rain. 10. When I (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV the lights (go) \_\_\_\_ out. 11. While he (play) \_\_\_\_ the piano she (listen) \_\_\_\_ to him.
12. While she (tidy) \_\_\_\_ up her room he (wash) \_\_\_\_ his car. 13. The boys (help) \_\_\_\_ in the garden while she (water) \_\_\_\_ the flowers. 14. He (meet) \_\_\_\_ Mary when he (walk) \_\_\_\_ through the park. 15. We (play) \_\_\_\_ computer games while she (read) \_\_\_\_ a book.

### Упражнение 207

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах прошлого прошедшего или прошедшего длительного времени:**

1. They (have) \_\_\_\_ tea when the doorbell (ring) \_\_\_\_ . 2. Father (smoke) \_\_\_\_ his pipe while mother (read) \_\_\_\_ a magazine. 3. While he (mow) \_\_\_\_

the lawn it (start) \_\_\_\_ to rain. 4. He (have) \_\_\_\_ breakfast when the toaster (blow) \_\_\_\_ up. 5. When I (come) \_\_\_\_ into the office my boss (wait) \_\_\_\_ for me. 6. When we (see) \_\_\_\_ Brian he (drive) \_\_\_\_ a taxi. 7. Father (wait) \_\_\_\_ in the car while mother (do) \_\_\_\_ the shopping. 8. When he (arrive) \_\_\_\_ we (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner. 9. While they (play) \_\_\_\_ chess we (go) \_\_\_\_ shopping. 10. They (have) \_\_\_\_ a party while he (sleep) \_\_\_\_ . 11. He (take) \_\_\_\_ a photo when I (feed) \_\_\_\_ the ducks. 12. They (play) \_\_\_\_ football when the lights in the stadium (go) \_\_\_\_ out. 13. While George and John (clean) \_\_\_\_ their room she (do) \_\_\_\_ the ironing. 14. Sam (do) \_\_\_\_ the ironing when Jack (phone) \_\_\_\_ him up. 15. We (wait) \_\_\_\_ at Victoria Station when the train (arrive) \_\_\_\_ .

### **Прошедшее совершенное время (Past Perfect)**

#### **Упражнение 208**

**Поставьте глаголы в скобках в формы простого прошедшего или прошедшего совершенного:**

1. The girl (be) \_\_\_\_ happy after she (find) \_\_\_\_ a seat near the window.
2. When I (get) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema, the film (already, start) \_\_\_\_ .
3. The children (enter) \_\_\_\_ the class five minutes after the lesson (begin) \_\_\_\_ .
4. After she (close) \_\_\_\_ all the doors, she (go) \_\_\_\_ to bed.
5. The students (do) \_\_\_\_ the work very well after the teacher (show) \_\_\_\_ them how to.
6. Suddenly he (remember) \_\_\_\_ that he (not, phone) \_\_\_\_ her in the morning.

7. When the plane (land) \_\_\_\_ , the sun (already, set) \_\_\_\_ . 8. She (feel) \_\_\_\_ bad after she (eat) \_\_\_\_ a big bowl of salad. 9. After the doctor (examine) \_\_\_\_ the child he (have) \_\_\_\_ a talk with the mother. 10. When I (call) \_\_\_\_ my friend, he (go) \_\_\_\_ out. 11. Mary (finish) \_\_\_\_ her homework when her father (come) \_\_\_\_ home from his office. 12. I (put) \_\_\_\_ away the newspaper after I (read) \_\_\_\_ it. 13. After she (spend) \_\_\_\_ all her money she (ask) \_\_\_\_ her father to help her. 14. The teacher (give) \_\_\_\_ back the exercise-books after he (look) through \_\_\_\_ them. 15. The sun (rise) \_\_\_\_ when the farmer (start) \_\_\_\_ work.

### Упражнение 209

Переведите на английский язык, используя формы прошедшего простого и совершенного времени:

1. После того как врач прописал мне лекарство, я пошел в аптеку.
2. После того как из под верхней панели пошел дым, я позвонил монтеру.
3. Я купил это платье после того, как моя жена примерила его.
4. Я высушил волосы после того, как парикмахер вымыл их.
5. Я заказал овощной суп после того, как просмотрел меню.
6. Через пять минут после того, как я съел этот суп, я почувствовал себя плохо.
7. Через час после того, как я снял пальто, я начал кашлять.
8. Через неделю после того, как монтер проверил мой телевизор, истекла его гарантия.
9. После того, как парикмахер меня постриг, он уложил мои волосы феном.
10. После того как таможенник просмотрел мою сумку, он позвонил в полицию.

### Упражнение 210

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках (прошедшее неопределенное или прошедшее совершенное):

1. The new bus-driver (have) \_\_\_\_ an accident after he (drive) \_\_\_\_ a few yards.
2. When I (get) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema, the film (start) \_\_\_\_.
3. The students (enter) \_\_\_\_ the classroom five minutes after the bell (ring) \_\_\_\_.
4. After she (lock) \_\_\_\_ and (bolt) \_\_\_\_ all the doors, she (go) \_\_\_\_ to bed.
5. The students (do) \_\_\_\_ the exercise very well after the teacher (show) \_\_\_\_ them how to.
6. The little boy (tell) \_\_\_\_ a lie five minutes after he (promise) \_\_\_\_ to tell the truth.
7. When the plane (land) \_\_\_\_, the sun already (set) \_\_\_\_.
8. She (feel) \_\_\_\_ sick after she (eat) \_\_\_\_ a whole box of chocolates.
9. After the doctor (examine) \_\_\_\_ the child he (have) \_\_\_\_ a talk with the mother.
10. When I (call) \_\_\_\_ on my friend, he (go) \_\_\_\_ out.
11. Mary (finish) \_\_\_\_ her homework when her father (come) \_\_\_\_ home from his office.
12. I (throw) \_\_\_\_ away the newspaper after I (read) \_\_\_\_ it.
13. After she (spend) \_\_\_\_ all her money she (ask) \_\_\_\_ her father to help her.
14. The teacher (give) \_\_\_\_ back the exercise-books after he (correct) \_\_\_\_ them.
15. The sun (rise) \_\_\_\_ when the farmer (start) \_\_\_\_ work.

### Упражнение 211

Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в соответствующие формы (прошедшее неопределенное, настоящее совершенное, прошедшее совершенное):

1. When I (arrive) \_\_\_\_ home last night, I discovered that Jane (prepare) \_\_\_\_ a beautiful

candle-lit dinner. 2. Since I began acting, I (perform) \_\_\_\_\_ in two plays, a television commercial and a TV drama. However, I (speak, never even) \_\_\_\_\_ publicly before I came to Hollywood in 1985. 3. By the time I got to the office, the meeting (begin, already) \_\_\_\_\_ without me. My boss (be) \_\_\_\_\_ furious with me and I (be) \_\_\_\_\_ fired. 4. When I (turn) \_\_\_\_\_ on the radio yesterday, I (hear) \_\_\_\_\_ a song that was popular when I was in high school. I (hear, not) \_\_\_\_\_ the song in years, and it (bring) \_\_\_\_\_ back some great memories. 5. Last week, I (run) \_\_\_\_\_ into an ex-girlfriend of mine. We (see, not) \_\_\_\_\_ each other in years, and both of us (change) \_\_\_\_\_ a great deal. I (enjoy) \_\_\_\_\_ talking to her so much that I (ask) \_\_\_\_\_ her out on a date. We are getting together tonight for dinner. 6. When Jack (enter) \_\_\_\_\_ the room, I (recognize, not) \_\_\_\_\_ him because he (lose) \_\_\_\_\_ so much weight and (grow) \_\_\_\_\_ a beard. 7. The Maya established a very advanced civilization in the jungles of the Yucatan; however, their culture (disappear, virtually) \_\_\_\_\_ by the time Europeans first (arrive) \_\_\_\_\_ in the New World. 8. I (visit) \_\_\_\_\_ so many beautiful places since I (come) \_\_\_\_\_ to Utah. Before moving here, I (hear, never) \_\_\_\_\_ of Bryce Canyon, Zion, Arches or Canyonlands.

### Упражнение 212

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в простом прошедшем времени или простом совершенном времени:**

1. After they (see) \_\_\_\_\_ the Tower they (go) \_\_\_\_\_ to Westminster Abbey.
2. He (ask) \_\_\_\_\_ me which animals I (hunt) \_\_\_\_\_ in Africa.
3. After Columbus

(discover) \_\_\_\_ America he (return) \_\_\_\_ to Spain.  
 4. Before they (move) \_\_\_\_ to Liverpool they (sell) \_\_\_\_ everything. 5. After he (work) \_\_\_\_ very hard he (fall) \_\_\_\_ ill. 6. She (open) \_\_\_\_ the box after she (find) \_\_\_\_ the key. 7. They (go) \_\_\_\_ to a restaurant after they (sail) \_\_\_\_ . 8. Before they (start) \_\_\_\_ the party they (invite) \_\_\_\_ some friends. 9. After she (wash) \_\_\_\_ the curtains she (clean) \_\_\_\_ the windows. 10. They (go) \_\_\_\_ for a sightseeing tour after the bus (arrive) \_\_\_\_ . 11. Before he (mow) \_\_\_\_ the lawn he (pick) \_\_\_\_ some roses. 12. After he (finish) \_\_\_\_ school he (work) \_\_\_\_ for a magazine. 13. They (drink) \_\_\_\_ a cup of tea after they (finish) \_\_\_\_ lunch. 14. He (ask) \_\_\_\_ me for her telephone number before he (phone) \_\_\_\_ her. 15. My sister (eat) \_\_\_\_ all the chocolate before my parents (come) \_\_\_\_ home.

### Упражнение 213

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в формах прошлого и прошедшего совершенного времени:**

1. After they (open) \_\_\_\_ the window it (become) \_\_\_\_ colder.
2. After we (see) \_\_\_\_ the film we (go) \_\_\_\_ to bed.
3. After he (leave) \_\_\_\_ she (start) \_\_\_\_ to cry.
4. As soon as it (start) \_\_\_\_ to rain she (take) \_\_\_\_ her umbrella.
5. He (play) \_\_\_\_ cards after he (do) \_\_\_\_ his homework.
6. Before she (thank) \_\_\_\_ me she (take) \_\_\_\_ my present.
7. We (see) \_\_\_\_ the robbers after they (leave) \_\_\_\_ the bank.
8. He (comb) \_\_\_\_ his hair after he (brush) \_\_\_\_ his teeth.
9. Before we (go) \_\_\_\_ out we (put) \_\_\_\_ on our new shoes.
10. They (go) \_\_\_\_ swimming after it (stop)

\_\_\_\_\_ raining. 11. When we (arrive) \_\_\_\_\_ there the ceremony (already, start) \_\_\_\_\_. 12. Father (start) \_\_\_\_\_ to wash the car after mother (go) \_\_\_\_\_ out. 13. After she (got) \_\_\_\_\_ her new dress she (show) \_\_\_\_\_ it to her parents. 14. He (fall) \_\_\_\_\_ from the balcony after he (take) \_\_\_\_\_ away the railing. 15. He (eat) \_\_\_\_\_ the cake after he (ask) \_\_\_\_\_ for it.

### **Упражнение 214**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в соответствующей форме (простое прошедшее, простое длительное или прошедшее совершенное):**

1. After they (have) \_\_\_\_\_ a cup of tea they (have) \_\_\_\_\_ some cake. 2. They (buy) \_\_\_\_\_ the flat two years ago. 3. When I (watch) \_\_\_\_\_ TV the lights (go) \_\_\_\_\_ out. 4. He (tell) \_\_\_\_\_ me that he (see) \_\_\_\_\_ a lion. 5. He (go) \_\_\_\_\_ to France last year. 6. After he (call) \_\_\_\_\_ the police he (call) \_\_\_\_\_ the ambulance. 7. She (wash) \_\_\_\_\_ her hair when her baby (start) \_\_\_\_\_ to cry. 8. After he (work) \_\_\_\_\_ hard he (fall) \_\_\_\_\_ ill. 9. He (leave) \_\_\_\_\_ the room after I (explain) \_\_\_\_\_ all the facts. 10. After he (find) \_\_\_\_\_ the key he (open) \_\_\_\_\_ the door. 11. While he (play) \_\_\_\_\_ computer games she (read) \_\_\_\_\_. 12. They (sell) \_\_\_\_\_ everything before they (move) \_\_\_\_\_ to Glasgow. 13. He (visit) \_\_\_\_\_ me yesterday evening. 14. When I (clean) \_\_\_\_\_ the room Mary (come) \_\_\_\_\_. 15. After he (finish) \_\_\_\_\_ school he (start) \_\_\_\_\_ to work as a butcher.

### **Упражнение 215**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в различных формах прошедшего времени:**

The day (begin) \_\_\_\_ terribly. My alarm (not, go off) \_\_\_\_ and I (leave) \_\_\_\_ the house with only one hour to spare before the plane (be) \_\_\_\_ due to take off. Luckily there (be) \_\_\_\_ very little traffic and I (arrive) \_\_\_\_ at the airport with 30 minutes to spare. I (check) \_\_\_\_ in at the gate and (go) \_\_\_\_ for a coffee. Just as I (sit) \_\_\_\_ down, the announcer (call) \_\_\_\_ my flight. I (drink) \_\_\_\_ my coffee quickly, too quickly in fact as I (spill) \_\_\_\_ some on my shirt. I (follow) \_\_\_\_ the sign to the departure gate and (go) \_\_\_\_ through passport control. I (sit) \_\_\_\_ down in the departure lounge. It (be) \_\_\_\_ full of teenagers, obviously a school trip. They (make) \_\_\_\_ a terrible noise. And then I (hear) \_\_\_\_ that terrible announcement, the one you don't want to hear. There (be) \_\_\_\_ a problem with the engine. I (look) \_\_\_\_ around for a place to get another coffee. I (see) \_\_\_\_ a drinks machine so I (go) \_\_\_\_ over to get some. I (put) \_\_\_\_ in my money and (press) \_\_\_\_ the button for black coffee. When I (pick) \_\_\_\_ up the cup, it (contain) \_\_\_\_ only water. At that moment, the hostess (announce) \_\_\_\_ that the plane was delayed because of bad weather.

### **Упражнение 216**

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в различных формах прошедшего времени:**

In the early 1980s, Ellis (see) \_\_\_\_ the potential for home computers. Using standard components, he (put) \_\_\_\_ together his first computer, and (start) \_\_\_\_ to market it in 1983. At first, he (sell) \_\_\_\_ it through specialist electronic magazines. Then he (place) \_\_\_\_ advertisements in the "quality" Sunday newspapers. It (be) \_\_\_\_ an immediate success. Later

that year he (bring out) \_\_\_\_ the more powerful YX40. This (have) \_\_\_\_ colour graphics and (cost) \_\_\_\_ less than the YX30. However, there (be) \_\_\_\_ production problems. Many people (return) \_\_\_\_ their YX40 and (demand) \_\_\_\_ their money back. In 1985, Ellis (go) \_\_\_\_ bankrupt and Hamster (buy) \_\_\_\_ the rights to the YX30.

### Упражнение 217

**Заполните пробелы глаголами в соответствующей форме (простое прошедшее, простое длительное или прошедшее совершенное):**

1. When they (sleep) \_\_\_\_ thieves (break) \_\_\_\_ in and (steal) \_\_\_\_ their paintings.
2. After he (repair) \_\_\_\_ his bike he (drive) \_\_\_\_ to his grandparents.
3. Before she (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner she (work) \_\_\_\_ in the garden.
4. I (see) \_\_\_\_ him yesterday in front of the cinema.
5. When they (listen) \_\_\_\_ to music they (hear) \_\_\_\_ a loud noise.
6. He (not visit) \_\_\_\_ me before he (fly) \_\_\_\_ to Greece.
7. He (hear) \_\_\_\_ a loud cry from outside and (rush) \_\_\_\_ out.
8. While she (learn) \_\_\_\_ for her test her brother (play) \_\_\_\_ football with his friends.
9. We (not play) \_\_\_\_ chess last Sunday.
10. He (go) \_\_\_\_ shopping after he (phone) \_\_\_\_ me.
11. When we (meet) \_\_\_\_ Jane at the party she (wear) \_\_\_\_ a red dress.
12. He (not drive) \_\_\_\_ fast when the accident (happen) \_\_\_\_ .
13. The boys (break) \_\_\_\_ a window when they (play) \_\_\_\_ football in the garden.
14. Mary (not work) \_\_\_\_ yesterday. She (be) \_\_\_\_ ill.
15. After she (help) \_\_\_\_ me with the housework she (go) \_\_\_\_ to meet her friends.

## Будущее неопределенное время (Future Indefinite)

### **Упражнение 218**

Заполните пробелы в тексте приведенными глаголами в форме будущего времени (*have to, go, meet, go, walk, have, buy, not be, have*):

Tomorrow I \_\_\_\_ my friend George. We \_\_\_\_ to the movies and then we \_\_\_\_ to eat at the new fast-food place. In the afternoon we \_\_\_\_ and see George's uncle. We \_\_\_\_ around and we \_\_\_\_ a look at the shops. Maybe I \_\_\_\_ new jeans. We \_\_\_\_ back before 6 o'clock. I think we \_\_\_\_ a great day.

### **Упражнение 219**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Я позвоню тебе завтра.
2. Когда ты приедешь в Москву?
3. Кто поедет в Москву?
4. Кого ты пригласишь в свой дом?
5. Я поговорю со своим партнером об этом.
6. Вы откроете свою сумку?
7. Кто-нибудь откроет окно?
8. Кто даст мне свой телефонный номер?
9. Я останусь с вами на следующей неделе.
10. Я уеду из России через год.

### **Упражнение 220**

Постройте вопросительные предложения на основе исходных предложений (общий, специальный вопросы):

1. I will go to the restaurant next Monday.
2. Mary will wait for her friend at the corner.
3. I will have a roast beef with potatoes.
4. Jake won't eat this mixed salad in the morning.
5. I will leave for Australia in

four days. 6. We'll book an apartment in this house for you next week. 7. I'll speak to the manager about it tomorrow. 8. I will order a beef steak for breakfast. 9. She will have to stay with us till next Saturday. 10. We'll have to visit our friends in Canada next year.

### Формы выражения будущего времени в придаточных условия и времени

If you *help* me, I *will do* this work on time.

As soon as I *get* free, I *will give* you a call.

We *will not sit* to dinner until you *come*.

Но:

I *do not know* if he *will come* (придаточное изъяснительное)

### Упражнение 221

Заполните пробелы приведенными глаголами в форме будущего времени:

Модель 1:

When I'm older I will ...

(Слова для справок: buy, have, watch, buy, go, stay, go)

1. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ out late.
2. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ TV as long as I like.
3. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ to parties.
4. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ two children.
5. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ a car.
6. When I'm

older I \_\_\_\_ to the cinema. 7. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ a lot of sweets.

Модель 2:

When I'm older I will not...

(Слова для справок: do, write, go, wash, go, live, make)

1. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ any homework. 2. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ my bed in the morning. 3. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ for a walk with my parents. 4. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ my father's car. 5. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ to school. 6. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ so much. 7. When I'm older I \_\_\_\_ in my parents' house.

### Упражнение 222

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глагола:**

1. We (have) \_\_\_\_ a picnic tomorrow if it (be) \_\_\_\_ a fine day. 2. I (finish) \_\_\_\_ watching this film before I (go) \_\_\_\_ to school. 3. I'm sure he (phone) \_\_\_\_ me as soon as he (know) \_\_\_\_ my telephone number. 4. He (give) \_\_\_\_ my car back to me when he (see) \_\_\_\_ me tomorrow. 5. The farmer (start) \_\_\_\_ work tomorrow before the sun (rise) \_\_\_\_\_. 6. The little girl (not, be) \_\_\_\_ happy until her mother (buy) \_\_\_\_ her a toy. 7. She (wash) \_\_\_\_ my jeans tomorrow if she (have) \_\_\_\_ time. 8. We (go) \_\_\_\_ out when it (stop) \_\_\_\_ raining. 9. If he (not, make haste) \_\_\_\_ he (not, catch) \_\_\_\_ the train. 10. If you (think) \_\_\_\_ it over you (see) \_\_\_\_ that I am right. 11. Brad (say) \_\_\_\_ that he (not know) \_\_\_\_ when his father (leave) \_\_\_\_ hospital. 12. I (not know) \_\_\_\_ if she (be) \_\_\_\_ there

tomorrow. 13. As soon as you (put) \_\_\_\_ the ointment on the boil, the pain (ease) \_\_\_\_ . 14. If we (not arrive) \_\_\_\_ in time, they (wonder) \_\_\_\_ whether we (get) \_\_\_\_ a car accident. 15. We (not have) \_\_\_\_ the slightest idea when she (invite) \_\_\_\_ us to dinner.

### Упражнение 223

Раскройте скобки:

1. The old gentleman doesn't go out in winter. He (go) \_\_\_\_ out when the weather (get) \_\_\_\_ warmer.
2. I (wait) \_\_\_\_ for the doctor until he (come) \_\_\_\_ back from the hospital.
3. I'm afraid the old woman (die) \_\_\_\_ before she (see) \_\_\_\_ her son.
4. The teacher said that she (begin) \_\_\_\_ the lesson as soon as Jack (stop) \_\_\_\_ talking.
5. He (not, pass) \_\_\_\_ the examination next summer if he (not, work) \_\_\_\_ much harder.
6. He (have) \_\_\_\_ a bad accident if he (not, drive) \_\_\_\_ more carefully.
7. She's flying to Rome tomorrow. She (send) \_\_\_\_ her family a telegram as soon as she (get) \_\_\_\_ there.
8. She told her guests that they (have) \_\_\_\_ lunch when her son (come) \_\_\_\_ home from school.
9. You (be) \_\_\_\_ late if you (not, take) \_\_\_\_ a taxi.
10. I (not, speak) \_\_\_\_ to him again if he (not, apologize) \_\_\_\_.
11. We (have) \_\_\_\_ a picnic tomorrow if it (be) \_\_\_\_ a fine day.
12. I (finish) \_\_\_\_ reading this book before I (go) \_\_\_\_ to bed.
13. I'm sure he (write) \_\_\_\_ to me as soon as he (know) \_\_\_\_ my new address.
14. Peter has taken my car. He (give) \_\_\_\_ it back when he (see) \_\_\_\_ me tomorrow.
15. The postman (start) \_\_\_\_ work tomorrow before the sun (rise) \_\_\_\_.
16. The little boy (not, be) \_\_\_\_ happy until his father (buy) \_\_\_\_ him a bicycle.
17. She (wash) \_\_\_\_ my shirts

tomorrow if she (have) \_\_\_\_ time. 18. We (go) \_\_\_\_ out when it (stop) \_\_\_\_ raining. 19. If he (not, run) \_\_\_\_ he (not, catch) \_\_\_\_ the bus. 20. If you (think) \_\_\_\_ it over you (see) \_\_\_\_ that I am right.

### Упражнение 224

**Раскройте скобки:**

1. We shall not sit down to dinner until you (come) \_\_\_\_ .
2. John will go to find a taxi when the weather (get warmer) \_\_\_\_ .
3. If you (promise) \_\_\_\_ to telephone him I shall give you all the necessary information.
4. Mary will let you know when she (come) \_\_\_\_ for the holidays next summer.
5. Let me know as soon as you (decide) \_\_\_\_ .
6. If you (not, try) \_\_\_\_ hard you will fail at your exams.
7. She won't be able to come in time if she (not, hurry) \_\_\_\_ .
8. If we (stay) \_\_\_\_ at home we won't see the sunset.
9. Peter will catch the train if he (take) \_\_\_\_ a taxi to the station.
10. He will get flu if he (go) \_\_\_\_ out without warm clothes.
11. We won't sit to dinner until he (come) \_\_\_\_ .
12. They will close the window as soon as they (decide) \_\_\_\_ who should do it.
13. I'll give you this book after you (promise) \_\_\_\_ to read it with care.
14. We'll kiss John goodbye before he (leave) \_\_\_\_ .
15. When you (see) \_\_\_\_ me next time I'll be wearing a blue jacket.

### Упражнение 225

**Переведите на английский:**

1. Я не поеду в Москву, если ты мне не позвонишь.
2. Если он будет бегать быстрее, то выиграет приз.
3. Мы уйдем гулять, как только сядет солн-

це. 4. Никто не пойдет с тобой гулять, пока ты не наденешь теплое пальто. 5. Как только мы купим машину, мы поедем на юг. 6. Мы сядем обедать, когда ты придешь. 7. Я не выйду, если ты мне не позвонишь. 8. Никто не пойдет с тобой, пока ты не скажешь правду. 9. Если он будет достаточно терпелив, то получит приз. 10. Как только мы приедем, мы построим дом.

### Упражнение 226

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в нужную форму:

1. When you (ask) \_\_\_\_ her, she will give you the money.
2. I will come back after I (check) \_\_\_\_ the engine.
3. While my parents (stay) \_\_\_\_ in Spain next month, I will be looking after my younger sister.
4. Bob will understand as soon as we (explain) \_\_\_\_ the matter to him.
5. Jim will change his mind by the time we (arrive) \_\_\_\_ there.
6. The party will be boring as long as people (refuse) \_\_\_\_ to drink a glass of wine.
7. Until the accused (be) \_\_\_\_ present, the jury will not appear in the court room.
8. Joan will feel much better after she (dress) \_\_\_\_ herself and (go) \_\_\_\_ for a walk on the beach.
9. When we (visit) \_\_\_\_ the US next month we (have to) \_\_\_\_ submit to severe control at the airport.
10. Don't you worry! By the time the police (find out) \_\_\_\_ the truth about you, you (be) \_\_\_\_ safe in the Cayman Islands.
11. Harry (work) \_\_\_\_ for Telecom until he (be) \_\_\_\_ on pension.
12. It (take) \_\_\_\_ another week before I (finish) \_\_\_\_ this translation.
13. When Ann will be playing the violin Shirley (read) \_\_\_\_ a book.
14. I (work) \_\_\_\_ in the garden later today while you

(watch) \_\_\_\_ TV. 15. Until I (get) \_\_\_\_ home, I will not say a word.

### Упражнение 227

Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках (настоящее неопределенное или будущее неопределенное):

1. Today after I (get) \_\_\_\_ out of class, I (go) \_\_\_\_ to a movie with some friends.

2. When you (arrive) \_\_\_\_ in Stockholm, call my friend Gustav. He (show) \_\_\_\_ you around the city and help you get situated.

3. A: Do you know what you want to do after you (graduate) \_\_\_\_ ?

B: After I (receive) \_\_\_\_ my Master's from Georgetown University, I (go) \_\_\_\_ to graduate school at UCSD in San Diego. I (plan) \_\_\_\_ to complete a Ph.D. in cognitive science.

4. If it (snow) \_\_\_\_ this weekend, we (go) \_\_\_\_ skiing near Lake Tahoe.

5. Your father (plan) \_\_\_\_ to pick you up after school today at 3:00 o'clock. He (meet) \_\_\_\_ you across the street near the ice cream shop. If something (happens) \_\_\_\_ and he cannot be there, I (pick) \_\_\_\_ you up instead.

6. If the people of the world (stop, not) \_\_\_\_ cutting down huge stretches of rain forest, we (experience) \_\_\_\_ huge changes in the environment during the twenty-first century.

7. If Vera (keep) \_\_\_\_ drinking, she (lose, eventually) \_\_\_\_ her job.

8. I promise you that I (tell, not) \_\_\_\_ your secret to anybody. Even if somebody (ask) \_\_\_\_ me about

what happened that day, I (reveal, not) \_\_\_\_ the truth to a single person.

9. She (make) \_\_\_\_ some major changes in her life. She (quit) \_\_\_\_ her job and go back to school. After she (finish) \_\_\_\_ studying, she (get) \_\_\_\_ a better paying job and buy a house. She is going to improve her life!

10. Tom (call) \_\_\_\_ when he (arrive) \_\_\_\_ in Madrid. He (stay) \_\_\_\_ with you for two or three days until his new apartment (be) \_\_\_\_ available.

### **Упражнение 228**

**Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:**

1. If I lose my job now I ...

- a) would start a business of my own.
- b) will take a long holiday and apply for a new job later.

2. If he calls me ‘lazy’ again I ...

- a) won’t ever help him again if he’s in trouble.
- b) go and tell his parents.

3. Philippa won’t ever speak to me again if ...

- a) I let her down now.
- b) I would let her down now.

4. If the demand increases prices ...

- a) rise.
- b) will rise.

5. Our dog Gelert will start licking you if ...

- a) you pat him on the back.
- b) you will give it a cuddle.

6. Don't be offended. If Jane is annoyed she ...

- a) will start yelling at people.
- b) starts yelling at people.

7. If Jeremy doesn't answer the phone this time I ...

- a) won't call again.
- b) don't call again.

### **Упражнение 229**

**Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом столбике:**

1. If they find out about this,	a) if you add a little sugar.
2. Here are some sandwiches,	b) when she's had her operation.
3. I won't call a doctor,	c) in case you get hungry.
4. You'll arrive before lunch	d) as soon as they arrive.
5. Will he take the job,	e) if they offer it to him?
6. It'll taste much nicer,	f) if you catch the 9.00 train.
7. Please don't telephone,	g) the stain will come out.
8. If you soak it in cold water,	h) unless it's urgent.
9. I'll cook the spaghetti,	i) there'll be trouble.
10. I'll buy her some flowers	j) unless her temperature goes up.

**Упражнение 230**

Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках (настоящее неопределенное или будущее неопределенное):

1.

Michael: After you (leave) \_\_\_\_ work, will you please drop by the grocery store and pick up some milk and bread.

Marie: No problem, I (pick) \_\_\_\_ up the groceries and be home by 6 o'clock.

Michael: Great. You will probably get home before I (do) \_\_\_\_ .

2.

Ari: By the time we (get) \_\_\_\_ to the movie theater, the tickets are going to be sold out.

Sarah: Don't worry. I told Jane we might be arriving just before the movie (start) \_\_\_\_ . She (buy) \_\_\_\_ our tickets and meet us in the lobby.

Ari: That place is huge! We (find, never) \_\_\_\_ her in that crowded lobby.

Sarah: Calm down, we (meet) \_\_\_\_ each other near the entrance.

3.

Terry: If the weather (be) \_\_\_\_ good tomorrow, maybe we should go to the beach.

Jennifer: I have a better idea. If it (be) \_\_\_\_ nice out, we'll go to the beach; and if it (rain) \_\_\_\_ , we'll see a movie.

Terry: I guess we will have to wait until we (get) \_\_\_\_ up in the morning to find out what we are going to do.

4.

Max: What are you going to do tomorrow after work?

Sean: I (meet) \_\_\_\_ some friends at the café across the street. Would you like to come along?

Max: No thanks! My brother is coming to town and I (pick) \_\_\_\_ him up from the airport at 7 o'clock.

Sean: We (be, probably) \_\_\_\_ at the cafe until 9 o'clock. Why don't you join us after you (pick) \_\_\_\_ him up?

Max: Sounds good. We (see) \_\_\_\_ you around 8 o'clock.

## 5.

Lucy: I (call) \_\_\_\_ you as soon as I arrive in Dublin.

Dwain: If I am not there when you (call) \_\_\_\_ , make sure to leave a message.

Lucy: I will. And please don't forget to water my plants and feed the cat.

Dwain: I promise I (take) \_\_\_\_ care of everything while you are in Ireland.

### Различные формы выражения будущего времени в английском языке

The ship *is going to* be unloaded when it stops raining.

The train *leaves* at seven tonight.

I *am leaving* for Morocco next week.

I *will go* to meet him.

**Упражнение 231**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. What \_\_\_\_ this weekend?

- a) you are going to do
- b) are you going to do
- c) your gonna do

2. I'm not sure. \_\_\_\_ anything special?

- a) Are you going to do
- b) You are going to do
- c) Is going to do

3. My friend Melissa and I \_\_\_\_ a party. Would you like to come?

- a) am going to
- b) are going to
- c) go to

4. I'd love to!

- \_\_\_\_\_?
- a) What it going to be
  - b) Who's go to be
  - c) Where's it going to be

5. It is \_\_\_\_ to be at Ruth's house.

- a) go
- b) going
- c) gonna

6. What time \_\_\_\_ start?

- a) is it going to
- b) it's going to
- c) it

7. At 10 P.M.

\_\_\_\_\_ invite?

- a) Who are you going to
- b) What you're going to
- c) When you going to

8. I don't know. I think \_\_\_\_\_ anyone.

- a) I'm going invite
- b) I'm not go invite
- c) I'm not going to invite

### **Упражнение 232**

**Выберите правильный вариант продолжения данного предложения:**

1. The phone's ringing.

- a) I'm going to get it.
- b) I'll get it.

2. This box is too heavy for me.

- a) I'm going to help you.
- b) I'll help you.

3. Who wants to do it?

- a) It has already been decided. I'll do it.
- b) It's already been decided. I'm going to do it.

4. What are your plans for the summer?

- a) I'm going to Ariba.
- b) I'll go to Ariba.

5. I need to catch up with my work.

- a) So I'm going to work all next weekend to catch up.
- b) So I'll work all next weekend to catch up.

6. I need someone to take this down to the mail room.

- a) I'm going to do it.
- b) I'll do it.

7. I'm so tired.

- a) I think I'm going to bed.
- b) I think I'll go to bed.

8. Goodnight.

- a) I'm going to see you tomorrow.
- b) I'll see you tomorrow.

9. I need someone to meet a visitor at the airport.

- a) I'm going to go.
- b) I'll go.

10. I've bought myself a piano.

- a) I'll learn to play.
- b) I'm going to learn to play.

### **Упражнение 233**

**Заполните пробелы, используя разные формы выражения будущего времени:**

1. I'm feeling thirsty. I think I \_\_\_\_ a beer.

- a) am having
- b) have
- c) am going to have
- d) will have

2. Are you going to London tomorrow? I hear there is going to be a train strike.

Well, in that case I think I \_\_\_\_ a car.

- a) am taking
- b) take
- c) am going to take
- d) will take

3. It's not a good idea to take the car. There will be loads of traffic jams.

Well, in that case I \_\_\_\_ to London after all.

- a) go
- b) am going
- c) am going to go
- d) will go

4. John has just phoned to say that he has still not received your letter.

Well, in that case I \_\_\_\_ a copy straight away. What's his fax number?

- a) fax
- b) am faxing
- c) am going to fax
- d) will fax

5. How are you going to get to Athens?

Everything is already arranged. I \_\_\_\_ from London on the first flight on Friday morning.

- a) fly
- b) am flying
- c) am going to fly
- d) will fly

6. I've already decided. I \_\_\_\_ Harry and there is nothing you can do to make me change my mind.

- a) sack

- b) am sacking
- c) am going to sack
- d) will sack

7. Would you like a drink?

Oh, thank you very much. I \_\_\_\_ a gin and tonic, please.

- a) have
- b) am having
- c) am going to have
- d) will have

8. You don't seem very happy in your job.

No, in fact I \_\_\_\_ as soon as I can get a new one.

- a) leave
- b) am leaving
- c) am going to leave
- d) will leave

9. If we offer you more money, will you stay?

I don't think so but I \_\_\_\_ about it.

- a) think
- b) am thinking
- c) am going to think
- d) will think

10. I've got a lot of work to do. Maybe I \_\_\_\_ after all. Sorry.

- a) don't come
- b) am not coming
- c) am not going to come
- d) won't come

11. George just phoned to say he cannot make it to dinner tonight after all.

That's the third person to cancel on me. I think I \_\_\_\_ the whole thing off.

- a) call
- b) am calling
- c) am going to call
- d) will call

12. I've decided that I'm getting too tired. So I \_\_\_\_ work at 5.30 every day next week without fail.

- a) leave
- b) am leaving
- c) am going to leave
- d) will leave

13. We're going out to a night club. Would you like to come?

- I don't think I \_\_\_\_\_. I'm a bit tired.
- a) am
  - b) am being
  - c) am going to
  - d) will

14. Everyone looks really tired. I think we \_\_\_\_ for the day at this point.

- a) stop
- b) are stopping
- c) are going to stop
- d) will stop

15. Why have you bought all that paint?

I \_\_\_\_ my bedroom in the next week or so.

- a) redecorate
- b) am redecorating
- c) am going to redecorate
- d) will redecorate

16. What time do we have to be at the airport?

Well, the plane \_\_\_\_ at 10.05.

- a) leaves
- b) is leaving
- c) is going to leave
- d) will leave

17. What are you doing this evening?

I haven't decided. Maybe I \_\_\_\_ for a drink in the hotel bar. Maybe not.

- a) go
- b) am going
- c) am going to go
- d) will go

18. Are you likely to see Sarah any time soon?

Yes, in fact she \_\_\_\_ round to dinner this evening.

- a) comes
- b) is coming
- c) is going to come
- d) will come

19. We mustn't be late for the theatre. The play  
\_\_\_\_ at 8.00.

- a) starts
- b) is starting
- c) is going to start
- d) will start

20. This English grammar is confusing. I think  
I \_\_\_\_ the exercise again.

- a) do
- b) am doing
- c) am going to do
- d) will do

**Будущее длительное время  
(Future Continuous)****Упражнение 234**

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в соответствующую форму (будущее неопределенное, будущее длительное):

1.

Sandra: Where is Tim going to meet us?

Marcus: He (wait) \_\_\_\_ for us when our train arrives. I am sure he (stand) \_\_\_\_ on the platform when we pull into the station.

Sandra: And then what?

Marcus: We (pick) \_\_\_\_ Michele up at work and go out to dinner.

2.

Ted: When we get to the party, Jerry (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV, Sam (make) \_\_\_\_ drinks, Beth (dance) \_\_\_\_ by herself, and Thad (complain) \_\_\_\_ about his day at work.

Robin: Maybe, this time they won't be doing the same things.

Ted: I am absolutely positive they (do) \_\_\_\_ the same things; they always do the same things.

3.

Florence: Oh, look at that mountain of dirty dishes! Who (wash) \_\_\_\_ all of those?

Jack: I promise I (do) \_\_\_\_ them when I get home from work.

Florence: Thanks.

Jack: When you get home this evening, that

mountain will be gone and nice stacks of sparkling clean dishes (sit) \_\_\_\_ in the cabinets.

4.

Doug: If you need to contact me next week, I (stay) \_\_\_\_ at the Hoffman Hotel.

Nancy: I (call) \_\_\_\_ you if there are any problems.

Doug: This is the first time I have ever been away from the kids.

Nancy: Don't worry, they (be) \_\_\_\_ fine.

5.

Samantha: Just think, next week at this time, I (lie) \_\_\_\_ on a tropical beach in Maui drinking Mai Tai's and eating pineapple.

Darren: While you are luxuriating on the beach, I (stress) \_\_\_\_ out over this marketing project. How are you going to enjoy yourself knowing that I am working so hard?

Samantha: I'll manage somehow.

Darren: You're terrible. Can't you take me with you?

Samantha: No. But I (send) \_\_\_\_ you a postcard of a beautiful, white-sand beach.

Darren: Great, that (make) \_\_\_\_ me feel much better.

### Упражнение 235

Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в соответствующую форму (настоящее неопределенное, настоящее длительное, будущее неопределенное, будущее длительное):

1. Right now I (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV. Tomorrow at

this time, I (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV as well. 2. Tomorrow after school, I (go) \_\_\_\_ to the beach. 3. I am going on a dream vacation to Tahiti. While you (do) \_\_\_\_ paperwork and (talk) \_\_\_\_ to annoying customers on the phone, I (lie) \_\_\_\_ on a sunny, tropical beach. Are you jealous? 4. We (hide) \_\_\_\_ when Tony (arrive) \_\_\_\_ at his surprise party. As soon as he opens the door, we (jump) \_\_\_\_ out and (scream) \_\_\_\_ , “Surprise!” 5. We work out at the fitness center every day after work. If you (come) \_\_\_\_ over while we (work) \_\_\_\_ out, we will not be able to let you into the house. Just to be safe, we (leave) \_\_\_\_ a key under the welcome mat so you will not have to wait outside. 6. While you (study) \_\_\_\_ at home, Magda (be) \_\_\_\_ in class. 7. When I (get) \_\_\_\_ to the party, Sally and Doug (dance) \_\_\_\_ , John (make) \_\_\_\_ drinks, Sue and Frank (discuss) \_\_\_\_ something controversial, and Mary (complain) \_\_\_\_ about something unimportant. They are always doing the same things. They are so predictable. 8. When you (get) \_\_\_\_ off the plane, I (wait) \_\_\_\_ for you. 9. I am sick of rain and bad weather! Hopefully, when we (wake) \_\_\_\_ up tomorrow morning, the sun (shine) \_\_\_\_ . 10. If you (need) \_\_\_\_ to contact me sometime next week, I (stay) \_\_\_\_ at the Sheraton in San Francisco.

**Будущее совершенное время  
(Future Perfect)**

**Упражнение 236**

**Данные в скобках глаголы поставьте в форму будущего совершенного времени:**

1. By the time we get to Chicago this evening, we (drive) \_\_\_\_ more than four hundred miles. We are going to be exhausted. 2. When Sarah goes on vacation next month, she (study) \_\_\_\_ German for over two years. She should be able to communicate fairly well while she is in Austria. 3. I have not travelled much yet; however, I (visit) \_\_\_\_ the Grand Canyon and San Francisco by the time I leave the United States. 4. By the time you finish studying the verb tense tutorial, you (master) \_\_\_\_ all twelve tenses including their passive forms. 5. Drive faster! If you don't hurry up, she (have) \_\_\_\_ the baby by the time we get to the hospital. 6. I came to England six months ago. I started my economics course three months ago. When I return to Australia, I (study) \_\_\_\_ for nine months and I (be) \_\_\_\_ in England for exactly one year. 7. Margie just called and said she would be here at 8:00 o'clock. By the time she gets here, we (wait) \_\_\_\_ for her for two hours. 8. Frank just changed jobs again. If he keeps this up, he (change) \_\_\_\_ jobs at least four or five times by the end of the year. 9. Come over to my house around 9 o'clock. By then, I (complete) \_\_\_\_ my history essay and we can go see a movie. 10. In June, my grandmother and grandfather (be) \_\_\_\_ married for fifty years.

### Упражнение 237

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой выражения будущего действия:

1. Ross and Rachel (marry) \_\_\_\_ next week.  
I received an invitation last month.
2. — Nick: Someone is knocking on the door!  
— Mike: I (open) \_\_\_\_ it.

3. The little Ros used to say: "I (become) \_\_\_\_ a professor of History later."
4. Manchester United and Chelsey (play) \_\_\_\_ tonight in the Champions League. I wonder who (win) \_\_\_\_ .
5. The bus (leave) \_\_\_\_ at 7 o'clock. They (not wait) \_\_\_\_ , if you (be) \_\_\_\_ too late.
6. My parents (visit) \_\_\_\_ Australia after their retirement, but that's still in the distant future.
7. The schools in Britain (reopen) \_\_\_\_ in September.
8. My daughter (have) \_\_\_\_ a party next month in the Star. Everything has already been arranged.
9. I don't know if we're still free on Saturday. I (ask) \_\_\_\_ my wife first.
10. I've forgotten to look up her phone number, but I (mail) \_\_\_\_ it to you this evening.
11. My mailing program has sent some weird messages to everyone in my address book. I'm almost sure that my virus scanner (find) \_\_\_\_ a mailing virus on my computer.
12. I bet that Britain (win) \_\_\_\_ the next World Cup.
13. Sorry, I can't come to your party on Friday evening. I promised my mother that I (study)\_\_\_\_ a whole weekend.
14. I can't come Saturday evening. I've already got an appointment. I (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner with my boss and his wife.
15. Jake (go) \_\_\_\_ to the Alps for the weekend. He has already bought the tickets.

**Упражнение 238**

Заполните пробелы соответствующими формами выражения будущего действия на основе глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. I'm hungry — Oh, I (make) \_\_\_\_ you a sandwich.
2. He (study) \_\_\_\_ Law in Oxford next year.
3. Oh darling! I love you so much, you (marry) \_\_\_\_ me?
4. The flight 236 (leave) \_\_\_\_ at 8 p.m.
5. Look at those clouds! It (rain) \_\_\_\_ any minute.
6. Jack (meet) \_\_\_\_ Tom tomorrow afternoon.
7. I think he (be) \_\_\_\_ very successful.
8. When (visit) \_\_\_\_ me next year?
9. Class (begin) \_\_\_\_ at 9.
10. As soon as she arrives in Brussels she (give) \_\_\_\_ you a call.
11. Look at those clouds on the horizon! It (rain) \_\_\_\_ soon.
12. Who do you think (win) \_\_\_\_ the next national elections?
13. We (fly) \_\_\_\_ to London next week for a meeting with the advisory board.
14. I promise you: I (finish) \_\_\_\_ my homework on time next week.
15. I'll take this letter to the post office when I (go) \_\_\_\_ into town this afternoon.
16. The sales (finish) \_\_\_\_ by Saturday.
17. This time next week my parents (lie) \_\_\_\_ on the beach in Spain.
18. You're crazy! You'll be exhausted before you (arrive) \_\_\_\_ .
19. This is my last year at this school, I (leave) \_\_\_\_ in June.
20. We (have) \_\_\_\_ a party next Saturday. We've sent out the invitations.

**Упражнение 239**

Поставьте глаголы в приведенных предложениях в соответствующую форму:

1. They (drive) to Manchester.

Present Indefinite:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

Present Continuous:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

Past Indefinite:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

Past Continuous:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

Future:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

Present Perfect:

They \_\_\_\_ to Manchester.

2. Susan (sing) beautifully.

Present Indefinite:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

Present Continuous:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

Past Indefinite:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

Past Continuous:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

Future:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

Present Perfect:

Susan \_\_\_\_ beautifully.

3. I (work) in a shop.

Present Indefinite:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

Present Continuous:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

Past Indefinite:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

Past Continuous:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

Future:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

Present Perfect:

I \_\_\_\_ in a shop.

### Упражнение 240

Заполните пробелы глаголом *go* в соответствующей форме:

1. I often \_\_\_\_ fishing on Saturday.

2. Have you ever \_\_\_\_ to a movie with your sister?

3. He is \_\_\_\_ home soon.

4. She will \_\_\_\_ home soon, too.
5. Yesterday I \_\_\_\_ swimming with my younger brother.
6. My mother usually \_\_\_\_ shopping twice a week.
7. My mother \_\_\_\_ to sleep an hour ago.
8. If you \_\_\_\_ tomorrow, I will, too.
9. My sister \_\_\_\_ to school at eight.
10. Let's \_\_\_\_ skating tomorrow.

### **Упражнение 241**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. We (go) \_\_\_\_ to work every day.
2. Jake (finish) \_\_\_\_ the letter by five yesterday.
3. Mike (help) \_\_\_\_ his partner tomorrow.
4. We (bring) \_\_\_\_ a lot of books. Now we'll have to read them.
5. Look! Jane (swim) \_\_\_\_ across the river.
6. What you (do) \_\_\_\_ at six yesterday?
7. You ever (see) \_\_\_\_ a Concord plane?
8. When I (come) \_\_\_\_ home yesterday, my wife already (lay) \_\_\_\_ the table.
9. When I (come) \_\_\_\_ to work yesterday, I (remember) \_\_\_\_ that I (to leave) \_\_\_\_ the door at home open.
10. I already (write) \_\_\_\_ the letter, but I (forget) \_\_\_\_ the address.

### **Упражнение 242**

**Переведите на английский язык, используя времена: настоящее простое, длительное и совершенное, прошедшее простое и длительное, будущее простое:**

1. В понедельник на прошлой неделе шел дождь.
2. Мой брат обычно завтракает в половине восьмого.
3. Петр обычно делает домашнее задание перед ужином. — Он уже сделал домашнее задание? —

Нет, он все еще его делает. 4. Почему вы идете так быстро? — Я иду быстро, потому что я замерз. Я никогда не хожу быстро летом. 5. Мария останется в гостинице. 6. Мой брат никогда не носит шляпу летом. 7. В тот вечер в пять часов я смотрел телевизор. 8. Почтальон (*The postman*) обычно приходит в восемь часов вечера. Сейчас уже половина девятого, а он все еще не пришел. 9. Каждый вечер я смотрю телевизор. 10. Служащие покидают работу в шесть часов вечера. 11. Моему брату около семидесяти лет, но он все еще работает. Когда он был молодым, он иногда работал даже ночами. 12. Боюсь, я проиграл эту партию в шахматы (*this game of chess*). Я играл очень плохо. Обычно я играю лучше. 13. Она еще не брала своего маленького сына (*son*) в театр (*theatre*), но уже водила его в кино в первый раз несколько дней назад. 14. Вчера в семь вечера мы играли в футбол. 15. В школе он играл в футбол. 16. Я не играл в футбол с 1983 года. 17. Маленькая девочка часто помогает своей матери. 18. Этот молодой человек написал свою первую книгу в 1995 году. 19. Сейчас 7 часов утра; ребенок уже встал с постели. Вчера утром он встал раньше. 20. Мы будем играть в футбол завтра.

### Упражнение 243

Раскройте скобки, ставя глагол в формы: настоящего простого, настоящего совершенного, настоящего длительного, прошедшего простого или будущего простого времени:

1. Who (get) up \_\_\_\_\_ at seven every day?
2. You (write) \_\_\_\_\_ a letter to your Mother yet?
3. Look!

Mike (come) \_\_\_\_ home. 4. Who (go) \_\_\_\_ home now? 5. Jake just (come) \_\_\_\_ home. He wants to see you. 6. I think she already (get) up \_\_\_\_ . 7. We (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter to Doctor Smith and asked him for this medicine. 8. Yesterday I (get) up \_\_\_\_ at six a.m. 9. When Mary (come) \_\_\_\_ home usually from work? 10. I (come) \_\_\_\_ home tomorrow at five. 11. I (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter to her next Monday. 12. Jake (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter but he cannot find a stamp. 13. She never (come) \_\_\_\_ home late. 14. When you (get) up \_\_\_\_ as a rule? 15. I (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter to her at the moment. 16. Tomorrow I (get) up \_\_\_\_ at five in the morning. 17. Look! She (get) up \_\_\_\_ at the moment. 18. Why she (come) \_\_\_\_ home so late yesterday? 19. I (get) up \_\_\_\_ every day at seven o'clock. 20. Carol (write) \_\_\_\_ letters to her friends every week.

### **Упражнение 244**

**Переведите на английский язык, ставя глаголы в формы настоящего простого, настоящего совершенного, настоящего длительного, прошедшего простого или будущего простого времени:**

1. Когда ты идешь в школу?
2. Кто купил эту машину?
3. Ты живешь в Москве?
4. Кого ты навестил в больнице?
5. Сколько апельсинов в твоей сумке?
6. Он любит пиво?
7. Кто из твоих друзей работает в офисе?
8. Мы играем в футбол каждый день?
9. Что он пьет по утрам?
10. Он обычно спит после обеда?
11. Он уже приехал.
12. Она ходила по магазинам каждый день.
13. Когда ты нашел эту книгу?
14. Кто сейчас пишет письмо?
15. Кто полетит зимой в Америку?
16. Я еще не написал это

письмо. 17. Я купил эту книгу в прошлый четверг.  
18. Я собираюсь в кино завтра. 19. Мы только что нашли его. 20. Мама сейчас готовит обед.

### Упражнение 245

**Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую временную форму (простое настоящее, простое прошедшее или настоящее длительное):**

1. At present I (speak) \_\_\_\_ to the boss.
2. Jake (read) \_\_\_\_ books every day.
3. We (call) \_\_\_\_ him yesterday.
4. My partner (visit) \_\_\_\_ our company at the moment.
5. We (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner now.
6. Jake (want) \_\_\_\_ to go to Canada in 2020.
7. I (take) \_\_\_\_ Mary to my friends' house last Monday.
8. We usually (come) \_\_\_\_ home earlier.
9. I (write) \_\_\_\_ this book last year.
10. John (dial) \_\_\_\_ his wife's number at the moment.

### Упражнение 246

**Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:**

1. I usually (go) \_\_\_\_ to school by bus.
2. Yesterday morning I (get) \_\_\_\_ up at 6.30.
3. We needed some money so we (sell) \_\_\_\_ our car.
4. \_\_\_\_ she ever (be) \_\_\_\_ to Spain?
5. What Peter (do) \_\_\_\_ now?
6. Please don't make so much noise. I (study) \_\_\_\_.
7. Water (boil) \_\_\_\_ at 100 degrees Celsius.
8. Carol often (learn) \_\_\_\_ with her father.
9. Now Ron (phone) \_\_\_\_ Jill again. It (be) \_\_\_\_ the third time he (phone) \_\_\_\_ her this evening.
10. It (rain) \_\_\_\_ now. It (begin) \_\_\_\_ raining two hours ago. So it (rain) \_\_\_\_ for two hours.
11. You (hear) \_\_\_\_ from

Tom soon. 12. “ \_\_\_\_ it (rain) \_\_\_\_ ?” she always (ask) \_\_\_\_ me. 13. “ \_\_\_\_ you (go) \_\_\_\_ out last night?” 14. New York (be) \_\_\_\_ one of the largest cities of the world. 15. This house (cost) \_\_\_\_ 35 000 pounds in 1980.

### Упражнение 247

**Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:**

1. \_\_\_\_ John ever (win) \_\_\_\_ a prize at a race?
2. I (fall) \_\_\_\_ asleep yesterday when I (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV.
3. George never (be) \_\_\_\_ to Canada.
4. Tom is back to England. He (be) \_\_\_\_ to Italy for three weeks.
5. We (do) \_\_\_\_ a lot last Sunday.
6. I sometimes (go) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema.
7. Nick (work) \_\_\_\_ hard yesterday.
8. I (not find) \_\_\_\_ my ring yet which I (lose) \_\_\_\_ at the party yesterday.
9. They (build) \_\_\_\_ this castle in 1762.
10. Would you like to have something to eat? — No thank you I (just have) \_\_\_\_ dinner.
11. While Tom (play) \_\_\_\_ tennis Ann (take) \_\_\_\_ a shower.
12. I not (see) \_\_\_\_ his dog since yesterday.
13. Mike (play) \_\_\_\_ chess. How long he (play) \_\_\_\_ ?
14. “You (speak) \_\_\_\_ English?” she was asked.
15. When they (work) \_\_\_\_ in the garden the phone (ring) \_\_\_\_ .

### Упражнение 248

**Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:**

1. When he \_\_\_\_ (arrive) we (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner.
2. \_\_\_\_ he (already, arrive) \_\_\_\_ in Los Angeles?
3. I (not see) \_\_\_\_ him for two days.
4. Father

(smoke) \_\_\_\_ his pipe while mother (prepare) \_\_\_\_ the tea. 5. She (already do) \_\_\_\_ the washing up. 6. Look! It \_\_\_\_ (snow) now. 7. She (have) \_\_\_\_ the flu last winter. 8. Last night I (read) \_\_\_\_ a book when suddenly I (hear) \_\_\_\_ a scream. 9. Carol (already start) \_\_\_\_ her new job. 10. Last week my rabbit (run) \_\_\_\_ away and I (not find) \_\_\_\_ it yet. 11. The teacher (write) \_\_\_\_ sentences on the board while the children (fill) \_\_\_\_ the words in the text. 12. Water (boil) \_\_\_\_ at 100 degrees Celsius. 13. What Peter (do) \_\_\_\_ at the moment? He (have) \_\_\_\_ a bath. 14. I (go) \_\_\_\_ to the theatre yesterday evening.

### Упражнение 249

Поставьте глаголы в правильную временную форму:

Every summer our class (go) \_\_\_\_ on a short trip. Last year we (go) \_\_\_\_ to a zoo. Our teacher (be) \_\_\_\_ very nervous. Teachers (be) \_\_\_\_ often nervous on a school trip. But why? We (not understand) \_\_\_\_ that. I (take) \_\_\_\_ lots of photos of a baby elephant. “Why you (not take) \_\_\_\_ photos of other animals, too?” my friend (ask) \_\_\_\_ me. But I (not want) \_\_\_\_ to take photos of other animals. I (want) \_\_\_\_ to take photos of all my friends. They (have) \_\_\_\_ some bananas and (show) \_\_\_\_ them to the gorillas. “What you (do) \_\_\_\_ there? Come here,” our teacher (shout) \_\_\_\_ . We (find) a nice place for a picnic. But nobody (eat) \_\_\_\_ a banana. Can it be that the gorillas (have) \_\_\_\_ a nice lunch that day? I still (try) \_\_\_\_ to find out.

**Упражнение 250**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:**

1. If only he (be) \_\_\_\_ more careful during his exam, he would have had his driving licence by now.
2. Marcel and Andre (be) \_\_\_\_ friends of mine for more than 10 years.
3. We (climb) \_\_\_\_ for more than two hours now. Can't we have a rest now?
4. A bomb exploded nearby. Luckily, I (lie) \_\_\_\_ face to the ground.
5. Russian chocolates (taste) \_\_\_\_ marvellous?
6. We (have) \_\_\_\_ a picnic in the park when the rain started pouring down on us.
7. I never (understand) \_\_\_\_ why they didn't take measures.
8. I (dream) \_\_\_\_ of her last night, not of you.
9. The Dow Jones (rise) \_\_\_\_ steeply yesterday afternoon.
10. You (tell) \_\_\_\_ Peter about this deal?

**Упражнение 251**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:**

1. I (refer) \_\_\_\_ to John when I told the meeting about our current problem.
2. You (sunbathe) \_\_\_\_ , haven't you?
3. As I (mention) \_\_\_\_ before, we can't go on like this.
4. She just (fly) \_\_\_\_ in from Rome.
5. This time next week I (fly) \_\_\_\_ over the Alps.
6. When I came in I could see she (cry) \_\_\_\_ .
7. What you (do) \_\_\_\_ the last couple of hours?
8. By Saturday next week I (work) \_\_\_\_ on this painting for exactly one month.
9. I wish Carla (not break off) \_\_\_\_ her engagement with Will yesterday.
10. I'm quite sure you (not finish) \_\_\_\_ at 12.00.

**Упражнение 252**

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. Builders (finish) \_\_\_\_ the house by the end of the year 2020.
2. This time tomorrow I (lie) \_\_\_\_ on the beach.
3. He (promise) \_\_\_\_ to be ready by 12.30, but I'm sure he won't make it.
4. The children (practice) \_\_\_\_ for 3 hours now. They should be able to sing one song.
5. It (rain) \_\_\_\_ heavily when we got married.
6. Tim (spill) \_\_\_\_ coffee on his new clothes this morning.
7. When I took another look I realized the shirt (shrink) \_\_\_\_ in the laundry.
8. The sun (rise) \_\_\_\_ in the east.
9. I never (come) \_\_\_\_ across him in my life.
10. You (cry) \_\_\_\_ a lot as a child?
11. Tomorrow at around 7.30 PM I (drive) \_\_\_\_ through Germany.
12. By 8 PM I (pass) \_\_\_\_ Freiburg on my way to Switzerland.
13. You (not spend) \_\_\_\_ your holiday in Italy next year?
14. I (go) \_\_\_\_ to Italy two years ago.
15. I (be) \_\_\_\_ there five times since 1999.

**Упражнение 253**

Поставьте глаголы в соответствующую временную форму:

1. She came in and turned off the TV although my favourite program (just, begin) \_\_\_\_ .
2. You (not realize) \_\_\_\_ that we have accomplished something extraordinary?
3. He (wait) \_\_\_\_ for this opportunity for more than 10 years.
4. They gently (lay) \_\_\_\_ down the lifeless body on the cold stone.
5. I heard it on the radio while I (have) \_\_\_\_ dinner with my family.
6. You (not consider) \_\_\_\_ going to the police now?
7. By the end of this week, we (work) \_\_\_\_ on this

project for more than 6 weeks. 8. At 3 p.m. tomorrow I (work) \_\_\_\_ in the garden. I (mow) \_\_\_\_ the lawn. 9. You (meet) \_\_\_\_ anybody interesting at the party last Monday? 10. If I (know) \_\_\_\_ that things were going to turn out the way they did, I would never have joined the company. 11. We already (show) \_\_\_\_ our friends that we can assist them in their affairs. 12. You (tell) \_\_\_\_ Mr Peters to solve that problem with the delivery? 13. I (try) \_\_\_\_ it all morning, and I haven't done it yet. 14. He said that his company (surprise) \_\_\_\_ by the fact that we (not deliver) \_\_\_\_ our order on time. 15. You (see) \_\_\_\_ the new sort of drawers?

### Упражнение 254

**Заполните пробелы глаголами, данными в скобках, в соответствующей временной форме:**

1. My brother (believe) \_\_\_\_ that he has seen you before, but I (not remember) \_\_\_\_ you. 2. I (fly) \_\_\_\_ to Toronto next week. 3. He (like) \_\_\_\_ women who (know) \_\_\_\_ what they (want) \_\_\_\_ . 4. The cook (taste) \_\_\_\_ the soup to see if he needs to spice it up. 5. We can't have a barbecue because it (rain) \_\_\_\_ . 6. She (stay) \_\_\_\_ in Geldrop for two weeks. 7. My son usually (play) \_\_\_\_ with Lego, but today he (play) \_\_\_\_ with Playmobil. 8. My grandmother (live) \_\_\_\_ in York and she still (have) \_\_\_\_ an old-fashioned iron bath. 9. My grandparents (watch) \_\_\_\_ "Neighbours" every day of the week. 10. You (disturb) \_\_\_\_ them! They (watch) \_\_\_\_ their favourite soap opera. 11. We (have) \_\_\_\_ a party next weekend. 12. The doctor said to them: "She is pregnant. You (have) \_\_\_\_ a baby."

13. I (not smell) \_\_\_\_ anything suspicious when I saw it. 14. My father (smoke) \_\_\_\_ one cigar every weekend. 15. As long as my mother is ill, I (cook) \_\_\_\_ for my father.

### Упражнение 255

Отметьте, какие предложения из приведенных — неправильные:

1. He has been to many countries.
2. He has been to Venezuela last year.
3. My first job was in a factory. I did it for 3 months.
4. My first job was in a factory. I've done it for 3 months.
5. President Kennedy has been assassinated in Dallas.
6. President Kennedy was assassinated in Dallas.
7. He's broken his leg.
8. He's been breaking his leg.
9. Who's been eating my sandwich? It was here a minute ago.
10. Who's eaten my sandwich? It was here a minute ago.
11. I've been writing all morning.
12. I've been writing four letters.
13. How many cigarettes have you been smoking?
14. What have you done to your eye? It's red.
15. What did you do since I last saw you?
16. Your taxi arrived. It's waiting outside.
17. How long have you known your girlfriend?
18. We already have that car for several years.
19. How many pints of beer had he drunk when he crashed?
20. I didn't see him before he left on holiday.
21. I've been knowing Jane for years now.
22. Have you enjoyed your summer holidays?
23. She's been married three times.
24. My aunt, who is dead now, married three times.
25. Sorry I'm late, have you been waiting long?

**Упражнение 256**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов, данных в скобках:**

1. Who (invent) \_\_\_\_ the bicycle? 2. “Do you still have a headache?” — “No, it (go) \_\_\_\_ . I’m all right now.” 3. I was the last to leave the office. Everybody else (go) \_\_\_\_ home. 4. What you (do) \_\_\_\_ last weekend? You (go) \_\_\_\_ away? 5. I like your car. How long you (have) \_\_\_\_ it? 6. We decided not to go out because it (rain) \_\_\_\_ quite hard. 7. Jill is an experienced teacher. She (teach) \_\_\_\_ for 15 years. 8. I (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new jacket last week, but I (not, wear) \_\_\_\_ it once. 9. A few days ago I (see) \_\_\_\_ a man at a party whose face (be) \_\_\_\_ very familiar. At first I couldn’t think where I (see) \_\_\_\_ him before. Then suddenly I (remember)\_\_\_\_ who it (be) \_\_\_\_ . 10. You (hear) \_\_\_\_ of Agatha Christie? She (be) \_\_\_\_ a writer who (die) \_\_\_\_ in 1976. She (write) \_\_\_\_ more than 70 detective novels. You (read) \_\_\_\_ any of them? 11. — A: What (mean) \_\_\_\_ this word? — B: I’ve no idea. I never (see) \_\_\_\_ it before. Look it up in the dictionary. 12. — A: You (arrive) \_\_\_\_ at the theatre in time for the play last night? — B: No, we were late. By the time we got there, it already (begin) \_\_\_\_ . 13. I went to John’s room and (knock) \_\_\_\_ on the door but there (be) \_\_\_\_ no answer. Either he (go) \_\_\_\_ out or he (not, want) \_\_\_\_ to see anyone. 14. Angela asked me how to use the photocopier. She (not, use) \_\_\_\_ it before, she (not, know) \_\_\_\_ what to do. 15. Mary (go) \_\_\_\_ for a swim after work yesterday. She (need) \_\_\_\_ some exercise because she (sit) \_\_\_\_ in an office all day in front of a computer.

**Согласование времен  
в английском предложении.  
Будущее-в-прошедшем время  
(Future in the Past)**

He *said* he *would leave* for America the next year.

I *didn't know* he *had gone* away;

но:

The pilot *said* that the Moon *is* about 380 thousand km from the Earth.

**Упражнение 257**

**Поставьте данные в скобках глаголы в нужную временную форму, соблюдая правило согласования времен:**

1. They promised that they (bring) \_\_\_\_ us all the necessary books.
2. He did it better than I (expect) \_\_\_\_ he would.
3. He said that the tractors (be) \_\_\_\_ there soon.
4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting (end) \_\_\_\_.
5. He said that he (can) \_\_\_\_ not do it without my help.
6. The astronomer told us that the Moon (be) \_\_\_\_ 240,000 miles from the Earth.
7. We asked the delegates whether they ever (see) \_\_\_\_ such a demonstration.
8. It was decided that we (start) \_\_\_\_ our work at four o'clock.
9. I told you that I (leave) \_\_\_\_ town on the following day.
10. I did not know that you already (receive) \_\_\_\_ the letter.
11. The boy did not know that water (boil) \_\_\_\_ at 100 degrees.
12. He wanted to know what (become) \_\_\_\_ of the books.
13. I was told that the secretary just (go out) \_\_\_\_ and (to come back) \_\_\_\_ in half an

hour. 14. We were afraid that she not (be able) \_\_\_\_\_ to finish her work in time and therefore (offer) \_\_\_\_\_ to help her. 15. He said we (may) \_\_\_\_\_ keep the book as long as we (like) \_\_\_\_\_. 16. When I called at his house, they (tell) \_\_\_\_\_ me that he (leave) \_\_\_\_\_ an hour before. 17. It (be) \_\_\_\_\_ soon clear to the teacher that the new pupil (cause) \_\_\_\_\_ much trouble. 18. I was thinking what a pleasure it (be) \_\_\_\_\_ to see my old friend again; I not (see) \_\_\_\_\_ him since my school days. 19. I have not yet told them that I (get) \_\_\_\_\_ them those books in the nearest future.

### **Упражнение 258**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. He said that our friends (come) \_\_\_\_\_ here the next day.
2. I think it all happened soon after the film (to end) \_\_\_\_\_ .
3. When I came to his place, they (say) \_\_\_\_\_ that he (go off) \_\_\_\_\_ two hours before.
4. He told us that the Sun (be) \_\_\_\_\_ 1,240,000 miles from the Earth.
5. We asked the man whether he ever (see) \_\_\_\_\_ such an accident.
6. We thought that we (start) \_\_\_\_\_ our work at three o'clock the next day.
7. I told you that I (leave) \_\_\_\_\_ town the day before.
8. I did not know that you already (receive) \_\_\_\_\_ the letter.
9. The girl did not know that water (boil) \_\_\_\_\_ at 100 degrees.
10. He wanted to know what (become) \_\_\_\_\_ of his toys.

### **Упражнение 259**

**Поставьте глаголы в нужную временную форму, соблюдая правило согласования времен:**

1. They said that they (give) \_\_\_\_ us all the information the next day. 2. He did it better than I (think) \_\_\_\_ he would. 3. He said that our friends (be) \_\_\_\_ there soon. 4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting (end) \_\_\_\_ . 5. When I came to his house, they (tell) \_\_\_\_ me that he (leave) \_\_\_\_ an hour before. 6. The astronomer told us that the Moon (be) \_\_\_\_ 240,000 miles from the Earth. 7. We asked the policemen whether they ever (see) \_\_\_\_ such an accident. 8. We thought that we (start) \_\_\_\_ our work at four o'clock. 9. I told you that I (leave) \_\_\_\_ town on the next day. 10. I did not know that you already (get) \_\_\_\_ the letter. 11. The boy did not know that water \_\_\_\_ at 100 degrees. 12. He wanted to know what (become) \_\_\_\_ of the books. 13. He said that the secretary just (go out) \_\_\_\_ and (come back) \_\_\_\_ in half an hour. 14. We were afraid that she not (be able) \_\_\_\_ to finish her work in time. 15. He said we (may) \_\_\_\_ keep the book as long as we (like) \_\_\_\_.

### Упражнение 260

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Мы боялись, что она придет с работы слишком рано. 2. Монтер сказал, что я сломал бритву. 3. Я не знал, кто работает в соседней комнате. 4. Я был уверен, что он напишет это письмо. 5. Майк сказал, что он работает в парикмахерской. 6. Она хотела узнать, куда уехали ее братья. 7. Они сказали, что машина скоро будет здесь. 8. Джейк сказал, что хочет постричься. 9. Она сказала полицейскому, что ее ограбили. 10. Он не знал, что Земля находится на расстоянии восьми миллионов километров от Солнца.

## ПАССИВНЫЙ (СТРАДАТЕЛЬНЫЙ) ЗАЛОГ В АНГЛИЙСКОМ ЯЗЫКЕ

Present Indefinite: The letter is written;  
Past Indefinite: The letter was written;  
Future Indefinite: The letter will be written;  
Present Perfect: The letter has been written;  
Past Perfect: The letter had been written;  
Future Perfect: The letter will have been written;  
Present Continuous: The letter is being written;  
Past Continuous: The letter was being written;  
Future in the Past Indefinite: The letter would be written;  
Future Perfect in the Past: The letter would have been written.

С модальными глаголами:  
The task *must* be completed.

Jake was reading a book. — The book was being read *by Jake*.

They showed us an ancient castle. —  
An ancient castle was shown to us (с прямым дополнением в качестве подлежащего).  
We were shown an ancient castle (с косвенным дополнением в качестве подлежащего).

**Упражнение 261**

**Раскройте скобки, произведя необходимые изменения:**

1. I'm not wearing my black shoes today. They (mend).
2. This copy (not read). The pages (not cut).
3. Why the car (not lock) or (put) into the garage?
4. The damaged ship (tow) into harbour when the towline broke.
5. This room (use) only on special occasions.
6. Bicycles must not (leave) in the hall.
7. He was taken to hospital this afternoon, and (operate on) tomorrow morning.
8. It was a lonely road, and the girl was afraid; she thought she (follow).
9. The paintings (exhibit) till the end of the month.
10. The little girl is the only child in the family, and she (spoil) by her parents and grandparents.
11. Normally this street (sweep) every day, but it (not sweep) yesterday.
12. It was very cold yesterday afternoon, but we couldn't light a fire in the sitting-room; the chimney (sweep).
13. This purse (to leave) in a classroom yesterday, it (find) by the cleaner.
14. Thousands of new houses (build) every year.
15. When I saw the car, it (drive) at over fifty miles an hour.
16. This room (not use) for ages.
17. The children are very excited this morning. They (take) to the circus this afternoon.
18. My keys (return) to me; they (pick up) in the street.
19. Dogs must (keep) on leads in the gardens.
20. Dictionaries may not (use) at the examination.

**Упражнение 262**

**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Все картины, которые вы здесь видите, написаны одним художником.
2. Эта история давно забыта всеми.
3. Моего брата посылают в коман-

дировку. Сейчас он готовится к отъезду. 4. Работа будет закончена в срок. 5. За доктором послали? Сделайте это как можно скорее. У ребенка высокая температура. 6. Эта книга была написана до того, как автор стал знаменитым. 7. Сотни новых домов будут построены к концу этого года. 8. Он сказал мне, что его костюм шьет первоклассный портной. 9. Мне предложили очень интересную работу. 10. Он серьезный человек. На него всегда можно положиться. 11. За старой женщиной ухаживает ее дочь. 12. На вечере нам показали прекрасный фильм. 13. В дом попала молния. 14. С ним необходимо немедленно поговорить по этому вопросу. 15. Вам могут задать вопрос по домашнему чтению на экзамене. 16. Ей было дано задание составить список участников концерта. 17. Речь была выслушана с большим вниманием. 18. Поход пришлось отложить из-за плохой погоды. 19. Об этой пьесе сейчас много говорят. 20. Делегацию нужно встретить (по предварительной договоренности) завтра в 9 часов утра в аэропорту.

### **Упражнение 263**

**Преобразуйте в пассивный залог:**

1. People in Africa drink a lot of water.
2. Workers built the house in one week.
3. The teacher often speaks to me.
4. My brother is writing letters in his room.
5. The policeman stopped Jim when he was crossing the street yesterday.
6. We can't see the ship anywhere now.
7. I have been making cakes all the morning.
8. I have already written the letter.
9. Mary was reading a newspaper yesterday at five.
10. The boys were playing cards.

**Упражнение 264**

**Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в форму пассивного залога:**

1. I'm not wearing my black suit today. It (to repair) ... .
2. Why the car (not to lock) ... ?
3. Bags must not (to leave) ... in the hall.
4. He (to take) ... to hospital this afternoon.
5. It was midnight, and the girl was afraid; she thought she (to follow) ... .
6. This wallet (to leave) ... in a classroom yesterday, it (find) ... by the teacher.
7. Thousands of new houses (to build) ... every year.
8. Our bus (to break) ... into yesterday, and all the things (to steal) ... .
9. The letter just (to write) ... and (to send) ... .
10. I can't answer the telephone, I (to shave) ... at the moment.

**Упражнение 265**

**Преобразуйте предложения из активного залога в пассивный без указания того, кто совершает действие:**

Модель:

I am writing a letter at present. → The letter is being written at present.

1. I'm making a trim.
2. The hairdresser washed my hair.
3. The repairman has repaired my TV set.
4. The waiter is bringing the soup.
5. I bought a pair of jeans at those stores.
6. We have booked a room in this hotel.
7. My friends from Australia visited me in my new house.
8. The secretary will write this letter.
9. I will show you my new apartment.
10. The robber is following the girl.

**Упражнение 266**

Измените приведенные ниже предложения, построив на их основе пассивную конструкцию с предлогом *by*:

1. Steven has read a lot of interesting books.
2. The young worker made a model of a ship.
3. John is visiting a hospital.
4. Our class organized a meeting yesterday.
5. The spaceship discovered (открыл) a new planet.
6. Our friend won the first prize.
7. John called his dog Blackie.
8. We are using a computer in this project.
9. Jack builds a small house in the woods.
10. Steven has written a book.

**Упражнение 267**

Преобразуйте приведенные ниже пассивные конструкции в активные:

1. The plan of the work was written by John.
2. A lot of textbooks were read by the child.
3. The meeting is being visited by a group of children from Africa.
4. Parts of the broken car are being studied by the police.
5. Many experiments are performed by the scientist.
6. The model will be made by Nick.
7. This project was designed by our class.
8. The letter has been written by Chester, from Maine.
9. A new Maths program was developed by Denis Bernstein.
10. The clock was made by Rosemary Emery.

**Упражнение 268**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Вчера я был остановлен полицейским.
2. Меня сейчас осматривает доктор.
3. Письмо будет отправлено завтра.
4. Машину сейчас ре-

монтируют. 5. Десять человек было ограблено на этой улице с прошлого года. 6. Это письмо только что было написано. 7. Меня часто посещают в больнице. 8. Работу начнут вовремя. 9. Нам дали десять минут на то, чтобы мы покинули город. 10. Мой бумажник и сумка были украдены.

### **Упражнение 269**

**Измените активную форму на пассивную:**

1. They grow coffee in Kenya.
2. They publish *The Times* newspaper in London.
3. They make shoes in Boston.
4. They transport oranges from Valencia to Germany in special crates.
5. They are sending the parcel by sea.
6. They are destroying the forests in Indonesia.
7. The shark ate the man.
8. The fireman started the fire.
9. The police took him away.
10. They've treated him very well.
11. They haven't cleaned the kitchen yet.
12. They didn't punish him for what he did.

### **Упражнение 270**

**Измените активную форму на пассивную:**

1. Did they catch the thief?
2. Will the King open the new bridge?
3. Do they make cars in Korea?
4. Did the hounds kill the fox?
5. Did the bull kill the matador?
6. Have the police found the body?
7. Why has the government banned the film?
8. When did they hijack the plane?
9. How did your host family treat you?
10. What caused the accident?
11. Has anyone cleaned the oven yet?
12. Is a doctor going to examine you?

**Упражнение 271**

Заполните пробелы, используя активную конструкцию с глаголом *let* или пассивную конструкцию с выражением *be allowed to* (в указанных случаях используйте отрицательные формы):

1. I know! We could go to the seaside tomorrow.  
Daddy \_\_\_\_ me use his car on Sundays.
2. I \_\_\_\_ use Daddy's car on Sundays so why don't we go to the seaside tomorrow?
3. I don't \_\_\_\_ the cats sleep on the bed.
4. My cats (not) \_\_\_\_ sleep on the bed.
5. You can't \_\_\_\_ me go to your cousin's wedding.
6. A: Are you coming on the camping trip with us?  
B: No, I (not) \_\_\_\_ .
7. Dad \_\_\_\_ me use his car all weekend. It was great.
8. Put that cigarette out, please. You (not) \_\_\_\_ smoke in here.
9. My parents \_\_\_\_ me go to Spain for the weekend!
10. My mean brother refuses to \_\_\_\_ me use his computer.
11. Mum \_\_\_\_ me try on a brown dress. It was great.
12. Sssh! You (not) \_\_\_\_ talk in the library.
13. A: Why did you do it?  
B: They \_\_\_\_ me.
14. Come on! \_\_\_\_ me have a go.
15. A: I (not) \_\_\_\_ go to the disco anymore.  
B: Really?! Your parents are mean, horrible and cruel!
16. Mum \_\_\_\_ me do all the washing up last Sunday.
17. Excuse me, young lady. I don't think you \_\_\_\_ smoke in here.

18. It was awful. I only got a three in my essay, and the teacher didn't \_\_\_\_ me do it again.

### Упражнение 272

Постройте предложения с пассивными конструкциями в настоящем и прошедшем времени, используя глаголы, данные в скобках:

1. He (offer) \_\_\_\_ a new job last week.
2. The bridge (blow off) \_\_\_\_ yesterday.
3. This novel (write) \_\_\_\_ by Hemingway.
4. Flies (catch) \_\_\_\_ by spiders.
5. All the trees (cut) \_\_\_\_ down yesterday.
6. We (tell) \_\_\_\_ to go home now.
7. Their purse (steal) \_\_\_\_ yesterday night in the disco.
8. Rain (hold) \_\_\_\_ up by fog.
9. He (throw) \_\_\_\_ out of the bar a week ago.
10. Pigs (use) \_\_\_\_ to find truffles.
11. The old theatre (reopen) \_\_\_\_ last Friday.
12. She (ask) \_\_\_\_ about the accident by the police yesterday.
13. Rotten eggs (throw) \_\_\_\_ at him last month in Bristol.
14. Mice (catch) \_\_\_\_ by cats.
15. I (often ask) \_\_\_\_ for her address.

### Упражнение 273

Постройте предложения с пассивными конструкциями, используя глаголы, данные в скобках, а также указания на время:

1. English (speak) \_\_\_\_ all over the world (Present Tense).
2. This quarrel (forget) \_\_\_\_ in a few years' time (Future Tense).
3. My pencil case (steal) \_\_\_\_ (Present Perfect).
4. We (never beat) \_\_\_\_ at badminton (Present Perfect).
5. This shirt (make) \_\_\_\_ in France (Past Tense).
6. The dogs (keep) \_\_\_\_ in house (Present Tense).
7. Her new book (publish) \_\_\_\_ next month (Future Tense).
8. Milk (use) \_\_\_\_

to make butter and cheese (Present Tense). 9. They (take) \_\_\_\_ to school (Past Tense). 10. Not a sound (hear) \_\_\_\_ (Past Tense). 11. Some ink (spill) \_\_\_\_ on the carpet (Present Perfect). 12. The thieves (catch) \_\_\_\_ by the police (Past Tense). 13. The homework (correct) \_\_\_\_ by the teacher (Future Tense). 14. Her ring (find) \_\_\_\_ under the bed (Past Tense). 15. I (offer) \_\_\_\_ an interesting job (Past Tense).

### **Упражнение 274**

**Заполните пробелы пассивными конструкциями на основе данных предложений:**

1. Someone told me that you bake the best bread in town, sir.

I \_\_\_\_ that you bake the best bread in town, sir.

2. They have planted thousands of trees alongside the E19 motorway.

Thousands of trees \_\_\_\_ alongside the E 19 motorway.

3. They will crown Eddy Murphy sportsman of the century.

Eddy Murphy \_\_\_\_ sportsman of the century.

4. They have to work out a publicity campaign to restore the image of Belgium in the world.

A publicity campaign \_\_\_\_ to restore the image of Belgium in the world.

5. They should do everything to bring war criminals to justice.

Everything \_\_\_\_ to bring war criminals to justice.

6. We require suitable candidates to be bilingual.

Suitable candidates \_\_\_\_ to be bilingual.

7. The Chairman of the Board asked the Managing Director to remain in charge for another year.

The Managing Director \_\_\_\_ to remain in charge for another year.

8. The entire press corps is interviewing him right now.

He \_\_\_\_ right now.

9. They must have stolen the painting between 2 and 3 A.M.

The painting \_\_\_\_ between 2 and 3 A.M.

10. Didn't anyone tell you to wear a jacket and tie in the restaurant?

\_\_\_\_ to wear a jacket and tie in the restaurant?

11. They will have to rebuild the entire front of the prototype.

The entire front of the prototype \_\_\_\_ .

12. Nobody has ever called me "Chicken"!

I \_\_\_\_ "Chicken"!

13. I haven't decided on anything yet.

Nothing \_\_\_\_ yet.

14. Someone had told me that the road works caused delays.

I \_\_\_\_ that the road works caused delays.

15. People sometimes say that every cloud has a silver lining.

It \_\_\_\_ that every cloud has a silver lining.

### Упражнение 275

Найдите вариант пассивной конструкции, соответствующий приведенному предложению:

1. Johnes bought Nescafe.

a) Nescafe had been bought by Johnes.

- b) Nescafe was bought by Johnes.  
c) Nescafe is bought by Johnes.

2. Fred asked Simon.

- a) Simon was asked by Fred.  
b) Simon had been asked by Fred.  
c) Simon is asked by Fred.

3. Caroline paid for the meal.

- a) The meal is paid for by Caroline.  
b) The meal has been paid for by Caroline.  
c) The meal was paid for by Caroline.

4. Harry will meet you at the airport.

- a) You will have been met by Harry at the airport.  
b) You will be met by Harry at the airport.  
c) You would be met by Harry at the airport.

5. Tom respects Lindsay's opinion.

- a) Lindsay's opinion would be respected by Tom.  
b) Lindsay's opinion was respected by Tom.  
c) Lindsay's opinion is respected by Tom.

6. Jane upset me by what she said.

- a) I would be upset by what Jane said.  
b) I was upset by what Jane said.  
c) I would have been upset by what Jane said.

7. I'm going to inform John later today.

- a) John would be informed by me later today.  
b) John was informed by me later today.  
c) John is going to be informed by me later today.

8. The police arrested 12 people.

- a) 12 people were arrested by the police.
- b) 12 people have been arrested by the police.
- c) 12 people should be arrested by the police.

9. Sheila might come to see you tomorrow.

- a) You might be visited by Sheila tomorrow.
- b) You will be visited by Sheila tomorrow.
- c) You would be visited by Sheila tomorrow.

10. Frank Sinatra sang My Way.

- a) My Way was sung by Frank Sinatra.
- b) My Way had been sung by Frank Sinatra.
- c) My Way would be sung by Frank Sinatra.

### Упражнение 276

**Преобразуйте приведенные предложения в пассивный залог; вставьте необходимые местоимения:**

1. They deceived her and stole all her money.

\_\_\_\_\_ was deceived by \_\_\_\_\_ .

2. I gave him a warning.

\_\_\_\_\_ was given a warning by \_\_\_\_\_ .

3. We asked them to leave the premises.

\_\_\_\_\_ were asked by \_\_\_\_\_ to leave the premises.

4. You gave us shelter and food.

\_\_\_\_\_ were given shelter and food by \_\_\_\_\_ .

5. He took you to the station.

\_\_\_\_\_ were taken to the station by \_\_\_\_\_ .

6. The neighbours had seen her.

\_\_\_\_\_ had been seen by \_\_\_\_\_ .

7. She lent me her car.

\_\_\_\_\_ was lent her car by \_\_\_\_\_.

8. I will tell her the truth.

\_\_\_\_\_ will be told the truth by \_\_\_\_\_.

9. You didn't pay him enough.

\_\_\_\_\_ was not paid enough by \_\_\_\_\_.

10. He looks well after her.

\_\_\_\_\_ is looked well after.

11. I'm sorry, but I lost it.

I'm sorry, but \_\_\_\_\_ was lost.

12. Someone hit him in the dark.

\_\_\_\_\_ was hit in the dark by \_\_\_\_\_.

13. She couldn't trust him.

\_\_\_\_\_ couldn't be trusted by \_\_\_\_\_.

14. I made fun of them.

\_\_\_\_\_ were made fun of.

15. We demanded an explanation for his outrageous behaviour.

An explanation for his outrageous behaviour was demanded by \_\_\_\_\_.

### **Упражнение 277**

**Преобразуйте приведенные предложения в пассивный залог:**

1. Someone has been eating my spaghetti.

My spaghetti \_\_\_\_\_.

2. Someone robbed the old lady in a dark alley.

The old lady \_\_\_\_ in a dark alley.

3. Someone had helped the old man.

The old man \_\_\_\_\_.

4. Someone left the freezer open.

The freezer \_\_\_\_ open.

5. Someone murdered Lumumba.

Lumumba \_\_\_\_ .

6. Someone would give us some help.

We \_\_\_\_ some help.

7. Everyone will receive a letter.

A letter \_\_\_\_ .

8. Someone is eating my breakfast and I can't prevent it.

My breakfast \_\_\_\_ and I can't prevent it.

9. They grow bananas in South America.

Bananas \_\_\_\_ in South America.

10. Has someone already found the solution?

\_\_\_\_ the solution \_\_\_\_ ?

### Упражнение 278

На основе приведенных предложений постройте предложения в пассивном залоге (заполните пробелы соответствующей формой пассивного залога):

1. An uneasy silence succeeded the announcement of his departure.

The announcement of his departure \_\_\_\_ by an uneasy silence.

2. Did that girl interest you?

\_\_\_\_ by that girl?

3. The lawyer gave them the details of his last will.

The details of his last will \_\_\_\_ by the lawyer.

4. We will not admit children under fourteen.

Children under fourteen \_\_\_\_ .

5. Someone has already asked him to give up smoking.

He \_\_\_\_ to give up smoking.

6. Most birds build nests in May.

Nests \_\_\_\_ by most birds in May.

7. The howling wind kept him awake.

He \_\_\_\_ awake by the howling wind.

8. Nicole Kidman was to open the international film festival in Gent.

The international film festival in Gent \_\_\_\_ by Nicole Kidman.

9. The decision of the minister will make a lot of people angry.

A lot of people \_\_\_\_ angry by the decision of the minister.

10. Volunteers of the Red Cross are doing a lot of good work.

A lot of good work \_\_\_\_ by volunteers of the Red Cross.

### **Упражнение 279**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей активной или пассивной формой глагола:**

#### **The Storm**

Millions of pounds' worth of damage (cause) \_\_\_\_ by a storm which swept across the north of England last night. The River Ribble (burst) \_\_\_\_ its banks after heavy rain. Many people (rescue) \_\_\_\_ from the floods by fire-fighters, who (receive) \_\_\_\_ hundreds of calls for help. Wind speeds (reach) \_\_\_\_ ninety miles an hour in some places. Roads (block) \_\_\_\_ by fallen trees, and electricity lines (bring) \_\_\_\_ down, leaving thousands of homes without electricity. “Everything possible (do) \_\_\_\_ to get things back to normal”, a spokesman (say) \_\_\_\_ .

## УСЛОВНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ (В ИЗЪЯВИТЕЛЬНОМ И СОСЛАГАТЕЛЬНОМ НАКЛОНЕНИИ)

I will help you if you ask me. — Я тебе помогу, если ты попросишь.

I would help you if you asked me. — Я бы помог тебе, если бы ты попросил (предположительность, ограниченность некоторыми условиями настоящего или будущего времени).

I would have helped you if you had asked me. — Я бы помог тебе, если бы ты попросил (нереальность, определенная некоторыми условиями прошлого).

### Упражнение 280

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If farmers in developing countries were given a decent price for their produce ...

a) they would be able to build a better future for their family, community and country.

b) they will be able to build a better future for their family, community and country.

2. If Belgium won the European Soccer Championship in the year 2020 ...

a) the world will be amazed.

b) the world would be amazed.

3. Consumers would be much better off if ...

a) accurate product information would be printed on the packaging.

b) accurate product information were printed on the packaging.

4. The children would be in a much better shape if they ...

- a) would take my bike to go to school.
- b) took my bike to go to school.

5. If I had a lot of money I ...

- a) bought myself a car.
- b) would buy myself a car.

6. Helen would be very upset if ...

- a) she knows about John's past.
- b) she would know about John's past.
- c) she knew about John's past.

### **Упражнение 281**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов:**

1. If I (lose) \_\_\_\_ my job, I'd have a lot of problems getting another one. 2. If I (am) \_\_\_\_ in your position, I'd resign rather than wait to be sacked. 3. If I (speak) \_\_\_\_ Japanese as well as you do, I'd try to find a job with one of the Japanese banks. 4. If we (spend) \_\_\_\_ more on Research and Development, we wouldn't be so behind technologically. 5. If you (speak) \_\_\_\_ less and (listen) \_\_\_\_ more, you'd be more aware of what people really felt. 6. If you (spend) \_\_\_\_ more time on your own problems and a bit less on mine, we'd both benefit. 7. If we (control) \_\_\_\_ our expenses a bit better, we'd save a lot of money. 8. If you (invest) \_\_\_\_ some time into learning how the Internet

works, you'd find that it could really help you in your job. 9. If we (open) \_\_\_\_ an office in Tokyo, I'd be interested in working there. 10. If you (don't take) \_\_\_\_ the job, you'd regret it later.

### Упражнение 282

**Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом:**

1. If I were rich,	a) if I were you.
2. If they knew where she was,	b) if they offered you a job there?
3. I wouldn't take the job,	c) if you won the lotto?
4. Would you go to China,	d) you'd get there by six.
5. If you left at five,	e) I'd get a new one.
6. What would you do with the money,	f) they wouldn't worry so much.

### Упражнение 283

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If she (win) \_\_\_\_ the lottery, she would travel around the world. 2. If she (choose) \_\_\_\_ him as the winner of the beauty contest, he'll buy her some drinks. 3. She (weep) \_\_\_\_ if she finds out he is cheating on her. 4. I would leave him if I (be) \_\_\_\_ you. 5. I'll be happy if it (start) \_\_\_\_ to rain. 6. You would live longer if you (stop) \_\_\_\_ smoking. 7. I (help) \_\_\_\_ him if you do the same. 8. If I found my keys, I (can) \_\_\_\_ leave this town. 9. She would give up if you (not support) \_\_\_\_ her. 10. If people (eat) \_\_\_\_ less fat in Europe, they would live healthier.

**Упражнение 284**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. What would you do if you (be) \_\_\_\_ President?
2. If motorists had to pay an extra tax to drive in cities, they (use) \_\_\_\_ their cars a lot less.
3. If public transport (be) \_\_\_\_ free, less people would use their cars.
4. If you (be) \_\_\_\_ rich, what car would you have?
5. If your boss (ask) \_\_\_\_ you to work all week-end, what would you say?
6. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ a Mercedes, I'd give it away to charity. I don't believe people should own big cars.
7. If I went to Russia, I (visit) \_\_\_\_ the Hermitage Museum.
8. If you lent me some money, I (pay) \_\_\_\_ you back tomorrow.
9. I (take) \_\_\_\_ more exercise if I were you. You're getting fat.
10. I (not, listen) \_\_\_\_ to him if I were you.
11. I (come) \_\_\_\_ by tomorrow, if I have time.
12. If my company asked me to move to another country, I (refuse) \_\_\_\_.
13. If it (rain) \_\_\_\_ tomorrow, we won't go.
14. If I never see her again, it (be) \_\_\_\_ too soon.
15. If you don't want me to do it, I (not, do) \_\_\_\_ it.
16. If you were the last person in the world, I (not, ask) \_\_\_\_ you for help.
17. If Emmanuelle weren't so stupid, she (realize) \_\_\_\_ what a mistake she has made.
18. If we change supplier, we (not, be) \_\_\_\_ in the mess we are now in.
19. If I have time, I (call) \_\_\_\_ you.
20. I (not, do) \_\_\_\_ that, if I were in your shoes.

**Упражнение 285**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. What would you say if you (meet) \_\_\_\_ Bill Clinton?
2. What would you do if you (lose) \_\_\_\_ your

job? 3. If I (stop) \_\_\_\_ smoking, I would save \$5000 a year. 4. If I (stop) \_\_\_\_ smoking, I'll improve my health. 5. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ you, I'd speak to him about it. 6. If I (be able) \_\_\_\_ get back to London in time, I'll definitely come. 7. If I see him, I (tell) \_\_\_\_ him he was wrong. 8. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ the Prime Minister, I'd reduce taxes. 9. If I saw her again, I (not, speak) \_\_\_\_ to her. 10. If I hear from her, I (let) \_\_\_\_ you know. 11. If we build it, it (create) \_\_\_\_ 200 new jobs. 12. If I were offered the job and the salary were OK, I (take) \_\_\_\_ it. 13. If we lose the contract, we (have) \_\_\_\_ to fire a lot of workers. 14. I'd be very unhappy if we (move) \_\_\_\_ to London. 15. If we gave John another chance, he (make) \_\_\_\_ the same mistakes again. 16. If we accepted their terms, we (lose) \_\_\_\_ millions. 17. If it rains this evening, I (not, go) \_\_\_\_ out. 18. If I catch the 10 o'clock flight, I (be) \_\_\_\_ there at 12. 19. If we gave you 10%, we (not, make) \_\_\_\_ any money on it. 20. If you needed a hand, I (be able) \_\_\_\_ to come and help you out.

### Упражнение 286

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If I were offered the job, I think I (take) \_\_\_\_ it.
2. If she (be) \_\_\_\_ hungry, she would eat something.
3. If he studied, he (pass) \_\_\_\_ the exam.
4. I (send) \_\_\_\_ you a postcard, if I had your address.
5. What (happen) \_\_\_\_ , if you didn't go to work tomorrow?
6. If she has enough money, she (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new car.
7. What will John do, if he (not get) \_\_\_\_ the job?
8. She would be terribly upset, if I (lose) \_\_\_\_ her ring.
9. Many people would be out of work, if the

factory (close) \_\_\_\_ down. 10. What would you do, if you (be) \_\_\_\_ the president of your country? 11. If he hurried, he (catch) \_\_\_\_ the train. 12. If he (have) \_\_\_\_ time, he will come. 13. If he (ring) \_\_\_\_ the bell, the waiter would come. 14. If I have some money I (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new car. 15. If I (work) \_\_\_\_ harder I will pass the exam.

### **Упражнение 287**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If she sets the alarm clock, she (not oversleep) \_\_\_\_.
2. We (go) \_\_\_\_ swimming if it were warm enough.
3. If you help her in the garden she (be) \_\_\_\_ happy.
4. If you paid him well he (come) \_\_\_\_ .
5. If it (be) \_\_\_\_ warmer we would go for a walk.
6. He would buy that house if he (have) \_\_\_\_ some money.
7. If you studied harder you (write) \_\_\_\_ a good test.
8. If he (be) \_\_\_\_ here we would play cards.
9. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ you I wouldn't do that.
10. I(go) \_\_\_\_ to see him if he has time.
11. If he doesn't go back now he (be) \_\_\_\_ late.
12. What will you do if you (lose) \_\_\_\_ the way?
13. That box (look) \_\_\_\_ better if you painted it blue.
14. They would be glad if the rain (stop) \_\_\_\_ soon.
15. If you asked us we (help) \_\_\_\_ you.

### **Упражнение 288**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If I were you, I (start) \_\_\_\_ now.
2. If Charles (visit) \_\_\_\_ me, I would lend him my tools.
3. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ at home, I will learn my words.
4. If

Charles has got a hammer, he (lend) \_\_\_\_ it to me. 5. If Mary helped me in the kitchen, she (get) \_\_\_\_ more pocket money. 6. If you (come), \_\_\_\_ you would see her. 7. If we go to London, we (see) \_\_\_\_ the Tower. 8. Susan will help you, if she (get) \_\_\_\_ more pocket money. 9. I (tell) \_\_\_\_ you, if you asked me. 10. He (wash) \_\_\_\_ his hands, if you give him some soap. 11. If you close the door, nobody (see) \_\_\_\_ you. 12. If we (eat) \_\_\_\_ too much, we would get fat. 13. I will travel to the USA if I (have) \_\_\_\_ enough money. 14. If you (get) \_\_\_\_ up early you would catch the bus. 15. If I have some money I (buy) \_\_\_\_ a new car.

### Упражнение 289

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ enough money, I will buy a new skateboard. 2. If you help your mother, she (be) \_\_\_\_ very happy. 3. If Mary (help) \_\_\_\_ me in the kitchen, she will get more pocket money. 4. She will be angry if you (not tell) \_\_\_\_ the truth. 5. You will have to walk if you (miss) \_\_\_\_ the bus. 6. If Tom is at home, he (watch) \_\_\_\_ TV. 7. The baby (sleep) \_\_\_\_ if you are more quiet. 8. If he is in London, he (see) \_\_\_\_ the Tower of London. 9. He (go) \_\_\_\_ to the doctor's if he doesn't feel well tomorrow. 10. We (not get) \_\_\_\_ good marks if we don't learn. 11. I (travel) \_\_\_\_ to the USA if I have enough money. 12. If they (buy) \_\_\_\_ a car they would drive to Italy. 13. If I worked harder I (pass) \_\_\_\_ the exam. 14. If he (sell) \_\_\_\_ his car he won't get much money for it. 15. If he told me the truth I (be) \_\_\_\_ glad.

**Упражнение 290**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If I had known that you were in hospital I (visit) \_\_\_\_ you.
2. If I (know) \_\_\_\_ that you were coming I'd have cooked a dinner.
3. If you (arrive) \_\_\_\_ ten minutes earlier you would have got a seat.
4. You would have seen my garden at its best if you (be) \_\_\_\_ here last week.
5. I wouldn't have believed it if I (not, see) \_\_\_\_ it with my own eyes.
6. I (offer) \_\_\_\_ to help him if I had known that he was ill.
7. If I (know) \_\_\_\_ what a bad driver you were I wouldn't have come with you.
8. If I had seen that the traffic lights were red I (stop) \_\_\_\_.
9. The chicken (not, get) \_\_\_\_ into the house if you had closed the door.
10. If he had known that the river was dangerous he (not, try) \_\_\_\_ to swim across it.
11. If you (speak) \_\_\_\_ more slowly he might have understood you.
12. If I (try) \_\_\_\_ again I think that I would have succeeded.
13. You (not, get) \_\_\_\_ into trouble if you had followed my instructions.
14. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ ready when he called he would have taken me with him.
15. If she had listened to my instructions she (not, turn) \_\_\_\_ down the wrong street.
16. I (take) \_\_\_\_ a taxi if I had understood that it was such a long way.
17. You (save) \_\_\_\_ me a lot of trouble if you had told me where you were going.
18. If you (not, cough) \_\_\_\_ he wouldn't have known that we were there.
19. If I (see) \_\_\_\_ you in the street yesterday, of course I would have said "Good morning."
20. Of course I would have helped you if you (ask) \_\_\_\_ me to.

**Упражнение 291**

Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:

1. If I had gone to England, I (miss) \_\_\_\_ Rachel's visit.
2. If I'd gone to University, I (like) \_\_\_\_ to study Economics.
3. I (go) \_\_\_\_ to the cocktail party if I hadn't had too much work on.
4. I (not, recognize) \_\_\_\_ you if somebody hadn't told me who you were.
5. I would have bought a Mercedes if I (be) \_\_\_\_ able to afford it.
6. I (send) \_\_\_\_ you a postcard if I hadn't lost your address.
7. I wouldn't have told you if I (know) \_\_\_\_ that you would get upset.
8. I'd have come in earlier if I (know) \_\_\_\_ how much urgent work there was.
9. I (forget) \_\_\_\_ all about it if you hadn't reminded me.
10. I'd have helped you if you (ask) \_\_\_\_ me.
11. If I'd left the house on time, I (not, miss) \_\_\_\_ the train.
12. I'd have preferred it if you (keep) \_\_\_\_ that to yourself.
13. If you (listen) \_\_\_\_ to what I said, none of this would have happened.
14. I (take) \_\_\_\_ the job if I'd known about the bad working atmosphere.
15. If you (not, be) \_\_\_\_ out when I called, I would have told you yesterday.
16. I (come) \_\_\_\_ and (see) \_\_\_\_ you if I'd known you were ill.
17. I wouldn't have bought this if I (know) \_\_\_\_ it only has a 3 month guarantee.
18. If I'd taken that job, I don't think I (be) \_\_\_\_ very happy.
19. If I (work) \_\_\_\_ harder when I was at school, I could have had a better job.
20. If you (tell) \_\_\_\_ me sooner, I'd have kept you a ticket.

**Упражнение 292**

Найдите в правом столбике продолжение предложений, данных в левом:

1. They would have got better exam results, 2. She would have gone to Paris, 3. If you'd told me the date of her birthday, 4. I would have bought a new suit, 5. If I hadn't missed the turning, 6. If I'd known about the accident, 7. If you'd warned me about the mosquitos, 8. The house might have caught fire,	a) if she hadn't smelt burning. b) I wouldn't have got lost. c) I would have sent her a card. d) I wouldn't have camped there. e) if I'd known about the sale. f) if they'd studied harder. g) I would have visited her. h) if she'd got the French job.
---	---

### Упражнение 293

На основе приведенных предложений постройте сложные предложения с придаточным условным:

Модель:

Простые предложения:

I did not have the TV program, so I missed the film.

If \_\_\_\_.

Сложное предложение с придаточным условным:

If I had had the TV program, I wouldn't have missed the film.

1. I didn't see the signal, so I didn't stop.
2. She's very shy; that's why she doesn't enjoy parties.

3. I didn't know your number, so I didn't ring.  
4. He doesn't take any exercise; that's why he is so unhealthy.  
5. She didn't know you were in hospital, so she didn't visit you.  
6. He doesn't earn as much as I do because he doesn't work overtime.  
7. He's very thin; perhaps that's why he feels the cold so much.  
8. She didn't speak to him, possibly because she was so shy.  
9. My number isn't in the directory so people don't ring me up.  
10. I only came up the stairs because the lift wasn't working.

### Упражнение 294

**Переведите на английский язык (в скобках указывается время возможного действия):**

1. Если бы ты позвал меня вчера с собой на прогулку, я бы надела свое лучшее платье. 2. Если бы ты сегодня пришел между двумя и тремя часами дня, ты застал бы меня дома (прошедшее). 3. Если бы мне кто-нибудь сказал такую вещь, я был бы расстроен (to be upset — настоящее). 4. Я бы пошел домой и надел пальто, если бы стало холодно (настоящее). 5. Кейт приготовила бы обед, если бы знала, что мы придем (прошедшее). 6. Если бы я попытался сделать это снова, я бы смог (будущее). 7. Если бы ты вчера попросил меня помочь тебе, я бы сделал это (прошедшее). 8. Я бы поехал в Канаду в следующем году, если бы у меня были деньги. 9. Если бы меня пригласили на вечеринку, я купила бы цветы (flowers — будущее). 10. Если бы я знал этого человека, я позвонил бы ему вчера. 11. Если бы ты мне позвонил завтра, я бы приехал к тебе. 12. Я бы написал ей письмо, если бы знал ее адрес (прошедшее). 13. На твоем месте я не надел

бы это пальто (настоящее). 14. Если бы у меня была машина, я смог бы поехать за город (настоящее). 15. Если бы я купил этот дом, я был бы счастлив (happy — настоящее). 16. Я бы послал ей телеграмму, если бы знал ее адрес (будущее). 17. Если бы у меня был велосипед, я смог бы поехать с тобой (будущее). 18. Если бы ты ей написал, она бы ответила на твое письмо (будущее). 19. На твоем месте я купил бы этот костюм (настоящее). 20. Если бы я прочитал эту книгу, я знал бы ответ (прошедшее).

### **Упражнение 295**

**Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:**

1. She will help you if you (ask) \_\_\_\_ her.
2. The children will go to the zoo if father (not take) \_\_\_\_ them fishing.
3. If the weather (be) \_\_\_\_ good, we'll go water-skiing on the lake.
4. If I (see) \_\_\_\_ Susie, I'll tell her about your sister's accident.
5. They won't arrange a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake.
6. They won't arrange a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake.
7. The burglar won't get into the house if we (lock) \_\_\_\_ the windows too.
8. Will you tell me the secret if I (promise) \_\_\_\_ to keep it?

### **Упражнение 296**

**Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:**

1. She would help you if you (ask) \_\_\_\_ her.
2. The children would go to the zoo if father (not take) \_\_\_\_ them fishing.
3. If the weather (be) \_\_\_\_ good, we'd

go water-skiing on the lake. 4. If I (see) \_\_\_\_ Susie, I'd tell her about your sister's accident. 5. They wouldn't arrange a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake. 6. They wouldn't arrange a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake. 7. The burglar wouldn't get into the house if we (lock) \_\_\_\_ the windows too. 8. Would you tell me the secret if I (promise) \_\_\_\_ to keep it?

### Упражнение 297

**Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:**

1. She would have helped you if you (ask) \_\_\_\_ her.
2. The children would have gone to the zoo if father (not take) \_\_\_\_ them fishing.
3. If the weather (be) \_\_\_\_ good, we'd have gone water-skiing on the lake.
4. If I (see) \_\_\_\_ Susie, I'd have told her about your sister's accident.
5. They wouldn't have arranged a party if Aunt Lucy (not help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake.
6. They wouldn't have arranged a party unless Aunt Lucy (help) \_\_\_\_ with the cake.
7. The burglar wouldn't have got into the house if we (lock) \_\_\_\_ the windows too.
8. Would you have told me the secret if I (promise) \_\_\_\_ to keep it?

### Упражнение 298

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. If you (find) \_\_\_\_ a skeleton in the cellar don't mention it to anyone.
2. I should have voted for her if I (have) \_\_\_\_ a vote then.
3. You would play bridge better if you (not, talk) \_\_\_\_ so much.
4. If you (read)

\_\_\_\_ the instructions carefully, you wouldn't have answered the wrong questions. 5. I could repair the roof myself if I (have) \_\_\_\_ a long ladder. 6. Unless they turn that wireless off I (go) \_\_\_\_ mad. 7. If you saw a Brontosaurus walking down Oxford Street what (you, do) \_\_\_\_ ? 8. If you drove more slowly, you (not, have) \_\_\_\_ so many accidents. 9. If you (wear) \_\_\_\_ a false beard nobody would have recognized you. 10. If she (leave) \_\_\_\_ the fish there, the cat will get it.

### Упражнение 299

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов:**

1. The weather is lovely today. If it (stay) \_\_\_\_ dry and sunny, we (have) \_\_\_\_ a nice day.
2. If she (admit) \_\_\_\_ her mistake now, the Chief Executive (not mention) \_\_\_\_ it in her file.
3. If the board (listen) \_\_\_\_ to the Director, the company (not go) \_\_\_\_ bankrupt yesterday.
4. — I feel cold. — Do you? If you (wear) \_\_\_\_ a sweater, you (not say) \_\_\_\_ that.
5. I was allowed to stay, but if my boss (fire) \_\_\_\_ me, I (kill) \_\_\_\_ him.
6. I (help) \_\_\_\_ you with your exercise if I (have) \_\_\_\_ more time, but I must leave for Brussels immediately.
7. The mayor admitted that the terrorists (not shoot) \_\_\_\_ the hostages if the police (comply) \_\_\_\_ with their demands.
8. The only thing I haven't got is a big garage. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ one, I (buy) \_\_\_\_ a second car. Then my wife and I (not quarrel) \_\_\_\_ anymore.
9. The doctor says that unless my father (stop) \_\_\_\_ smoking, he (die) \_\_\_\_ within two weeks.
10. The guide said that if we (bathe) \_\_\_\_ in the polluted river, we (become) \_\_\_\_ seriously ill within 24 hours.

**Упражнение 300**

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. If I hear a thief I (catch) \_\_\_\_ him.
2. He would go to the cinema if he (have) \_\_\_\_ more time.
3. I (phone) \_\_\_\_ her if I knew her number.
4. If they were rich they (stay) \_\_\_\_ at a hotel.
5. I would have been glad if he (visit) \_\_\_\_ me in hospital.
6. I would have passed the exam if I (learn) \_\_\_\_ harder.
7. If she explains the situation he (understand) \_\_\_\_ it.
8. If we had gone to London we (see) \_\_\_\_ the Tower.
9. I will have to invite Bob if I (invite) \_\_\_\_ Linda.
10. If I didn't visit him he (be) \_\_\_\_ angry.
11. If he had offered me the job I (take) \_\_\_\_ it.
12. If it (stop) \_\_\_\_ raining we will play tennis.
13. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ some money I will buy a new car.
14. If he offers me a job I (take) \_\_\_\_ it.
15. If he (drive) \_\_\_\_ more carefully he would not cause an accident.

**Упражнение 301**

Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:

1. If Mr Brown (sell) \_\_\_\_ his car last year, he would have got more money for it.
2. If Susan takes her driving lessons regularly, she (pass) \_\_\_\_ her driving test.
3. If Mr Jones (watch) \_\_\_\_ the news every evening he would know more about politics.
4. If Charlie (not stop) \_\_\_\_ eating these green apples he'll soon feel sick.
5. If you had told me the truth I (help) \_\_\_\_ you.
6. If old Mrs White heard a strange noise she (call) \_\_\_\_ the police.
7. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ good luck I would have won the first prize.
8. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ you I would throw away all this old junk.

9. If I got the earlier bus I (can) \_\_\_\_ come home at 5 o'clock. 10. If mother (make) \_\_\_\_ apple pie I'll give you a piece. 11. If Peter (not leave) \_\_\_\_ earlier he would miss the bus. 12. If we missed the train we (take) \_\_\_\_ a taxi. 13. If he (win) \_\_\_\_ a lot of money he will fly to Paris. 14. If she is ill she (not come) \_\_\_\_ to our party. 15. We (play) \_\_\_\_ tennis if it stopped raining.

### Упражнение 302

**Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения (прошедшее время):**

1. I think that if we (take shelter) \_\_\_\_ under these trees, we not (get wet) \_\_\_\_.
2. If I (hesitate) \_\_\_\_ much longer before getting into the water, he not (let) \_\_\_\_ me swim at all.
3. If she (come) \_\_\_\_ earlier, she (have been able) \_\_\_\_ to see him before he went out.
4. He (go) \_\_\_\_ for a ride with you, if he (repair) \_\_\_\_ his bicycle.
5. If a year ago the sailors (be told) \_\_\_\_ they were to undertake a trip of this sort, they (be surprised) \_\_\_\_.
6. If he (be) \_\_\_\_ present, this not (occur) \_\_\_\_.
7. If the storm not (rage) \_\_\_\_ , the ship (leave) \_\_\_\_ the harbour last night.
8. If our telephone not (be) \_\_\_\_ out of order, I (ring) \_\_\_\_ you up this morning.
9. If you (come) \_\_\_\_ between two and three yesterday, you (find) \_\_\_\_ me at home.
10. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ to carry that heavy box, I (be) \_\_\_\_ obliged to drop it after five minutes.
11. I not (go) \_\_\_\_ to sleep over that book if it not (be) \_\_\_\_ so dull.
12. If I (know) \_\_\_\_ you (come) \_\_\_\_, I of course (stay) \_\_\_\_ at home.
13. If anyone (say) \_\_\_\_ such a thing to me, I (feel) \_\_\_\_

hurt. 14. We never (solve) \_\_\_\_ the riddle, if you not (put) \_\_\_\_ us on the track.

### Упражнение 303

Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:

1. If people were a little more tolerant ...

- a) our world would have been a better place.
- b) our world would be a better place.
- c) our world will be a better place.

2. If my father had locked his car properly ...

- a) his car would never have been stolen.
- b) his car will not be stolen.
- c) his car would not be stolen.

3. If the ozone layer peels off a little more we ...

- a) we ran a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.
- b) would run a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.
- c) will run a much higher risk of attracting skin cancer.

4. I would never feel comfortable on a plane if ...

- a) I know it's the pilot's maiden trip.
- b) I knew it's the pilot's maiden trip.
- c) I would know that it's the pilot's maiden trip.

5. A dog will never bite you if ...

- a) you will look it straight in the eyes, I'm told.
- b) you look it straight in the eyes, I'm told.
- c) you looked it straight in the eyes, I'm told.

6. The first thing I will do is drive to Spain if ...

- a) I would get my driving licence.
- b) I got my driving licence.
- c) I get my driving licence.

7. If John hadn't responded in such an aggressive manner he ...

- a) would never have a black eye.
- b) won't have a black eye.
- c) would never have had a black eye.

### **Конструкции**

*I wish..., If only..., It's high time*

I wish I *lived* not far from here.

I wish I *had seen* that film.

I *wished* I *had seen* that film.

If only he *telephoned*!

If only I *had met* him there!

It's high time the children *went* to bed.

It's high time Michael *got* a job.

I wish I *were* in your place.

I wish I *were* strong.

**Упражнение 304**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глаголов, данных в скобках:**

1. I don't have anything to smoke. I wish I (have) \_\_\_\_ a cigarette.
2. Simon has gone on holiday and I really need to speak to him. I wish he (be) \_\_\_\_ here.
3. Girls don't like me because I'm ugly! I wish I (be) \_\_\_\_ better-looking.
4. I don't have much time. I wish I (have) \_\_\_\_ less work to do.
5. My computer is old and slow. I wish I (have) \_\_\_\_ a more powerful one.
6. It's really cold here. The climate is awful. I wish I (live) \_\_\_\_ in a hotter country.
7. I'm lonely. I wish I (know) \_\_\_\_ more people.
8. Mark and Sally are going to India but it's not possible for me to go with them. I wish it (be) \_\_\_\_ possible as it is a country I love.
9. I feel really old. I wish I (be) \_\_\_\_ twenty again.
10. My job is really boring. I wish I (have) \_\_\_\_ an interesting one.
11. I don't speak Spanish. I wish I (can) \_\_\_\_ as I love visiting Spain on holiday.
12. I don't understand English as well as I want. I wish I (understand) \_\_\_\_ it better.
13. My job pays really badly. I wish I (earn) \_\_\_\_ more money.
14. Sorry. I've burnt the spaghetti again. I wish I (be) \_\_\_\_ a better cook.
15. This town is so boring. I wish I (live) \_\_\_\_ in London.
16. I don't like working late at night. I wish I (finish) \_\_\_\_ earlier.
17. I cannot go to the wedding as I've got to work. I wish I (not, be) \_\_\_\_ working.
18. My car has broken down and I don't know what to do. I wish I (know) \_\_\_\_ something about cars.
19. I've got to work on Saturday. I wish I (can) \_\_\_\_ have the weekend off.
20. I cannot buy trainers in ordinary shops because my feet are too big. I wish they (be) \_\_\_\_ smaller.

### Упражнение 305

**Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения (настоящее, будущее время):**

1. You (speak) \_\_\_\_ better if you (be) \_\_\_\_ more attentive. 2. If he (understand) \_\_\_\_ the situation, he (act) \_\_\_\_ differently. 3. He (catch) \_\_\_\_ the train if he (make haste) \_\_\_\_\_. 4. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ you, I (consider) \_\_\_\_ the matter settled. 5. If only he (be) \_\_\_\_ here, he (can) \_\_\_\_ tell you. 6. If I (be) \_\_\_\_ in your place, I (think) \_\_\_\_ as you do. 7. He not (do) \_\_\_\_ it if you not (help) \_\_\_\_ him. 8. If he (be) \_\_\_\_ present, he (may) \_\_\_\_ object. 9. She (come) \_\_\_\_ to see you if she not (be tired) \_\_\_\_\_. 10. If I (get) \_\_\_\_ the tickets before twelve o'clock, I (come) \_\_\_\_ straight home.

### Упражнение 306

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. I live in a small house. I wish I \_\_\_\_ in a big one.

- a) lived
- b) would live
- c) had lived

2. I drive a Renault. It's nice but I wish I \_\_\_\_ a Rolls Royce.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

3. You're the best teacher I've ever had. I wish you \_\_\_\_ my teacher last year as well.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

4. I don't like these shoes very much. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ them.

- a) didn't buy
- b) wouldn't buy
- c) hadn't bought

5. You're not listening to me. I wish you \_\_\_\_\_ to me.

- a) listened
- b) would listen
- c) had listened

6. The weather is awful. I wish it \_\_\_\_\_ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

7. I can't come. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ come.

- a) could
- b) would be able to
- c) had been able to

8. I'd love to live in Paris. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ in Paris.

- a) lived
- b) would live
- c) had lived

9. All my friends are very rich. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ rich.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

10. I'm not very good-looking. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ good-looking.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

11. He's not arrived yet. I wish he \_\_\_\_\_ up.

- a) hurried
- b) would hurry
- c) had hurried

12. I'm cold and miserable. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ at home in bed.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

13. I hate this war. I wish it \_\_\_\_\_ .

- a) ended
- b) would end
- c) had ended

14. He's a very rude man. I wish he \_\_\_\_\_ more polite.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

15. I studied English at school but I never listened to the teacher. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ more attention.

- a) paid
- b) would pay
- c) had paid

16. I've no time to see you. I wish you \_\_\_\_\_ me you were coming.

- a) told
- b) would tell
- c) had told

17. My husband always comes home late. I wish he \_\_\_\_\_ home early for a change.

- a) came
- b) would come
- c) had come

18. I cannot concentrate. I wish you \_\_\_\_\_ making so much noise.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

19. I'd love to visit Orlando. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ enough money to go there.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

20. I hate my job. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ something more interesting.

- a) did
- b) would do
- c) had done

### **Упражнение 307**

**Найдите правильный вариант:**

1. I don't understand this point of grammar. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ it better.

- a) understood
- b) would understand
- c) had understood

2. It never stops raining here. I wish it \_\_\_\_ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) would stop
- c) had stopped

3. I should never have said that. I wish I \_\_\_\_ that.

- a) didn't say
- b) wouldn't say
- c) hadn't said

4. I miss my friends. I wish my friends \_\_\_\_ here right now.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

5. I speak terrible English. I wish I \_\_\_\_ English well.

- a) spoke
- b) would speak
- c) had spoken

6. I cannot sleep. The dog next door is making too much noise. I wish it \_\_\_\_ quiet.

- a) kept
- b) would keep
- c) had kept

7. This train is very slow. The earlier train was much faster. I wish I \_\_\_\_ the earlier train.

- a) caught
- b) would catch
- c) had caught

8. I didn't see the TV program but everybody said it was excellent. I wish I \_\_\_\_ it.

- a) saw
- b) would see
- c) had seen

9. I went out in the rain and now I have a bad cold. I wish I \_\_\_\_ out.

- a) didn't go
- b) wouldn't go
- c) hadn't gone

10. This movie is terrible. I wish we \_\_\_\_ to see another one.

- a) went
- b) would go
- c) had gone

11. I hate living in England. It's cold and it's damp. I wish I \_\_\_\_ in Spain.

- a) lived
- b) would live
- c) had lived

12. I love California. I wish I \_\_\_\_ there right now.

- a) were
- b) would be
- c) had been

13. My car is too small. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ a bigger one.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

14. I was in Miami only for a week. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ more time there but I had to go on to New York.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

15. My face is bright red. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ in the sun so long yesterday.

- a) didn't sit
- b) wouldn't sit
- c) hadn't sat

16. It was supposed to be a secret. I wish you \_\_\_\_\_ him.

- a) didn't tell
- b) wouldn't tell
- c) hadn't told

17. They didn't offer me the job. I wish they \_\_\_\_\_ it to me.

- a) offered
- b) would offer
- c) had offered

18. You're always moaning about something or other. I wish you \_\_\_\_\_

- a) shut up
- b) would shut up
- c) had shut up

19. I hate having red hair. I wish I \_\_\_\_\_ blonde hair.

- a) had
- b) would have
- c) had had

20. This exercise is very boring. I wish the teacher \_\_\_\_\_ us some more interesting things to do.

- a) gave
- b) would give
- c) had given

### Упражнение 308

Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения:

1. You (speak) \_\_\_\_\_ better at the meeting tomorrow if you (use) \_\_\_\_\_ your notes.
2. If he (understand) \_\_\_\_\_ the situation in which he is in, he (act) \_\_\_\_\_ differently.
3. Look! The train is leaving the station. We (catch) \_\_\_\_\_ it if we (make) \_\_\_\_\_ it fast.
4. If I (be) you\_\_\_\_\_, I (do) \_\_\_\_\_it easily. At least I can help you.
5. If he (be) \_\_\_\_\_ here, he (can) \_\_\_\_\_ show you how to do it.
6. If I (be) \_\_\_\_\_ in your place now, I (think) \_\_\_\_\_ as you do.
7. He (not, do) \_\_\_\_\_ it if you (not, help) \_\_\_\_\_ him.
8. If he (be) \_\_\_\_\_ present, he (may) \_\_\_\_\_ mind your smoking here.
9. She (come) \_\_\_\_\_ to see you if she (not, be tired) \_\_\_\_\_ now.
10. If I (get) \_\_\_\_\_ the tickets before twelve o'clock, I (come) \_\_\_\_\_ straight home.
11. I wish he (can) \_\_\_\_\_ go to Canada with you next year.
12. If only we (manage) \_\_\_\_\_ to cross the river now!
13. It's time we (be) \_\_\_\_\_ at home.
14. I wish I (be) \_\_\_\_\_ you.
15. We wish we (come) \_\_\_\_\_ home

before Father comes. 16. I don't know the answer, but if I (know) \_\_\_\_ it, I (tell) you. 17. I wish I (can) \_\_\_\_ go with you there tomorrow. 18. It's time the children (go) \_\_\_\_ to bed. 19. I have no garden, but if I (have) \_\_\_\_ one, I (grow) \_\_\_\_ a lot of flowers. 20. I wish I \_\_\_\_ (be) with him now.

### Упражнение 309

**Поставьте глаголы в скобках в соответствующую форму сослагательного наклонения:**

1. If I (think) \_\_\_\_ much longer before getting into the water, he (not, let) \_\_\_\_ me swim at all today.
2. If she (come) \_\_\_\_ earlier, she (be able) \_\_\_\_ to see him before he went out.
3. He (go) \_\_\_\_ for a walk with you yesterday, if he (repair) \_\_\_\_ his shoes.
4. If a year ago I (be told) \_\_\_\_ that I was to go to France, I (be surprised) \_\_\_\_.
5. If he (be) \_\_\_\_ present there, this (not, happen) \_\_\_\_.
6. If our telephone (not, be) \_\_\_\_ out of order, I (call) \_\_\_\_ you this morning.
7. If you (come) \_\_\_\_ between two and three yesterday, you (find) \_\_\_\_ me at home.
8. If I (have) \_\_\_\_ to carry that heavy box, I (drop) \_\_\_\_ it after five minutes.
9. I (not, go) \_\_\_\_ to sleep over that book if it (not, be) \_\_\_\_ so dull.
10. If I (know) \_\_\_\_ you (come) \_\_\_\_, I of course (stay) \_\_\_\_ at home yesterday.
11. If only we (get) \_\_\_\_ the tickets for that flight yesterday!
12. I wish he (not, break) \_\_\_\_ his leg in the accident last week.
13. I wish she (not, be) \_\_\_\_ at home when the telephone rang.
14. If only Mike (be) \_\_\_\_ here when the postman came!
15. I wish I (be) \_\_\_\_ in the theatre when the play was on.

## Словосочетания *had better* и *would rather*

I had better *walk*.  
 I had better *not do this*.  
 I would rather *drive* than *walk*.  
 I would rather *not eat* this fish.  
 I would rather *that you drove*.  
 I would rather *that you didn't drive*.

### Упражнение 310

**Заполните пробелы, выбрав нужное слово; переведите, обращая внимание на нюансы значений:**

1. I think that you'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ send this information by mail.
2. I'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ that you didn't pay in advance.
3. We'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ move closer to the café.
4. I'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ go there in a taxi.
5. I'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ stay in and watch television.
6. I suppose that you'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ save this money.
7. You'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ not hire Miss Guerra.
8. They'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ drive there during the daytime.
9. I'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ that you bought a house in the countryside.
10. They'd (rather — better) \_\_\_\_ mind their own business.

### Упражнение 311

**Заполните пробелы конструкциями *had better* и *would rather*:**

1. It's getting dark. We \_\_\_\_ go back now.
2. A: Can I borrow your car?  
B: You \_\_\_\_ not!
3. A: Can I borrow your camera?  
B: I \_\_\_\_ you didn't.
4. You know, I \_\_\_\_ you didn't smoke in front of the kids.
5. You \_\_\_\_ take insect repellent if you're camping near a lake.
6. I \_\_\_\_ go to Altea than bloody Benidorm any day.
7. We \_\_\_\_ you didn't hang out with Craig. He's bad news.
8. They \_\_\_\_ have everything ready for when our clients arrive or I'll skin them alive.
9. I \_\_\_\_ not drink on Friday or I won't be in a fit state for the journey.
10. You \_\_\_\_ take a bit of time to think this one over carefully.
11. You \_\_\_\_ not breathe a word about this to David.
12. A: Mike, I \_\_\_\_ you didn't wear jeans in the office.  
B: Craig, I'd rather you weren't my boss!

### **Упражнение 312**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:**

1. It's high time we \_\_\_\_  
a) sent him a registered letter.  
b) send him a registered letter.

2. If you had sent the same driver, \_\_\_\_

- a) there would be no problem.
- b) there would have been no problem.
- c) there will be no problem.

3. If only Anne \_\_\_\_

- a) had seen the cyclist in time!
- b) saw the cyclist in time!
- c) sees the cyclist in time!

4. It's about time you \_\_\_\_

- a) spent a little less money.
- b) spend a little less money.

5. You'd better \_\_\_\_

- a) stopped smoking.
- b) stop smoking.

6. Catherine's birthday's today?! If I \_\_\_\_ earlier!

- a) only know that
- b) only knew
- c) had only known

7. I'd much rather \_\_\_\_ healthy than rich.

- a) be
- b) been

8. It's high time we \_\_\_\_

- a) go now.
- b) went now.

9. I'd rather Helen \_\_\_\_ a little later today.

- a) leaves
- b) left

10. — “Frederic wants to go fishing.”

— “I’d rather he \_\_\_\_ ”.

- a) didn’t
- b) hadn’t

### Упражнение 313

**Найдите правильный вариант продолжения:**

1. If only I had known about your difficult situation

I \_\_\_\_

- a) would help you.
- b) will help you.
- c) would have helped you.

2. We wouldn’t have gone bankrupt if \_\_\_\_

- a) we had conducted better market research.
- b) we conduced better market research.
- c) we would have conducted better market research.

3. If you hadn’t given your approval \_\_\_\_

- a) this had never happened.
- b) this would never have happened.
- c) this would never happen.

4. Geraldine would never have left Jim if \_\_\_\_

- a) he were more reasonable and understanding.
- b) he had been more reasonable and understanding.

5. France would never have won the World Cup if

- 
- a) the final stage were played in Brazil.
  - b) the final stage had been played in Brazil.

6. If we had had a better marketing strategy we

---

- a) would easily have conquered the German market.
- b) had easily conquered the German market.
- c) will easily conquer the German market.

**Использование глаголов «побуждения к действию» и производных от данных глаголов существительных и прилагательных в сложных предложениях с союзом *that* в сослагательном наклонении**

I suggest that Mary (should) go to the library with Paul.

The Smiths insisted that Roger (should) buy a new tie for the party.

It was a recommendation that all present (should) open their books at page forty-six.

It's important that the data (should) be verified.

### Упражнение 314

Преобразуйте предложение таким образом, чтобы использовать стоящие в скобках существительные или прилагательные, производные от глаголов «побуждения к действию», а также сами эти глаголы:

Модель:

President Reagan's doctor wanted him to take a short rest at Camp David after the assassination attempt (to suggest).

After the assassination attempt, President Reagan's doctor suggested that he take a short rest at Camp David.

1. She wanted each worker to contribute one day's pay (make a suggestion).
2. A graduate student must

maintain a grade point average of “B” in his major field (It is imperative). 3. One has to meet a judge before signing the final papers for a divorce (It is a requirement). 4. Cancer must be diagnosed and treated as early as possible in order to assure a successful cure (It is essential). 5. The patient was operated on yesterday morning right after he had been taken to hospital (It was important). 6. John Dewey said that children were to learn through participating in experiences rather than through listening to lectures (to suggest). 7. Mike wanted Jane to water her plants every day before Sunday (to require). 8. Don’t drive or operate heavy equipment while taking this medicine (It’s imperative). 9. It is extremely important for an engineer to know how to use a computer. 10. It was important for Jake to spend hours in the library hall, reading and taking notes.

### КОСВЕННАЯ РЕЧЬ

He said: “*I will come tomorrow*”. — He said (told me) he *would* come *the next day*.

Peter said: “*Can you attend evening classes?*” — Peter *asked* me *if I could* attend evening classes.

The salesman said: “*You are strongly recommended to buy this camera*”. — The salesman *persuaded* the customer *to buy* that camera.

Mary said: “*What do you want to do?*” — Mary *asked* what I *wanted* to do.

He asked his secretary, “*Has the postman been yet?*” — He *asked* his secretary if the postman *had already* been.

**Упражнение 315**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. Jack told the policeman, “I have lost my identity card.”
2. Henry said to me, “I didn’t take your car.”
3. Bob said to Tom, “Henry doesn’t live next to me.”
4. I told the policeman, “I saw the thief in the house.”
5. He said, “I have eaten nothing for two days.”
6. Jack’s chief said to him, “You haven’t done this work properly.”
7. Mary said, “I don’t want to wear my old dress.”
8. My wife said to me, “I feel very bad, and I have a headache.”
9. My friend told me, “We have a lot of time to do our work.”
10. I said to my sister, “George has written me a long letter.”

**Упражнение 316**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I said to Jack, “Please give me your passport.”
2. The bus-driver said to the passengers, “Don’t get off the bus while it is going.”
3. Mary said to her secretary, “Take the letter to the Post Office, please.”
4. The teacher said to Tom, “Collect the papers and put them on my table.”
5. The old man said to the little girl, “Don’t run across the street.”
6. My friend said, “Wait for me outside the cinema at 6, please.”
7. Mary’s mother said to her, “Don’t go out without your coat.”
8. The doctor said to the patient, “Don’t go back to work for a month.”
9. Jack said to the policeman, “Tell me the time, please.”
10. The policeman said to the passer-by, “Show me your pockets, will you?”

**Упражнение 317**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I asked my friend, “How do you feel after your holiday?”
2. Margaret asked Richard, “Where are you going for your holidays?”
3. Ann asked Mary, “What do you usually have for breakfast?”
4. Jack’s father asked him, “Who are you writing a letter to?”
5. The teacher asked Bob, “When did you learn to swim?”
6. Mary’s mother asked her, “Where have you put your shoes?”
7. I asked her, “Who gave you that watch?”
8. Peter asked me, “When are you going to have dinner?”
9. Mr Smith asked his wife, “How much do you spend on food every week?”
10. The policeman asked me, “Where did you lose your wallet?”
11. The teacher came into the classroom and asked the pupils, “What are you doing?”
12. Henry asked Tom, “Who did you visit in the hospital?”
13. I asked Bob, “Why didn’t you answer my letter?”
14. The teacher wrote the answers on the blackboard (доска) and then asked, “Who has got all the answers right?”
15. The little boy asked his father, “Why does a policeman wear a uniform?”
16. I asked him, “Who are you looking at?”
17. A man asked his friend, “When did you buy your car?”
18. Tom asked the teacher, “What does the word ‘cash’ mean?”
19. The bank teller said, “When are you going to open an account?”
20. The police officer said, “When did you see the thief?”

**Упражнение 318**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. I asked the old gentleman, “Are you feeling well?”
2. The hotel manager asked the visitors, “Did you sleep well?”
3. He asked his wife, “Have you got

a headache?” 4. The manager asked Tom, “Do you come to work by bus or on foot?” 5. A man stopped me in the street and asked, “Have you got a watch?” 6. The officer asked me, “Do you follow me or not?” 7. Henry’s father asked his son, “Do you want to be an engineer or a doctor?” 8. I asked Peter, “Are you going to play football on Friday or on Saturday?” 9. The teacher asked me, “Do you write ‘swimming’ with one ‘m’ or a double ‘m’?” 10. He asked his secretary, “Has the postman been yet?”

### **Упражнение 319**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. “What else did you see?” I asked the boy.
2. “What is your new house like?” I asked them.
3. “Did they understand what you said to them?” he asked.
4. “Haven’t you got a television set?” he asked.
5. She said, “I shall finish my work by the end of this month.”
6. He said, “I went to get this book because I have not read it.”
7. He said, “I have spoken to Mr Brown and he will be here in an hour.”
8. She said to me, “Give me time to think.”
9. The teacher asked the new boy, “What is your name?”
10. “What did you say?” asked Oliver.

### **Упражнение 320**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную, сделав необходимые преобразования:**

1. He said to her, “I love you.”
2. “It’s raining,” she said.
3. “We’ve lived here for three years,” he said.
4. “Can they play the piano?” she asked.
5. “Has Sarah ever been to Siena?” he asked.
6. “Don’t talk

to strangers, Michael,” said his mother. 7. “Don’t listen to a word he says,” she told me. 8. “Phone your granny,” she told him. 9. “I first met my wife in Seville,” he told us. 10. “Don’t be late,” she warned him.

### Упражнение 321

Заполните пробелы в приведенных предложениях, используя данные ниже глаголы (каждый из глаголов может быть использован только один раз) (*advise, hope, promise, suggest, beg, insist, remind, threaten, deny, invite, refuse, warn*):

1. “I didn’t do it,” she said.  
She \_\_\_\_ doing it.
2. “Have lunch with me,” she said.  
She \_\_\_\_ me to have lunch with her.
3. “Why don’t you buy one?” said Tom.  
Tom \_\_\_\_ that I buy one.
4. “I promise I’ll take you to Prague,” said Mary.  
Mary \_\_\_\_ to take me to Prague.
5. “I hope Andy phones tonight,” said Clare.  
Clare \_\_\_\_ Andy would phone that night.
6. “Please, please don’t tell anyone!” he said.  
He \_\_\_\_ me not to tell anyone.
7. “I won’t do it,” he said.  
He \_\_\_\_ to do it.
8. “You should have lessons,” she said.  
She \_\_\_\_ me to have lessons.
9. “We really must go with you,” they said.  
They \_\_\_\_ that they go with me.
10. “Don’t forget to phone Granny,” said Mum.  
Mum \_\_\_\_ me to phone Granny.
11. “If you wear my T-shirt again, I’ll pinch you

very hard,” said Maggy.

Maggie \_\_\_\_\_ to pinch me very hard if I wore her T-shirt again.

12. “Don’t fly kites near electric overhead cables,” said my father.

My father \_\_\_\_\_ me not to fly kites near electric overhead cables.

### **Упражнение 322**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. Jack told the policeman, “I have lost my passport.”
2. Henry said to me, “I haven’t taken your car.”
3. The teacher said to Tom, “Get out of the classroom!”
4. The old man said to the little girl, “Help me with my bag.”
5. My friend said, “Wait for me outside the theatre at 7, please.”
6. Mary’s mother asked her, “Where have you put your dress?”
7. I asked her, “Who has given you that watch?”
8. Peter asked me, “When are you going to have breakfast?”
9. He asked his wife, “Have you got time?”
10. The manager asked Tom, “Do you come to work by bus or on foot?”

### **Упражнение 323**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. Mr Brown said, “I was watching TV last night.”  
Mr Brown said (that) \_\_\_\_\_ .
2. Sandy explained, “I saw the accident at the corner of High Street.”  
Sandy explained (that) \_\_\_\_\_ .
3. Bob said, “We had a wonderful time at Peter’s party.”

Bob said (that) they \_\_\_\_ .

4. The farmer said, “I didn’t see her.”

The farmer said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

5. Will and Tim said, “We were very happy about the present.”

Will and Tim said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

6. Mr Jones said: “As a young boy I collected stickers.”

Mr Jones said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

7. Peter reported, “We played a lot of tennis last year.”

Peter reported (that) \_\_\_\_ .

8. Mother said, “I have a headache.”

Mother said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

9. The Clarks told us, “We drove right down to Athens last summer.”

The Clarks told us (that) \_\_\_\_ .

10. Helen said, “I’m watching the late night show.”

Helen said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

11. Peter said, “They were interested in other countries.”

Peter said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

12. Mr Cooper said, “I take my medicine regularly.”

Mr Cooper said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

13. Mrs Miller said, “I don’t feel better now.”

Mrs Miller said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

14. Sarah said, “My father takes me to school every day.”

Sarah said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

15. He said to the reporters, “I’m a farmer in Cornwell.”

He said to the reporters (that) \_\_\_\_ .

16. Mrs Jones told us, “My sister works in Manchester.”

Mrs Jones told us (that) \_\_\_\_ .

17. Paul said, “I feel terrible.”

Paul said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

18. Sally said to the policeman, “We don’t know the way to the police station.”

Sally said to the policeman (that) \_\_\_\_ .

19. Mrs Green said, “I hear strange noises in my garden every night.”

Mrs Green said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

20. Tom told me, “I meet my friend on the way to school.”

Tom told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

21. Mrs White said, “My children like fish and chips.”

Mrs White said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

22. Helen said, “The tickets for the show are very expensive.”

Helen said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

23. The lady told me, “Mr O’Connor sells the best meat around here.”

The lady told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

24. The children said, “We can watch TV every Saturday night.”

The children said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

25. Helen told me, “I must help my mother in the kitchen every evening.”

Helen told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

26. He told me, “I am looking for my key.”

He told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

27. Mark said, “She likes something to drink.”

Mark said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

28. They told us, “Our car makes such a noise.”

They told us (that) \_\_\_\_ .

29. My sister told me, “I am visiting her next Monday.”

My sister told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

30. Carol told me, “He doesn’t invite her to the party.”

Carol said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

### Упражнение 324

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. “I like ice cream.”

Mary said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

2. “We are on time.”

The Browns said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

3. “He is sitting on the table.”

Sue said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

4. “Bill always goes to bed early.”

Mother said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

5. “I often drive to London.”

Mrs Smith said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

6. “I’m going to answer the phone.”

Bill said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

7. “I’m not doing my homework now.”

The girl said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

8. “I always sell all my flowers.”

The gardener said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

9. “You can help me with the dishes.”

Mother said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

10. “I meet him every Friday.”

He said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

11. “I leave tonight.”

Jim told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

12. “I’m watching TV.”

He said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

13. “She likes roast beef.”

She told them (that) \_\_\_\_ .

14. "We buy a newspaper every day."

The patient said (that) \_\_\_\_.

15. "We are flying to New York."

They told me (that) \_\_\_\_.

### Упражнение 325

Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:

1. He said, "I'm looking forward to my holidays."

He said (that) \_\_\_\_.

2. She said, "We had a day away at the beach."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_.

3. He said, "My mum took us to an alligator farm."

He said (that) \_\_\_\_.

4. She said, "There is a big pool with lots of alligators."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_.

5. She said, "I don't like alligator meat."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_.

6. He said, "We have never seen such a beautiful view."

He said (that) \_\_\_\_.

7. She said, "My dad works in town."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_.

8. They told us, "We spend our holidays on a farm every year."

They told us (that) \_\_\_\_.

9. She said, "We went for a picnic."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_.

10. He said, "My brother came home late."

He said (that) \_\_\_\_.

11. Bill said, "I'm looking for my key."

Bill said (that) \_\_\_\_.

12. She said, "They bought a farmhouse in the country."

She said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

13. He said, "I have been to the top of the Empire State Building."

He said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

14. Betty said, "I forgot to give him my address."

Betty said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

15. Bobby said, "I like science fiction books."

Bobby said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

### **Упражнение 326**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. They said: "It will be hot tomorrow."

They said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

2. Mother said: "I am busy."

Mother said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

3. She told the police: "I have heard strange noises during the night."

She told the police (that) \_\_\_\_ .

4. Peter said: "I go to school by train."

Peter said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

5. Sandy said: "My father likes sweets."

Sandy said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

6. She told me: "I have been phoning with my friend for two hours."

She told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

7. Peter said: "I have known the telephone number of my friend Jim but I can't remember it now."

Peter said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

8. Jim told me: "I will spend my holidays in Paris next year."

Jim told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

9. Bob told me: “I went to a birthday party last night.”

Bob told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

10. Tom said: “I am learning for the history test.”

Tom said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

11. They said: “We have just returned from London.”

They said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

12. Mary said: “I know the answer.”

Mary said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

13. He said: “I read this book last month.”

He said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

14. Mrs White told us: “I will stay at home next weekend.”

Mrs White told us (that) \_\_\_\_ .

15. Peter and Sally said: “We live in New York.”

Peter and Sally said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

16. He told me: “We have been dancing all the time.”

He told me (that) \_\_\_\_ .

17. Mum asked me: “Have you seen my daughter?”

Mum asked me \_\_\_\_ .

18. He asked me: “Who has cleaned the pool?”

He asked me \_\_\_\_ .

19. Marilyn said: “I always eat cornflakes in the morning.”

Marilyn said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

20. He told her: “Give up smoking!”

He told her \_\_\_\_ .

21. Father said: “Mum is tired now.”

Father said (that) \_\_\_\_ .

22. Phil asked me: “Were you at the party, too?”

Phil asked me \_\_\_\_ .

23. He said: “I have been waiting for you for an hour.”

He said (that) \_\_\_\_.

24. Ann asked Kate: “Did you really write this story?”

Ann asked Kate \_\_\_\_.

25. Tim asked: “Who has taken my ruler?”

Tim asked \_\_\_\_.

26. Bill said: “I take the car because I am late.”

Bill said (that) \_\_\_\_.

27. He told them: “Don’t tell me such a nonsense!”

He told them \_\_\_\_.

28. Debby told me: “I will meet him at the station next morning.”

Debby told me (that) \_\_\_\_.

29. The mother asked him: “Why are your clothes so dirty?”

The mother asked him \_\_\_\_.

30. He asked her: “Have you sold your car?”

He asked her \_\_\_\_.

### **Упражнение 327**

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. Mr Smith: “Are you a student?” 2. Ms Washington: “What is your name?” 3. Teacher: “Stand up, please, Maurice!” 4. Mr Brown: “Don’t speak now, Melissa!” 5. Miss Claymore: “One month ago, I warned you to study for that test!” 6. Mr Jones: “I will teach you how to do research on the Web.”

### **Упражнение 328**

**Преобразуйте вопросы, используя конструкции, данные в скобках:**

Модель:

What did you see in the Zoo? (I want to know...) →  
I want to know what you saw in the Zoo.

1. Who built that enormous bridge? (I wonder...)
2. What's Brazil like? (I want to find out...) 3. Did Benjamin Franklin write "Poor Richard's Almanac"? (I can't remember ....) 4. How do you do it? (Can you tell me ...) 5. Who did you meet at the party? (I'd like to know ...) 6. How long have you been waiting for me? (I wonder ...) 7. What happened to them? (Nobody cares ...) 8. How important is that meeting to the company? (Can you tell me ...) 9. When was the film produced? (Nobody remembers ...) 10. Have they flown an ultralight too? (I don't know ...) 11. What is it called in English? (I can't remember ....) 12. Should people be allowed to smoke in public places? (I'd like to know ....)

### Упражнение 329

**Преобразуйте прямую речь в косвенную:**

1. "I go to secondary school," Suzy said.
2. "I washed the car yesterday," Suzy said.
3. "I'll go to the cinema tomorrow," Suzy said.
4. "We were at the seaside the week before last," Suzy said.
5. "Tony went to Italy five days ago," Suzy said.
6. "I think we'll have a bicycle trip the day after tomorrow," Suzy said.
7. "Where are you going?" Suzy said.
8. "How long have you been playing the guitar?" Suzy said.
9. "Does Peter go out with Mary?" Suzy said.
10. "Did you visit the museum yesterday?" Suzy said.
11. "Will it rain tomorrow?" Suzy said.
12. "Open the window, please," Suzy said.
13. "Put

the letter in your bag,” Suzy said. 14. “Let’s go to the cinema tonight,” Suzy said. 15. “Shall we go to the cinema?” Suzy said. 16. “Oh, what a lovely day!” Suzy said. 17. “Can you do it?” — “Yes, I can,” Suzy said. 18. “Will you help me?” Peter said. 19. “Thank you for the lovely evening,” Suzy said to Peter. 20. “I’m sorry, I can’t help you,” Suzy said.

### **Упражнение 330**

**На основе приведенных предложений постройте предложения в косвенной речи:**

Модель:

I am thinking of leaving for Jawa forever.

He said (that) he was thinking of leaving for Jawa forever.

1. I’m thinking of going to live in France.
2. My father is in hospital.
3. Sue and Jim are getting married next month.
4. I haven’t seen Bill for a while.
5. I’ve been playing tennis a lot lately.
6. Barbara has had a baby.
7. I don’t know what Fred is doing.
8. I hardly ever go out these days.
9. I work 14 hours a day.
10. I’ll tell Jim I saw you.
11. You can come and stay with me if you are in Toronto.
12. Tom had an accident last week, but he wasn’t injured.
13. I saw Jack at a party a few months ago, and he seemed fine.

## НЕЛИЧНЫЕ ФОРМЫ ГЛАГОЛА: ИНФИНИТИВ, ГЕРУНДИЙ, ПРИЧАСТИЕ

### Инфинитив

	active	passive
Indefinite	to ask	to be asked
Continuous	to be asking	—
Perfect	to have asked	to have been asked
Perfect Continuous	to have been asking	—

### Упражнение 331

Из четырех вариантов ответа выберите правильный:

1. I can't hear a word, though he seems \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to speak
- b) to be speaking
- c) to be spoken
- d) to have spoken

2. I am happy not \_\_\_\_ you yesterday.

- a) to have failed
- b) to fail
- c) to be failed
- d) to have been failed

3. I felt that \_\_\_\_ the letter to Jake would only pain him.
- a) to be sent
  - b) to have sent
  - c) to send
  - d) to be sending
4. We were sorry \_\_\_\_ that most of the museums we wanted to see were closed.
- a) to have found out
  - b) to be found out
  - c) to be finding out
  - d) to find out
5. We didn't expect the boy \_\_\_\_ so soon.
- a) to have turned up
  - b) to turn up
  - c) to be turned up
  - d) to be turning up
6. One of the wounded officers was \_\_\_\_ on immediately.
- a) to be operated
  - b) to be operating
  - c) to operate
  - d) to have operated
7. He had \_\_\_\_ quite a number of lessons.
- a) to be missing
  - b) to miss
  - c) to have missed
  - d) to be missed
8. He was sorry \_\_\_\_ the yesterday's show.

- a) to have missed
- b) to miss
- c) to be missing
- d) to be missed

9. Grandfather likes \_\_\_\_ about his work in the Council.

- a) to ask
- b) to have been asked
- c) to be asked
- d) to have been asking

10. I hate \_\_\_\_ fun of.

- a) to be made
- b) to be making
- c) to have been made
- d) to make

11. He asked \_\_\_\_ to leave three hours earlier than planned.

- a) to allow
- b) to have allowed
- c) to be allowed
- d) to have been allowed

12. He wanted \_\_\_\_ the whole of the stores.

- a) to be showing
- b) to have been shown
- c) to be shown
- d) to have shown

13. Nobody likes \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to be punishing
- b) to be punished

- c) to have punished
- d) to punish

14. Can you lend me this book \_\_\_\_ ?

- a) to be reading
- b) to read
- c) to have read
- d) to have been reading

15. This is an interesting subject \_\_\_\_ a talk on.

- a) to have given
- b) to be given
- c) to give
- d) to have been given

16. That's a good show \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to be seen
- b) to have seen
- c) to see
- d) to have been seen

17. That's a man \_\_\_\_ on.

- a) to have relied
- b) to rely
- c) to be relied
- d) to have been relied

18. Who was the first \_\_\_\_ this problem?

- a) to raise
- b) to be raising
- c) to have raised
- d) to be raised

19. He was the only one \_\_\_\_ smoking.

- a) to be given up
- b) to have given up
- c) to be giving up
- d) to give up

20. He was the only one \_\_\_\_ this fact.

- a) to be mentioned
- b) to mention
- c) to have been mentioned
- d) to be mentioning

21. I hesitated a little which book \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to choose
- b) to be choosing
- c) to have chosen
- d) to be chosen

22. I know what \_\_\_\_ to avoid such mistakes.

- a) to be doing
- b) to have done
- c) to do
- d) to be done

23. I didn't know how \_\_\_\_ you.

- a) to be contacted
- b) to have contacted
- c) to have been contacted
- d) to contact

24. He wanted to know how \_\_\_\_ the meeting.

- a) to have arranged
- b) to be arranging
- c) to be arranged
- d) to arrange

## Сложное дополнение (Complex Object)

**1.** С глаголами **see, watch, notice, hear, feel** и др.:

I saw him *enter* the house.

She saw them *playing* in the garden.

**2.** С глаголами **let, make, help** и **have**:

Let me *tell* you something about it.

You make me *laugh*.

I'll have him *paint* the house.

**3.** С глаголами **want, expect, believe, know, advise, consider** и т.д.:

I want you *to find* me a place in the car.

I believe her *to be* a very good cook.

### Упражнение 332

**Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы в соответствующую форму:**

1. He made me (do) \_\_\_\_ it again. 2. He made her (send) \_\_\_\_ the message. 3. If you want us (get) \_\_\_\_ there before the night you should let us (start) \_\_\_\_ right now. 4. Would you like me (go) \_\_\_\_ now? 5. They won't let us (leave) \_\_\_\_ the Customs till our luggage has been examined. 6. He wouldn't let my child (play) \_\_\_\_ with his watch. 7. He made us (wait) \_\_\_\_ for hours. 8. I let him (go) \_\_\_\_ early as he wanted to meet his wife. 9. I'd like him (go) \_\_\_\_ to the country but I can't make him (go) \_\_\_\_ . 10. I want her (learn) \_\_\_\_ English; I think everybody must know it. 11. I heard the door (open) \_\_\_\_ and saw someone

(walk) \_\_\_\_ in. 12. He tried to make me (believe) \_\_\_\_ that he was my friend. 13. I advised him (ask) \_\_\_\_ the driver to tell him where to get off. 14. She expects her husband (pay) \_\_\_\_ for the house. 15. What do you want me (tell) \_\_\_\_ him? 16. I saw the driver (open) \_\_\_\_ his window. 17. That is too heavy for one person to carry, let me (help) \_\_\_\_ you. 18. I saw the plane (fall) \_\_\_\_ on the ground. 19. The teacher advised us (to use) \_\_\_\_ dictionaries. 20. Her father doesn't let her (go) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema alone. 21. We watched the children (play) \_\_\_\_ in the garden. 22. The teacher advised us (read) \_\_\_\_ the text in the original. 23. What made you (do) \_\_\_\_ so? 24. She heard them (return) \_\_\_\_ late at night. 25. I want you (do) \_\_\_\_ it for me. 26. I heard him (explain) \_\_\_\_ something to the students. 27. John felt Mary (touch) \_\_\_\_ his hand. 28. Let me (try) \_\_\_\_ it again. 29. We didn't expect him (be late) \_\_\_\_ for the show. 30. They did not want me (do) \_\_\_\_ this work alone.

### Упражнение 333

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глаголов:**

1. They didn't let us (to leave) \_\_\_\_ Russia. 2. He wouldn't let his child (to play) \_\_\_\_ with this toy.
3. They made us (to wait) \_\_\_\_ for hours. 4. I let him (to go) \_\_\_\_ inside as he wanted to see the pictures.
5. I'd like him (to go) \_\_\_\_ to the country but I can't make him (to go) \_\_\_\_ . 6. I want her (to apply) \_\_\_\_ for this job. 7. I heard the window (to open) \_\_\_\_ .
8. He tried to make me (to think) \_\_\_\_ that he was my friend. 9. I advised him (to ask) \_\_\_\_ the policeman to tell him where the bank was. 10. She expects her husband (to buy) \_\_\_\_ her a new dress.

### Упражнение 334

Переведите на английский язык, используя сложное дополнение:

- Он увидел, как его поезд отправляется со станции.
- Я хочу, чтобы ты сделал пересадку в Сан-Франциско.
- Я верю, что ты поймаешь вора.
- Он заставил ее обменять доллары на рубли.
- Я ожидал, что вы откроете сберегательный счет в нашем банке.
- Он услышал, как она звонит своему другу в Канаду.
- Он хотел, чтобы пассажиры вышли из автобуса.
- Я хочу, чтобы ты вел машину более аккуратно.
- Мы хотим, чтобы ты купил билет туда и обратно.
- Она хотела, чтобы Джейк открыл окно.

### Герундий

active non-perfect	writing
passive non-perfect	being written
active perfect	having written
perfect passive	having been written

*It depends on our coming in time.*

*He objects to my smoking here.*

*I detest your way of doing it.*

*We learn a lot by reading.*

*I remember meeting him for the first time five years ago.*

*“Stop talking!” the teacher shouted in exasperation.*

*This car needs repairing.*

*After receiving the telex he started for New York.*

**Упражнение 335**

В каждом из предложений заполните пробел ге-  
рундием, образованным на основе одного из гла-  
голов (*try, steal, meet, look, write, make, be run, wash,*  
*play, eat, splash, go, drive, take*).

Модель: Do you miss \_\_\_\_ tennis every afternoon?

Do you miss playing tennis every afternoon?

1. Could you please stop \_\_\_\_ so much noise?
2. I don't enjoy \_\_\_\_ letters.
3. Does your job involve \_\_\_\_ a lot of people?
4. I considered \_\_\_\_ the job, but in the end I decided against it.
5. If you use the shower, try and avoid \_\_\_\_ water on the floor.
6. Jake gave up \_\_\_\_ to be an actor and decided to become a teacher.
7. Have you finished \_\_\_\_ your hair yet?
8. The phone rang while Ann was having dinner. She didn't answer it; she just went on \_\_\_\_.
9. She admitted \_\_\_\_ the car but denied \_\_\_\_ it dangerously.
10. Why do you keep on \_\_\_\_ at me like that?
11. They had to postpone \_\_\_\_ away because their son was sick.
12. If you cross the street without looking, you risk \_\_\_\_ over by a car.

**Упражнение 336**

Из приведенных вариантов ответа выберите правильный:

1. After the accident, the injured man recovered consciousness in hospital; he remembered \_\_\_\_ the road, but he didn't remember being knocked down.

- a) crossing
- b) to cross

- c) having crossed
- d) having been crossed

2. I am still thirsty in spite of \_\_\_\_\_ four cups of tea.

- a) having drunk
- b) to drink
- c) to have drunk
- d) drinking

3. This carpet always looks dirty, in spite of \_\_\_\_\_ every day.

- a) sweeping
- b) having been swept
- c) being swept
- d) having swept

4. He didn't return the book he had borrowed after \_\_\_\_\_ to do so.

- a) having promised
- b) promising
- c) to promise
- d) to have promised

5. He got into the house through a window, without \_\_\_\_\_ by anyone.

- a) seeing
- b) being seen
- c) having been seen
- d) to have been seen

6. I think he was foolish to buy a car before \_\_\_\_\_ how to drive it.

- a) to learn
- b) learnt

- c) learning
- d) having learnt

7. Peter is a much better chess-player than I am, and he was very surprised when I beat him yesterday for the first time — he isn't used to \_\_\_\_.

- a) beating
- b) having beaten
- c) being beaten
- d) to be beaten

8. He went to bed at 9 p.m. in spite of \_\_\_\_ all the afternoon.

- a) having slept
- b) sleeping
- c) to sleep
- d) to have slept

9. He complained of \_\_\_\_ a very small room at the back of the hotel.

- a) given
- b) giving
- c) to be given
- d) having been given

10. The little girl isn't afraid of dogs in spite of \_\_\_\_ twice.

- a) being bitten
- b) having been bitten
- c) biting
- d) to have bitten

11. The little girl didn't go near the dog; she was afraid of \_\_\_\_ .

- a) being bitten
- b) having been bitten
- c) biting
- d) to have bitten

12. The baby went to sleep a few minutes after \_\_\_\_\_.

- a) being fed
- b) having been fed
- c) to feed
- d) to have been fed

13. The little girl never gets tired of \_\_\_\_\_ her mother questions.

- a) to ask
- b) being asked
- c) having asked
- d) asking

14. They lived in a small town for ten years and then moved without \_\_\_\_\_ friends with any of their neighbours.

- a) making
- b) to make
- c) having made
- d) having been made

15. The little boy was punished for telling a lie by \_\_\_\_\_ to bed without his supper.

- a) to send
- b) sending
- c) sent
- d) being sent

16. Mary was chosen a year ago to act in the school play; she was very pleased at \_\_\_\_ .

- a) chosen
- b) choosing
- c) having been chosen
- d) to be chosen

17. Jack doesn't like boxing, and I don't know if he is afraid of hurting his opponent or of \_\_\_\_ himself.

- a) having been hurt
- b) being hurt
- c) to be hurt
- d) to be hurting

18. He was taken to hospital unconscious after the accident, and died there without \_\_\_\_ consciousness.

- a) having recovered
- b) recovered
- c) to recover
- d) recovering

19. I always treat people politely and I insist on \_\_\_\_ politely.

- a) treated
- b) being treated
- c) having been treated
- d) to have treated

20. The boy was very hungry at eleven o'clock in spite of \_\_\_\_ a big breakfast two hours earlier.

- a) eating
- b) having eaten
- c) to have eaten
- d) eaten

21. She didn't get out of bed until ten o'clock in spite of \_\_\_\_ at seven.

- a) waking
- b) to have woken
- c) having woken
- d) to wake

22. The windows are very dirty; they need \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to clean
- b) to be cleaning
- c) being cleaned
- d) cleaning

23. The house is old, and it badly wants \_\_\_\_ .

- a) being painted
- b) painted
- c) painting
- d) to paint

24. The famous man didn't need \_\_\_\_ himself.

- a) having been introduced
- b) being introduced
- c) introducing
- d) having introduced

## Различия в использовании герундиальных и инфинитивных оборотов

### Упражнение 337

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов (герундий или инфинитив):

1. I remember (meet) \_\_\_\_ the Queen in London.
2. Did you remember (post) \_\_\_\_ the letter? 3. I'm not used (to, get) \_\_\_\_ up this early.
4. I used (to, go) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema a lot.
5. I regret (tell) \_\_\_\_ Mary about the wedding.
6. Mrs Jones, I regret (inform) \_\_\_\_ you that your credit limit has been exceeded.
7. Stop (make) \_\_\_\_ this terrible noise at once!
8. I wanted to stop (buy) \_\_\_\_ some presents, but we didn't have enough time.
9. Look, it's starting (rain) \_\_\_\_ .
10. I started (learn) \_\_\_\_ English when I was four.

### Упражнение 338

Заполните пробелы герундием или инфинитивом, образованными от глагола, данного в скобках:

1. I don't enjoy (go) \_\_\_\_ to discos.
2. I couldn't help (laugh) \_\_\_\_ when he dropped his plate!
3. You expect me (help) \_\_\_\_ you, but you never help me!
4. The doctor advised me (give up) \_\_\_\_ smoking.
5. Could you please stop (shout) \_\_\_\_ . I'm not deaf!
6. I remember (lend) \_\_\_\_ someone my calculator, but I don't know who!
7. Please remember (study) \_\_\_\_ for the test on Friday.
8. Can you slow down a little, please. I'm not used to (drive) \_\_\_\_ so fast.
9. When I was younger I used (drive) \_\_\_\_ very fast!
10. I prefer getting up

early to (laze) \_\_\_\_ in bed until midday. 11. It's no use (try) \_\_\_\_ to persuade me. I'm not going to tell you! 12. I'll always regret (be) \_\_\_\_ unkind to my mother. 13. He put up a big fence in order to prevent children from (steal) \_\_\_\_ apples from the trees in his garden. 14. I'm sorry. I didn't mean (upset) \_\_\_\_ you. 15. I'm sorry about (upset) \_\_\_\_ you yesterday. 16. When I told you to teach him a lesson, I didn't mean (set fire) \_\_\_\_ to his briefcase! 17. She made me (pronounce) \_\_\_\_ her name again and again but I still couldn't get it right. 18. Why didn't you tell her the truth? — I didn't like (hurt) \_\_\_\_ her feelings. 19. I didn't like (hurt) \_\_\_\_ her feelings, but there was no alternative! 20. I don't really like to holiday in a city. I'm not so keen on (visit) \_\_\_\_ lots of churches or museums. 21. I'm not a very good piano player. — You should practice (play) \_\_\_\_ at least one hour a day! 22. If you're always getting coughs and colds, you should consider (live) \_\_\_\_ in the country where the air is fresher! 23. Did you see anyone (watch) \_\_\_\_ us? — No, there was nobody else in the room. 24. I am sorry (say) \_\_\_\_ that I won't be able to come tomorrow after all. 25. I would love (come) \_\_\_\_ with you, but I've got a doctor's appointment. 26. I hope you don't mind but I've arranged for (play) \_\_\_\_ golf tomorrow. 27. I apologize for (upset) \_\_\_\_ you yesterday. 28. I'm not very good at (play) \_\_\_\_ chess. 29. Are you interested in (come) \_\_\_\_ to the cinema with me tomorrow? 30. Sorry to disappoint you, but I'm not very keen on (visit) \_\_\_\_ museums and galleries.

### Упражнение 339

Заполните пробелы соответствующей неличной формой глагола:

1. Jane appears (be) \_\_\_\_ the only one who agrees to come.
2. She doesn't care about (have) \_\_\_\_ one more cup of coffee.
3. We concentrated on (do) \_\_\_\_ this work well.
4. They happened (hang) \_\_\_\_ around at the moment when the police came.
5. Their departure depends on the ship's (be) \_\_\_\_ there in time.
6. I will not tolerate your (smoke) \_\_\_\_ .
7. Let me offer (help) \_\_\_\_ you.
8. She proceeded (unload) \_\_\_\_ the truck.
9. They recalled (visit) \_\_\_\_ us the day before.
10. I promise (come) \_\_\_\_ back as soon as possible.
11. I appreciate (treat) \_\_\_\_ politely.
12. He avoided (collide) \_\_\_\_ with the truck.
13. He planned (pay) \_\_\_\_ the bill.
14. I want (send) \_\_\_\_ there out of turn.
15. A famous actor cannot escape (recognize) \_\_\_\_ .
16. You should excuse my (arrive) \_\_\_\_ late.
17. They wished (speak) \_\_\_\_ to.
18. We complained about (wake) \_\_\_\_ up too early.
19. I promise you (not come) \_\_\_\_ home late.
20. The thief admitted (steal) \_\_\_\_ the money.
21. I meant (write) \_\_\_\_ a letter when he called.
22. The judge advised them against (make) \_\_\_\_ this statement.
23. She used (go) \_\_\_\_ there all alone.
24. He waited (take) \_\_\_\_ to hospital.
25. I can't help (laugh) \_\_\_\_ .
26. She is considering (resign) \_\_\_\_ right now.
27. We delayed (send) \_\_\_\_ the telegram.
28. He denied (know) \_\_\_\_ anything.
29. We all enjoyed (work) \_\_\_\_ on the project.
30. They swear (get) \_\_\_\_ him in the end.
31. I can't imagine (go) \_\_\_\_ to the party without an invitation.
32. I don't mind your (smoke) \_\_\_\_ in the room.
33. I miss (walk) \_\_\_\_ in the park.
34. The Browns arrange (leave) \_\_\_\_ early.
35. They left (be) \_\_\_\_ in time for the first act of the play.
36. Lorna invited me (entertain) \_\_\_\_ the guests.
37. She left them (do) \_\_\_\_ the pumping all alone.
38. Don't allow him

(borrow) \_\_\_\_ money from the bank. 39. She resumed (walk) \_\_\_\_ in the same direction. 40. Jake failed (meet) \_\_\_\_ them at the airport.

### **Упражнение 340**

**Раскройте скобки:**

1. We read this novel last year. Do you remember (read) \_\_\_\_ it? 2. Don't ask me to pay the bill again. I clearly remember (pay) \_\_\_\_ it a month ago. 3. He forgot (bring) \_\_\_\_ his passport. He left it on the table. 4. Stop (talk) \_\_\_\_ , I'm trying to finish the letter. 5. We stopped there (buy) \_\_\_\_ some biscuits. 6. I remember (meet) \_\_\_\_ him last year. 7. I must remember (meet) \_\_\_\_ him at the station tomorrow. 8. Did you remember (lock) \_\_\_\_ the door? — No, I'll go back and do it now. 9. Do you remember (post) \_\_\_\_ the letter? — Sure. I posted it in the letter-box near my house. 10. You must never forget (say) \_\_\_\_ "Thank you". 11. He forgot (take) \_\_\_\_ his bag. It's been left on the table. 12. Stop (talk) \_\_\_\_ , I'm trying to hear what they say. 13. We stopped there (buy) \_\_\_\_ a newspaper. 14. Do you remember (meet) \_\_\_\_ him in 1999? 15. I must remember (meet) \_\_\_\_ them at the station tomorrow.

### **Упражнение 341**

**Раскройте скобки, заполнив пробелы инфинитивом или герундием:**

1. He deserves (be) \_\_\_\_ severely punished.
2. In the end I gave up (try) \_\_\_\_ to persuade her.
3. I always try to avoid (see) \_\_\_\_ him whenever

I can. 4. I long (be) \_\_\_\_ in Scotland again. 5. My Mum demanded (see) \_\_\_\_ the manager. 6. My brother denied (eat) \_\_\_\_ my chocolate mousse. Maybe his hamster ate it. 7. I tried (understand) \_\_\_\_ but I just couldn't. 8. I never risk (go) \_\_\_\_ through that part of town. 9. I always put off (do) \_\_\_\_ my homework until the last possible moment. 10. Charlie was pretending (be) \_\_\_\_ a chicken. 11. We like Galicia so much that we keep (go) \_\_\_\_ back there. 12. When we visit my aunt, they expect me (be) \_\_\_\_ on my best behaviour. 13. Dad threatened (stop) \_\_\_\_ my pocket money if I didn't do my homework. 14. I didn't mean (hurt) \_\_\_\_ her feelings. I'm really sorry. 15. He goes on (tell) \_\_\_\_ me the same thing over and over again. 16. I can't stand (wait) \_\_\_\_ in the queue at the baker's. 17. We arranged (meet) \_\_\_\_ under the station clock at half nine. 18. Clare offered (take) \_\_\_\_ me to the airport, which was very kind of her. 19. The firemen managed (put out) \_\_\_\_ the fire pretty quickly. 20. They chose (stay) \_\_\_\_ in a cheap hotel but spend more money on meals.

### Упражнение 342

Раскройте скобки, заполнив пробелы инфинитивом или герундием:

1. She likes (begin) \_\_\_\_ pieces of knitting but hates (finish) \_\_\_\_ them. 2. I dread (take) \_\_\_\_ examinations for fear of (fail) \_\_\_\_ . 3. He was annoyed (hear) \_\_\_\_ that the conservatives had won again. 4. There's no (deny) \_\_\_\_ that he enjoys (listen) \_\_\_\_ to his own voice. 5. Don't keep (shout) \_\_\_\_ like that; we must avoid (annoy) \_\_\_\_ our friends.

6. I can't help (feel) \_\_\_\_ anxious about the economic situation. 7. I think I can smell something (burn) \_\_\_\_ . 8. Do you mind (I, see) \_\_\_\_ your photos again? 9. I can't think what induced him (do) \_\_\_\_ such a thing. 10. Who taught you (swim) \_\_\_\_ ? 11. The police hope (solve) \_\_\_\_ the crime soon. 12. I can't understand (he, be) \_\_\_\_ in love with a girl like that. 13. We are sorry (hear) \_\_\_\_ such bad reports about her. 14. I can't insist on (you, leave) \_\_\_\_ early, but if you're set on (stay) \_\_\_\_ any longer, you risk (lose) \_\_\_\_ the train home. 15. The last person (speak) \_\_\_\_ about me like that is in hospital. 16. I can't imagine (they, all, get) \_\_\_\_ to school in time. 17. Just look at all those dogs (run) \_\_\_\_ across our garden. 18. Don't promise (do) \_\_\_\_ it if you are not sure you can. 19. The candidate did not expect (pass) \_\_\_\_ his examination. 20. I didn't mind (they, come) \_\_\_\_ late to the lecture but I objected to (they, make) \_\_\_\_ so much noise. 21. We didn't mean (keep) \_\_\_\_ (they, stand) \_\_\_\_ in the rain so long. 22. We must wait (hear) \_\_\_\_ the results before (make) \_\_\_\_ any plans. 23. She asked (leave) \_\_\_\_ the room first. 24. Your friend's idea is worth (go) \_\_\_\_ into more carefully. 25. I didn't notice (you, watch) \_\_\_\_ (we, have) \_\_\_\_ a swim. 26. The minister agreed (meet) \_\_\_\_ the Union leaders. 27. Please excuse (we, come) \_\_\_\_ late without (inform) \_\_\_\_ you beforehand. 28. He claimed (be) \_\_\_\_ an expert in such matters. 29. They couldn't guarantee (meet) \_\_\_\_ all the students' demands. 30. I'm sure the librarian will remember (I, return) \_\_\_\_ the book last week.

**Упражнение 343**

**Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробелов:**

1. He succeeded \_\_\_\_ his examination.

- a) to pass
- b) passing
- c) in passing
- d) pass

2. I have given up smoking. I used \_\_\_\_ heavily.

- a) to smoke
- b) to smoking
- c) smoking
- d) smoke

3. — “Did you see the children this afternoon?”

— “Yes I watched them \_\_\_\_ in the park.”

- a) to play
- b) in playing
- c) played
- d) playing

4. I wish it \_\_\_\_ raining.

- a) stopped
- b) stops
- c) stopping
- d) will stop

5. I had a horrible dream after \_\_\_\_ that cheese.

- a) eat
- b) to eat
- c) I eat
- d) eating

6. I hope you enjoyed \_\_\_\_ that news.

- a) hear
- b) to hear
- c) heard
- d) hearing

7. He left without \_\_\_\_ good-bye.

- a) say
- b) saying
- c) said
- d) to say

8. You had better \_\_\_\_ to your teacher about it.

- a) speak
- b) spoke
- c) spoken
- d) to speak

9. I would like someone \_\_\_\_ me.

- a) help
- b) helped
- c) would help
- d) to help

10. He has gone into town \_\_\_\_ some books.

- a) for buying
- b) to buy
- c) and buy
- d) for to buy

11. We couldn't resist \_\_\_\_ our holidays in Spain again.

- a) spend
- b) spending

- c) to spend
- d) to spending

12. Forgive my \_\_\_\_ you.

- a) disturb
- b) to disturb
- c) disturbing
- d) for disturbing

13. The suspect denied \_\_\_\_ in that house.

- a) being
- b) having been
- c) to be
- d) not being

14. I can't stand \_\_\_\_ at.

- a) laughing
- b) to laughing
- c) to be laughed
- d) being laughed

15. I'm looking forward to \_\_\_\_ you again.

- a) see
- b) seeing
- c) have seen
- d) be seen

16. I can't remember \_\_\_\_ the letter yesterday.

- a) post
- b) posting
- c) posted
- d) to post

17. Guests are requested \_\_\_\_ in the hotel lounge.

- a) not smoking
- b) don't smoke
- c) not to smoke
- d) from smoking

18. It's no use \_\_\_\_ about it.

- a) to meditate
- b) meditate
- c) in meditating
- d) meditating

19. When I looked up at the sky I saw a lot of clouds

\_\_\_\_.

- a) to approach
- b) have approached
- c) are approaching
- d) approaching

20. I had a lot of difficulty \_\_\_\_ the map.

- a) in reading
- b) of reading
- c) read
- d) for reading

### **Конструкции с глаголом *use***

*I used the car to a better purpose.*

*I used to go there when I was younger.*

*I am used to drinking a couple of glasses of juice  
in the morning.*

*They got used to much coffee and tea.*

**Упражнение 344**

Заполните пропуски конструкциями *used to do sth* и *to be used to sth* (*to be used to doing sth*):

1. My father \_\_\_\_ to repair his car once a year.
2. John \_\_\_\_ to go to the swimming pool every day last year.
3. I \_\_\_\_ to studying at night when I was a student.
4. Mother \_\_\_\_ to buy three bottles of milk every week.
5. I \_\_\_\_ not \_\_\_\_ to smoking. Stop smoking, please.

**Упражнение 345**

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Я не привык к холоду, закройте окно!
2. Майк имел обыкновение ходить в школу по воскресеньям.
3. Как вы используете эту машину?
4. Я не привык к тому, чтобы на меня кричали (*to be shouted at*)!
5. Когда я был моложе, я обычно вставал очень рано.
6. Вы к этому привыкните.
7. Он обычно сидел у этого окна.
8. Я использую ручку, чтобы заполнить форму.
9. Я привык совершать банковские операции с помощью компьютера.
10. Я к этому привыкну.

## Причастие

### **Упражнение 346**

**Раскройте скобки, используя соответствующую форму причастия:**

1. A crowd of (excite) \_\_\_\_ people were watching the firemen trying to save the (burn) \_\_\_\_ building.
2. “During my vacation I came across several extremely (interest) \_\_\_\_ books,” said he. — “Which ones?” she asked in an (interest) \_\_\_\_ voice.
3. Why do you look so (worry) \_\_\_\_? — I’ve had a number of (worry) \_\_\_\_ telephone calls lately.
4. I don’t know what was in the (burn) \_\_\_\_ letter. I didn’t read it.
5. Nothing can save the (sink) \_\_\_\_ ship now. All we can do is to try and save the passengers.
6. It was an (excite) \_\_\_\_ incident. No wonder she spoke about it in an (excite) \_\_\_\_ voice.
7. After hearing the (frighten) \_\_\_\_ tale, the (frighten) \_\_\_\_ children wouldn’t go to sleep.
8. The doctor did his best to convince her that there was nothing seriously wrong with the boy, but the (worry) \_\_\_\_ mother wouldn’t calm down.

### **Упражнение 347**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой:**

1. Everything (writing — written) \_\_\_\_\_ here is important.
2. Who is that boy (doing — done) \_\_\_\_\_ his homework on the table?
3. The (losing — lost) \_\_\_\_\_ child was found in the empty house.
4. I well remember towns (visiting — visited) \_\_\_\_\_ last year.
5. The wine (drinking — drunk) \_\_\_\_\_ at the dinner was very good.
6. We listened to the girl (singing —

sung) \_\_\_\_ an English song. 7. I think that the man (standing — stood) \_\_\_\_ there is my brother. 8. (Taking — Taken) \_\_\_\_ the girl by the hand, he helped her to cross the street. 9. “How did you like the book?” he asked (turning — turned) \_\_\_\_ towards me. 10. While (speaking — spoken) \_\_\_\_ to the boss yesterday I forgot to ask him how much I would be paid. 11. “You must take these pills before dinner”, said the doctor (to write) \_\_\_\_ out a prescription. 12. The (to break) \_\_\_\_ arm was examined by the doctor. 13. People (to watch) \_\_\_\_ the accident were very excited (возбужденные). 14. The dress (to buy) \_\_\_\_ at this shop doesn’t fit me. 15. The medicine (to prescribe) \_\_\_\_ by the doctor made me feel better.

### Упражнение 348

**Выберите правильный вариант:**

1. Grammar rules frustrate me. They’re not logical. They are so \_\_\_\_.
  - a) frustrated
  - b) frustrating

2. They frustrate me but they don’t bore me. I am never \_\_\_\_ when I study grammar.
  - a) boring
  - b) bored

3. Normally a language class stimulates me. Of course, it depends on the teacher. With some teachers I don’t feel \_\_\_\_.
  - a) stimulated
  - b) stimulating

4. Their classes bore me. And I'm not the only one.  
Many students find these classes very \_\_\_\_.

- a) bored
- b) boring

5. If teachers want to interest the students, they must use \_\_\_\_ material.

- a) interested
- b) interesting

6. How can teachers interest students? One way is to have \_\_\_\_ discussions.

- a) interested
- b) interesting

7. Certain subjects interest almost everybody. For example, most students are \_\_\_\_ in the subject of crime and morality.

- a) interesting
- b) interested

8. It's important to speak in a language class, but it frightens many students. They are too \_\_\_\_ to speak in front of so many people.

- a) frightening
- b) frightened

9. And me? Well, certain things frighten me, but not that. I am never \_\_\_\_ when I speak in class.

- a) frightened
- b) frightening

10. Exams, however, really frighten me. Exams are the only \_\_\_\_ thing in a language course.

- a) frightened
- b) frightening

11. Exams tire me, both physically and emotionally.  
After a two-hour exam I am really \_\_\_\_.

- a) tiring
- b) tired

12. All the mental effort exhausts the student.  
Ask anybody. They all agree. Exams are \_\_\_\_.

- a) exhausted
- b) exhausting

13. But if I get a good grade, that excites me.  
And if I get more than ninety percent, I am really  
\_\_\_\_.

- a) exciting
- b) excited

14. In conclusion, I must confess that languages  
fascinate me. I will always want to learn something  
\_\_\_\_.

- a) fascinated
- b) fascinating



### Сложное дополнение с пассивным причастием

I want *to have* my hair *cut*.

I want *to get* my car *repaired*.

### Упражнение 349

Заполните пробелы конструкцией *have sth done*, используя глаголы, данные в скобках:

1. We \_\_\_\_\_ the roof \_\_\_\_\_ last year. (repair) It cost us a packet.
2. Anne \_\_\_\_\_ her hair \_\_\_\_\_ every Friday afternoon. (do)
3. I \_\_\_\_\_ the brakes \_\_\_\_\_ three times a year. (check)
4. The government \_\_\_\_\_ the whole town \_\_\_\_\_ yesterday. (evacuate)
5. I \_\_\_\_\_ my hard drive \_\_\_\_\_ for a bigger one last week. (change)
6. When did you last \_\_\_\_\_ the air conditioning \_\_\_\_\_? (service)
7. You don't think Liz Tyler's beautiful?! You should \_\_\_\_\_ your eyes \_\_\_\_\_. (test)
8. After the plague of fleas, the boss \_\_\_\_\_ the office \_\_\_\_\_. (disinfect)
9. Your cat's coughing. You need to \_\_\_\_\_ him \_\_\_\_\_ for parasites. (treat)
10. Daphne \_\_\_\_\_ her legs \_\_\_\_\_ once a fortnight. (do)
11. I normally \_\_\_\_\_ my suit dry \_\_\_\_\_. before a wedding. (clean)
12. The headmaster \_\_\_\_\_ all the lockers \_\_\_\_\_ for the missing footballs yesterday. (search)
13. Have you \_\_\_\_\_ your house \_\_\_\_\_.? (double-glaze)
14. Have you \_\_\_\_\_ that poster I bought you \_\_\_\_\_. yet? (frame)
15. The house is in chaos. We're \_\_\_\_\_ a new kitchen \_\_\_\_\_ in. (put)

### Отличие причастия I от герундия

The *man smoking* a cigarette is my brother (причастие).

*Smoking* is forbidden (герундий).

### Упражнение 350

Переведите на английский, используя либо герундий, либо причастие настоящего времени:

1. Вместо того (Instead of, telephone) чтобы позвонить в Сан-Франциско, он послал туда сообщение почтой (by mail).
2. Он звонит сейчас в Сан-Франциско.
3. По прибытии (On, come) в Бостон он зарезервировал комнату в гостинице.
4. Он приезжает в Бостон, чтобы зарезервировать комнату в гостинице.
5. Он продолжал работать (continue, work) после 6-ти часов.
6. Я продолжаю свою работу.
7. Он прекратил есть (stop, eat) и посмотрел на часы.
8. Мы едим салат.
9. Я обожаю курение (be fond of, smoke)
10. Человек, курящий сигарету, мой друг.
11. Поездка на машине (drive, a car) доставляет ему много удовольствия.
12. Ты ведешь машину слишком быстро.
13. По прибытии (On, arrive) в аэропорт он зарегестрировался.
14. Смиты приезжают в город завтра.
15. Вместо того (Instead of, visit) чтобы навестить своих друзей, я поехал в Бостон.
16. Мэри сейчас навещает своих друзей в Москве.

### Упражнение 351

Заполните пробелы герундием, инфинитивом или причастием в соответствующей форме:

1. I think you ought (apologize) \_\_\_\_ .
2. I couldn't help (laugh) \_\_\_\_ .
3. He objects to (call) \_\_\_\_ names.
4. Make him (speak) \_\_\_\_ louder.
5. My son asked me to let him (go) \_\_\_\_ to the theatre.
6. He left the room without (say) \_\_\_\_ goodbye.
7. You should avoid

(send) \_\_\_\_ there all alone. 8. I must (go) \_\_\_\_ to the country. 9. I gave up (smoke) \_\_\_\_ . 10. The man told me (not, walk) \_\_\_\_ on the grass. 11. We had better (stop) \_\_\_\_ to have a little rest. 12. They are engaged in (work) \_\_\_\_ on this project. 13. He showed the travellers into the room (book) \_\_\_\_ for them. 14. He went to the club instead of (go) \_\_\_\_ home. 15. He began his working day by (call) \_\_\_\_ the staff up for a conference. 16. She is very fond of (sleep) \_\_\_\_ . 17. He was seen (leave) \_\_\_\_ the house. 18. We have come (ask) \_\_\_\_ you whether there is anything we can do? 19. When I entered the room, the children stopped (fight) \_\_\_\_ . 20. (write) \_\_\_\_ a telegram we must use as few words as possible. 21. You can help me by (send) \_\_\_\_ this letter away. 22. (wound) \_\_\_\_ I was no more fit for service. 23. He went to bed after being (punish) \_\_\_\_ . 24. The leaves (lie) \_\_\_\_ on the ground reminded him of the autumn coming soon. 25. The buyers agreed (accept) \_\_\_\_ the goods at a price fixed by arbitration. 26. I called every morning (see) \_\_\_\_ if there was any news. 27. We stopped (have) \_\_\_\_ a smoke. 28. In order (explain) \_\_\_\_ the problem he drew diagrams all over the blackboard. 29. Tell me what you would like me (do) \_\_\_\_ . 30. Seeing her enter the room he rose (greet) \_\_\_\_ her. 31. We expected the steamer (arrive) \_\_\_\_ at Brighton yesterday. 32. I am tired of (work) \_\_\_\_ so much. 33. At last we succeeded in (make) \_\_\_\_ friends with the Browns. 34. He has no intention of (break) \_\_\_\_ the rules. 35. She enjoys (lie) \_\_\_\_ in the sun. 36. He had improved his accent by (listen) \_\_\_\_ to the native speakers. 37. He was accused of (kick) \_\_\_\_ up a scandal. 38. (tire) \_\_\_\_ , we refused to go for a walk. 39. A large tree (break by) \_\_\_\_ the wind,

lay across the road. 40. The first question (consider) \_\_\_\_\_ is whether the offer should be accepted. 41. A committee headed by Ron began to work out a resolution (present) \_\_\_\_\_ to the conference. 42. He saw a small village (situate) \_\_\_\_\_ on the bank of the river. 43. I'll show you the article (write) by \_\_\_\_\_ my brother. 44. (teach) \_\_\_\_\_ English by a native speaker, he knew the language well. 45. (warn) \_\_\_\_\_ that the river was rising rapidly, they turned back. 46. He read the newspaper before (hand) \_\_\_\_\_ it over to me. 47. A person (bring) \_\_\_\_\_ good news is always welcome. 48. (live) \_\_\_\_\_ in that town all his life, he knew it quite well. 49. (arrange) \_\_\_\_\_ everything, he went home by the 10 o'clock train. 50. I ought to apologize for (interrupt) \_\_\_\_\_ you. 51. Books (read) \_\_\_\_\_ in childhood seem like old friends. 52. He left the room (see) \_\_\_\_\_ by no one. 53. There is no probability of his (come) \_\_\_\_\_ in time. 54. I have no intention of (stay) \_\_\_\_\_ here any longer.

# СИНТАКСИС ПРОСТОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

## ПОРЯДОК СЛОВ

**Определения** располагаются в следующем порядке:

- 1) определения со значением ограничения (**a real hero** — настоящий герой, **a perfect idiot** — совершенный идиот)
- 2) определения, выражающие субъективную оценку (**beautiful** — прекрасный, **interesting** — интересный)
- 3) определения, выражающие объективные свойства предмета — размер, форму (**wealthy** — состоятельный, **large** — большой, **round** — круглый)
- 4) определения, обозначающие возраст (**young** — молодой, **old** — старый, **new** — новый, **ancient** — древний)
- 6) определения, обозначающие цвет (**red** — красный, **black** — черный, **pale** — бледный)
- 7) определения, обозначающие происхождение объекта (**French** — французский, **American** — американский, **Canadian** — канадский)

8) определения, обозначающие материал (**metallic** — металлический)

9) определения, обозначающие неотъемлемые свойства предмета (**rocking chair** — кресло-качалка).

В реальной речи цепочка определений включает в себя не больше двух-трех (максимум — четырех) элементов:

**a beautiful old Italian touring car** — прекрасная старая итальянская прогулочная машина;

**an expensive antique silver mirror** — дорогое старинное серебряное зеркало;

**four gorgeous long-stemmed red silk roses** — четыре роскошные, с длинными стеблями, красные шелковые розы;

**her short black hair** — ее короткие черные волосы;

**our big old English sheepdog** — наша большая старая английская овчарка;

**those square wooden hat boxes** — эти квадратные деревянные шляпные коробки;

**several enormous young American basketball players** — несколько огромных молодых американских баскетболистов;

**some delicious Thai food** — некоторое количество изысканной тайской пищи.

### Упражнение 352

Найдите правильный вариант заполнения пробела:

1. He invited that \_\_\_\_\_ lady to dinner.

a) young beautiful

b) beautiful young

2. These are \_\_\_\_ products.

- a) excellent agricultural
- b) agricultural excellent

3. Why can't you wear your \_\_\_\_ dress tonight?

- a) pink silk
- b) silk pink

4. The boy needs \_\_\_\_ balls for that activity.

- a) ten cotton small
- b) ten small cotton

5. I've booked that \_\_\_\_ table in the corner.

- a) big square
- b) square big

6. Mary's husband gave her a \_\_\_\_ vase.

- a) porcelain French
- b) French porcelain

7. He broke Mother's \_\_\_\_ milk jug.

- a) green old
- b) old green

8. My brother wants to meet that \_\_\_\_ girl.

- a) tall Japanese
- b) Japanese tall

9. What do you plan to do with these \_\_\_\_ bottles?

- a) empty wine
- b) wine empty

10. That \_\_\_\_ woman needs help.

- a) old foreign
- b) foreign old

11. There are two \_\_\_\_ dresses in her closet.

- a) red beautiful
- b) beautiful red

12. Tom never lets his sister drive his \_\_\_\_ car.

- a) sports expensive
- b) expensive sports

13. When travelling to Peru, make sure you visit  
the \_\_\_\_ ruins.

- a) ancient Inca
- b) Inca ancient

14. She sells \_\_\_\_ cookies.

- a) delicious chocolate
- b) chocolate delicious

15. The room was decorated with \_\_\_\_ balloons.

- a) red big
- b) big red

**Общая схема порядка слов в английском предложении**

Обстоятельство времени						
Обстоятельство места						
Обстоятельство образа действия						
Предложное дополнение						
Прямое дополнение						
Беспредложное косвенное дополнение	The buyers We	chartered sent	a steamer the documents them	to our friends from our friends	by chance at the theatre	a few days ago
Сказуемое	The sellers I	received met	him			
Подлежащее						

**Упражнение 353**

**На основе данных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:**

1. brightly, is, shining, sun, the
2. in, lives, my, sister, New York
3. birds, sing
4. cloth, feels, smooth, this
5. a, became, doctor, good, Mary
6. interesting, sounds, that, very
7. a, decided, go, on, picnic, to, we
8. clean, keep, must, table, the, we
9. capital, England, is, London, of, the
10. America, English, in, speak, they
11. a, car, don't, fast, have, I

**Упражнение 354**

**На основе приведенных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:**

1. she won, easily, the game
2. again, please don't ask, that question
3. tennis, every weekend, does Ken play?
4. quietly, the door, I closed
5. his name, after a few minutes, I remembered
6. a letter to her parents, Ann writes, every week
7. at the top of the page, your name, please write
8. some interesting books, we found, in the library
9. across from the park, a new hotel, they are building
10. to the bank, every Friday, I go
11. home, why did you come, so late?
12. around town, all morning, I've been walking
13. recently, to the theatre, have you been?
14. to Lima, for a few days next week, I'm going
15. on Saturday night, I didn't see you, at the party

**Упражнение 355**

**На основе приведенных слов и словосочетаний постройте предложения, соблюдая правильный порядок слов:**

1. always, at nine o'clock, out of the garage, in the morning, gets, his car, he
2. he, into town, after breakfast, often, Mrs Hodges, takes
3. a parking place, near the shops, they, find, rarely
4. sometimes, in a garage, Mr Hodges, his car, parks
5. fly, with my parents, to Florida, sometimes, I, in winter
6. late, came, last year, she, often, to school, in spring
7. often, have, at about three o'clock, a cup of tea, they, at the hotel, in the afternoon
8. meet, at the bar, they, after dinner, always, their friends
9. enjoys, very much, swimming, in our pool, always, in the morning, she
10. hardly, last year, could, ski, he

**Упражнение 356**

**На основе данных слов постройте предложения, соблюдая порядок слов:**

1. beautiful, to, lady, what, young, that, happened?
2. how, us, waiting, has, long, she, been, for?
3. far, gas, is, the, how, nearest, it, to, station?
4. didn't, our, come, meeting, to, why, you?
5. tonight, you, come, do, guests, how, will, many, know?

6. green, cost, much, that, vase, how, does, Japanese?
7. I, in, may, this, room, smoke?
8. me, you, ride, can, give, a?
9. break, it, we, should, before, do, coffee?
10. will, here, he, when, be, again?

### Упражнение 357

Из приведенных предложений отметьте те, в которых нарушен порядок слов, и перестройте эти предложения в соответствии с правилами.

Модель:

I like children very much.  
Tom walks every morning to work. !  
(Tom walks to work every morning.)

1. Jim doesn't like very much baseball.
2. Ann drives every day her car to work.
3. When I heard the news, I called Tom immediately.
4. Maria speaks very well English.
5. After eating quickly my dinner, I went out.
6. You watch all the time television. Can't you do something else?
7. Liz smokes about 20 cigarettes every day.
8. I think I'll go early to bed tonight.
9. You should go to the dentist every six months.
10. When I heard the alarm, I got immediately out of bed.
11. Did you learn a lot of things at school today?
12. We went last night to the movies.

### Упражнение 358

Найдите правильный вариант предложения:

1.
  - a) Do you play every week tennis?
  - b) Every week do you play tennis?

- c) Do you every week play tennis?  
d) Do you play tennis every week?

2.

- a) I'm going to see him on Monday.  
b) I'm going on Monday to see him.  
c) I'm on Monday going to see him.  
d) I'm going to on Monday see him.

3.

- a) Here she has worked for a very long time.  
b) For a very long time she has worked here.  
c) She has worked for a very long time here.  
d) She has worked here for a very long time.

4.

- a) I want to speak English fluently really.  
b) I want really to speak English fluently.  
c) I really want to speak English fluently.  
d) I want to speak really English fluently.

5.

- a) Sally took to The Bistrot for lunch the auditors.  
b) Sally took the auditors to The Bistrot for lunch.  
c) Sally took for lunch the auditors to The Bistrot.  
d) Sally took to The Bistrot the auditors for lunch.

6.

- a) He has been in California since February 1997 working.  
b) He has been working since February 1997 in California.  
c) He has since February 1997 been working in California.

d) He has been working in California since February 1997.

7.

- a) Please fill out with the details this form.
- b) Please with your details fill out this form.
- c) Please fill out your details with this form.
- d) Please fill out this form with your details.

8.

- a) I've heard some interesting information about our competitors.
- b) I've heard about our competitors some interesting information.
- c) I've heard some information interesting about our competitors.
- d) I've some interesting information about our competitors heard.

9.

- a) Tom goes to work by car always.
- b) Tom goes always to work by car.
- c) Tom always goes to work by car.
- d) Tom always by car goes to work.

10.

- a) I probably won't take the early train tomorrow.
- b) I won't take probably the early train tomorrow.
- c) I won't take the early train probably tomorrow.
- d) I won't take the probably early train tomorrow.

11.

- a) I have always to remind her to send in the figures.

- b) I have to remind her to send always in the figures.  
c) Always I have to remind her to send in the figures.  
d) I always have to remind her to send in the figures.

12.

- a) She has spoken never to me about it.  
b) She has spoken to me never about it.  
c) She has never spoken to me about it.  
d) She never has spoken to me about it.

13.

- a) I haven't heard anything recently about them.  
b) I haven't heard anything about them recently.  
c) I haven't heard recently anything about them.  
d) I recently haven't heard anything about them.

14.

- a) I him met on the plane home.  
b) I met him on the plane home.  
c) I him on the plane home met.  
d) I met on the plane him home.

15.

- a) We found the solution to your problem soon.  
b) We soon found the solution to your problem.  
c) We found soon the solution to your problem.  
d) We found the solution soon to your problem.

16.

- a) She ever hardly remembers to call.  
b) She remembers hardly ever to call.

- c) She hardly ever remembers to call.
- d) She remembers to call hardly ever.

17.

- a) Jim has always been a joker.
- b) Jim has been always a joker.
- c) Jim has been a joker always.
- d) Jim always has been a joker.

18.

- a) I would have agreed never to that if I'd known.
- b) I would have agreed to that never if I'd known.
- c) I would have never agreed to that if I'd known.
- d) Never would have I agreed to that if I'd known.

19.

- a) I've been many times there.
- b) I've been there many times.
- c) I've there been many times.
- d) I've been many there times.

20.

- a) You always are quick to criticize me
- b) You are always quick to criticize me.
- c) You are quick always to criticize me.
- d) You are quick to criticize always me.

### **Упражнение 359**

**Найдите правильный вариант предложения:**

1.

- a) She quietly was talking on the phone in her office.
- b) She was talking on the phone quietly in her office.

c) She was talking quietly in her office on the phone.

d) She was talking quietly on the phone in her office.

2.

a) The new computer system very badly worked at first.

b) The new computer system worked at first very badly.

c) Very badly the new computer system worked at first.

d) The new computer system worked very badly at first.

3.

a) He organizes always everybody very well.

b) He always organizes everybody very well.

c) He always very well organizes everybody.

d) He always organizes very well everybody.

4.

a) They should repair it tomorrow quickly.

b) They should tomorrow repair it quickly.

c) They should repair it quickly tomorrow.

d) They quickly should repair it tomorrow.

5.

a) Are you working still in London?

b) Are you still working in London?

c) Are still you working in London?

d) Still are you working in London?

6.

- a) I haven't found yet a better job.
- b) I yet haven't found a better job.
- c) I haven't found a better job yet.
- d) I haven't found a better yet job.

7.

- a) He's sorted out already all those files.
- b) He's sorted all those files already out.
- c) He's sorted already out all those files.
- d) He's already sorted out all those files.

8.

- a) The post usually arrives on Monday late.
- b) The post usually on Monday arrives late.
- c) The post on Monday usually arrives late.
- d) The post usually arrives late on Monday.

9.

- a) He can never explain how to do it very clearly.
- b) He can explain never how to do it very clearly.
- c) He can explain how to do it never very clearly.
- d) He can explain how never to do it very clearly.

10.

- a) The planning meetings don't start on time usually now Tony is running them.
- b) The planning meetings don't start on time now usually Tony is running them.
- c) The planning meetings don't usually start on time now Tony is running them.
- d) The planning meetings don't usually on time start now Tony is running them.

11.

- a) I have to every morning check exactly how many orders we've received.
- b) I have to check exactly every morning how many orders we've received.
- c) I have to check exactly how many orders we've received every morning.
- d) I have to check exactly how many orders every morning we've received.

12.

- a) We worked to get that contract very hard.
- b) We worked very hard to get that contract.
- c) We very hard worked to get that contract.
- d) Very hard we worked to get that contract.

13.

- a) We discussed very briefly it over lunch.
- b) We very briefly discussed it over lunch.
- c) We discussed it very briefly over lunch.
- d) We it discussed very briefly over lunch.

14.

- a) He tried to sell us a Korean cheap component.
- b) He tried to sell us a component cheap Korean.
- c) He tried to sell us a cheap Korean component.
- d) He tried to sell us a Korean cheap component.

15.

- a) This model is years already out of date.
- b) This model is already years out of date.
- c) Already this model is years out of date.
- d) This model is years out already of date.

16.

- a) They are relocating next year the whole production plant to California.
- b) They are relocating to California the whole production plant next year.
- c) They are relocating the whole production plant to California next year.
- d) They are next year relocating the whole production plant to California.

17.

- a) He never very carefully reads my sales reports.
- b) He never reads my sales reports very carefully.
- c) He never reads very carefully my sales reports.
- d) He reads never very carefully my sales reports.

18.

- a) He to Paris four times went last month.
- b) He went to Paris four times last month.
- c) He went last month to Paris four times.
- d) He last month went to Paris four times.

19.

- a) I've been on this working all morning.
- b) I've been on this all morning working.
- c) I've been working on this all morning.
- d) I've all morning been working on this.

20.

- a) I think that's a very point important.
- b) I think that's a point very important.
- c) I think that's a very important point.
- d) I very think that's an important point.

**Согласование сказуемого с подлежащим**

1.

Five hundred dollars **is** required as rent payment.  
Ten pounds **is** a lot to spend in a week.

2.

That pair of pants **is** dirty.

3.

Mathematics **is** a difficult subject.  
The news **was** very good.

4. *The New York Times* **is** a good newspaper.

**Упражнение 360**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующей формой глагола в настоящем времени:**

1. That pair of Dior sunglasses (**cost**) \_\_\_\_\_ a lot of money.
2. Two hundred dollars (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ enough money to pay for that.
3. Maths (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ his favourite subject.
4. *The Jaws* (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ the best film that I have ever seen.
5. The money he has been looking for, (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ in the upper drawer.
6. The pair of socks which I have bought at the local supermarket (**have**) \_\_\_\_\_ 80% of nylon and only 20% of cotton in the yarn it was made of.
7. Twenty gallons of gasoline which you need every day (**cost**) \_\_\_\_\_ now a lot of money, so you just have to save.
8. *Sound and Sense* (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ written for college students just beginning the serious study of poetry.
9. Three months (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ enough to complete the construction.
10. They say that politics (**be**) \_\_\_\_\_ dirty business.

*A number of students were missing from class;  
но:  
The number of Mexican students in class is small.*

### Упражнение 361

Поставьте глаголы, данные в скобках, в соответствующую форму настоящего времени:

1. The number of new houses in our city (be) \_\_\_\_\_ growing rapidly.
2. When a young deer (be) \_\_\_\_\_ motionless, its colouring hides it well.
3. A number of the committee members (be) \_\_\_\_\_ expressing several surprising ideas.
4. The fish in the aquarium (be) \_\_\_\_\_ waiting for their daily feeding.
5. Unlike Americans who seem to prefer coffee, the English (drink) \_\_\_\_\_ a great deal of tea.
6. The appendices, where you can find all necessary information, (be) \_\_\_\_\_ usually found at the back of a book.
7. English (be) \_\_\_\_\_ heard all over the world.
8. Alumni of the university (be) \_\_\_\_\_ invited to the graduation ceremony.

1.

*Everyone, except him, has a book.*

*One of the most enjoyable parties was given by Helen.*

2.

Neither the students nor the *teacher* is allowed to smoke;

но: Either the teacher or the *students* have your books.

3.

*There is a dog and seven people in the room;*

но: There are *seven dogs* and one man in the room.

**Упражнение 362****Заполните пробелы, раскрыв скобки:**

1. The cat, along with its kitten, (be) \_\_\_\_ sleeping in the room.
2. Mother, as well as her son, (be) \_\_\_\_ watching a film.
3. The president, with his wife and daughter, (be) \_\_\_\_ returning from a brief vacation at Sun Valley in order to attend a press conference.
4. Neither the driver nor the passengers (be) \_\_\_\_ able to call the police.
5. The teacher, along with her students, (be) \_\_\_\_ viewing a film.
6. Vasco da Gama, accompanied by a large crew and a fleet of twenty ships, (be) \_\_\_\_ trying to establish Portuguese domination in Africa and India during the sixteenth century.
7. The food, three pounds of meat, some potatoes and onions, (be) \_\_\_\_ taken out of the bag and put on the kitchen table.
8. Not only the nurses but also the doctor (be) \_\_\_\_ present.

**Упражнение 363****Заполните пробелы глаголом *be* в соответствующей форме:**

1. There \_\_\_\_ my partner in the room.
2. There \_\_\_\_ six apples and an orange on the table.
3. There \_\_\_\_ my car in the street.
4. There \_\_\_\_ a pen and four books on the shelf.
5. There \_\_\_\_ my wife and my friend in the car.
6. There \_\_\_\_ my friends and my wife in the cars.
7. There \_\_\_\_ a bag on the table.
8. There \_\_\_\_ bags on the table.
9. There \_\_\_\_ a bag and a passport on the shelf.
10. There \_\_\_\_ two businessmen in the office.

**Упражнение 364**

Переведите на английский:

1. В комнате есть собака? 2. На улице есть собаки? 3. Есть ли на полке книги? 4. В офисе есть бизнесмены? 5. В машине есть люди? 6. В сумке есть апельсин? 7. Есть ли в твоей голове идеи? 8. Есть ли девушки в доме? 9. Есть ли в вашем доме мыши? 10. Есть ли картошка в сумке?

**Упражнение 365**

Заполните пробелы глаголом *to be* в соответствующей форме:

1. There \_\_\_\_ many animals in the zoo.
2. There \_\_\_\_ a snake in the window.
3. There \_\_\_\_ a zebra in the grass.
4. There \_\_\_\_ lions in the zoo, too.
5. There \_\_\_\_ many baby lions near their parents.
6. There \_\_\_\_ a bird next to the tree.
7. There \_\_\_\_ many monkeys in the trees.
8. There \_\_\_\_ an elephant in the zoo.
9. There \_\_\_\_ some water in the lake near the elephants.
10. There \_\_\_\_ birds in the zoo.
11. There \_\_\_\_ many people visiting the animals today.
12. There \_\_\_\_ many children, too.
13. There \_\_\_\_ a gorilla in the tree.
14. There \_\_\_\_ some grass under the tree.
15. There \_\_\_\_ bananas in the tree with the gorilla.
16. There \_\_\_\_ many birds near the gorilla.
17. There \_\_\_\_ a rock near the tree.
18. There \_\_\_\_ many sharks in the aquarium.
19. There \_\_\_\_ an eel in the aquarium, too.
20. There \_\_\_\_ lots of water for the fish.

**Упражнение 366**

Заполните пробелы конструкцией *there is/there are (is there/are there)*:

## A Flight to Florida

Customer: \_\_\_\_ any cheap flights to Florida this weekend?

Travel agent: Yes. \_\_\_\_ an early morning flight to Miami on Sunday. It's with Air Quebec. It leaves at 6:55 a.m. The return fare is only \$199, plus airport taxes. \_\_\_\_ certain conditions, however. You must return on a Saturday or a Sunday, and the maximum stay is 14 days.

Customer: It's a bit too early in the morning for me. \_\_\_\_ a later flight?

Travel agent: \_\_\_\_ another flight with the same company at 11:40 a.m. It's more expensive, though. The return fare is \$302, plus taxes, but \_\_\_\_ no restrictions.

Customer: No, that's too expensive. Can you check to see if \_\_\_\_ any seats available on the early morning flight.

Travel agent: Of course. How many \_\_\_\_ in your group?

Customer: \_\_\_\_ three of us, two adults and one child.

Travel agent: Let me check the computer. Ah! Here we are. You're lucky. \_\_\_\_ four seats left at that special price. And when would you like to come back? \_\_\_\_ a return flight on Saturday at 3:40 p.m. and one on Sunday at 11:30 a.m.

Customer: We would like to come back in two weeks, on the Sunday flight.

Travel agent: \_\_\_\_ lots of seats available for the return flight. Shall I book the seats for you?

Customer: Do please.

Travel agent: With taxes, that comes to \$704.

Customer: \$704! Surely a mistake. The fare is only \$199.

Travel agent: Yes, that's true, but \_\_\_\_ an airport tax and the usual sales taxes. Are you still interested?

Customer: Yes. We would like a seat in the no-smoking section. Is it possible to choose our seats now?

Travel agent: Normally, yes, but \_\_\_\_ a problem with the airline's computer. They will assign your seats at the airport. But don't worry. Air Quebec flights are all no-smoking. In fact, \_\_\_\_ very few airline companies that still permit smoking on their flights.

Customer: Do you know if \_\_\_\_ a bus to the airport at 5:30 in the morning?

Travel agent: Yes, \_\_\_\_ . The fare is \$10. \_\_\_\_ three in your group, so that's \$30. You can take a taxi for the same price.

Customer: That's a good idea. Thank you very much.

### Упражнение 367

Отметьте неправильно построенные предложения:

1. The last questions on the test were very difficult.
2. John, as well as his younger brothers, is going to study at that school.
3. People from the South is very friendly.
4. Everyone need to be loved.
5. Part of the money goes to charity.
6. Statistics hasn't been revised as a course approach for too long.
7. You and I am supposed to clean the room before Mom gets home.
8. Either the President or the Vice has signed the document.
9. No news are good news.

10. Be careful. Grandma's scissors are very sharp.
11. Neither of the statements is false. 12. The police hasn't made any arrests lately.

### **Упражнение 368**

**Заполните пробелы правильной формой глагола, стоящего в скобках:**

1. The use of vitamin supplements and herbs (be) \_\_\_\_ becoming increasingly popular among Americans.
2. While many studies claim that vitamins and herbs can improve health, there (be) \_\_\_\_ a lot of controversy about their safety.
3. The Food and Drug Administration (FDA) (do) \_\_\_\_ not regulate vitamins and herbs.
4. Most experts (believe) \_\_\_\_ that herbal supplements are mild and somewhat harmless.
5. Still, anyone who (take) \_\_\_\_ too much of a vitamin or herb could suffer negative side effects.
6. For example, some medical problems (have) \_\_\_\_ been linked to overuse of ephedra, an herb taken by people to lose weight.
7. Some researchers (suggest) \_\_\_\_ that vitamin C may help prevent cancer.
8. People who (take) \_\_\_\_ more than 1,000 milligrams of vitamin C daily may experience diarrhea or kidney stones.
9. Advertisers say that the herb "kava kava" (reduce) \_\_\_\_ anxiety and insomnia.
10. Using large amounts of kava kava (be) \_\_\_\_ not wise, as muscle, eye or skin problems could result.
11. The danger of long-term use of vitamins and herbs (be) \_\_\_\_ still unknown.
12. There (be) \_\_\_\_ a lot of evidence that vitamin-rich foods are beneficial.
13. However, whether the use of supplements (be) \_\_\_\_ helpful or not is still being debated.
14. Most people (be) \_\_\_\_ able to get all the vitamins they need

in the foods they eat. 15. A daily diet that (contain) \_\_\_\_ foods from the 4 groups should supply all the nutrients a person needs. 16. Eating 5 servings of fruits and vegetables daily (be) \_\_\_\_ said to provide all the essential vitamins we require. 17. The best way to get the necessary vitamins and minerals (be) \_\_\_\_ naturally, through a healthy diet. 18. Talking to your doctor before taking supplements (be) \_\_\_\_ advisable.

## СРАВНИТЕЛЬНО-СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ КОНСТРУКЦИИ И ОБРОТЫ

### Упражнение 369

Заполните пробелы, используя слова и выражения *the same, the same as, similar, similar to, different, different from, differ from*:

1. My car and Jack's car \_\_\_\_ (подобны). 2. My car (подобна) \_\_\_\_ Jack's car. 3. This dress (того же стиля, что и) \_\_\_\_ that dress. 4. My house is quite (похож) \_\_\_\_ Jack's house. 5. Our houses are (похожи) \_\_\_\_ . 6. My coat (отличается от) \_\_\_\_ your coat. 7. Our coats (отличаются друг от друга) \_\_\_\_ . 8. My car (отличается от) \_\_\_\_ your car. 9. My car (того же цвета, что и) \_\_\_\_ Jack's car. 10. Jane's shoes (того же размера, что и) \_\_\_\_ Jake's ones. 11. My address (тот же, что и) \_\_\_\_ your address. 12. The prices at this restaurant (отличаются от) \_\_\_\_ those in the restaurant across the street. 13. This house (подобен) \_\_\_\_ that one. 14. Those years (были похожи на) \_\_\_\_ these ones. 15. Our houses (отличаются друг от друга) \_\_\_\_ .

**Упражнение 370**

**Переведите на английский язык:**

1. Этот человек отличается от нас.
2. Я такой же, как вы.
3. Моя машина похожа на твою машину.
4. Эти женщины — такие разные!
5. Мои джинсы такого же цвета и покроя, как твои джинсы.
6. Я купил такое же пальто, что и ты.
7. Наши пальто похожи.
8. Они не отличаются друг от друга.
9. Моя комната того же размера, что и комната Мэри.
10. Их квартира не отличается от квартиры их друзей.

# **СИНТАКСИС СЛОЖНОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ**

## **СЛОЖНОСОЧИНЕННОЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЕ**

### **Упражнение 371**

**Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на перевод сочинительных союзов и союзных конструкций:**

1. I prefer a toast and a cup of coffee for my breakfast.
2. Make haste, or you will be late for the train.
3. The window was opened at last, and fresh air got into the stuffy room.
4. We have tickets for the symphony and the opera.
5. Both my sister and my brother play the piano.
6. Have you seen or heard the opera by Scott Joplin?
7. The orchestra rehearses on Tuesday, but the chorus rehearses on Wednesday.
8. The lecture was interesting and instructive.
9. The lecturer spoke about the French Revolution, and the audience listened to him with great attention.
10. Jake bought some oranges, as well as a bottle of lemonade.
11. The man, as well as his 10 children, is leaving soon.
12. Mother, as well as her son, is watching a film.
13. Both Dr Jones and

Miss Smith spoke. 14. Both John and Jack, as well as Mary, will go. 15. We both read and write, as well as understand Japanese. 16. He enjoys playing football as well as basketball. 17. He enjoys playing both football and basketball. 18. You can go there alone or with Jake. 19. Mike could go there by car, or he could just as well take a walk. 20. Nobody could do it but Jake. 21. First he decided to go by air, but then he changed his mind and went by train. 22. Tolstoy and Dostoevsky are the greatest Russian writers of the 19<sup>th</sup> century. 23. It is hard to say whether Hemingway or Fitzgerald is the more interesting writer of the last century. 24. Presbyterians and Methodists and Baptists are the prevalent Protestant congregations in Oklahoma. 25. Jake spent his summer studying basic math, writing, and reading comprehension. 26. This is a useful rule, but difficult to remember. 27. Both Jake and Mary decided to stay, as well as Linda. 28. Mary wants to study at Ealing, but she has had trouble meeting the academic requirements. 29. Jake is good at maths but he isn't fluent in his English.

### **Упражнение 372**

**Заполните пробелы союзами *but*, *and* или *or*:**

1. It was the first really warm day that spring \_\_\_\_\_ the weather seemed to have turned for the better from that day on. 2. Nadine insisted that snow was much nicer than rain, \_\_\_\_\_ Jake disagreed. 3. John was surprised \_\_\_\_\_ told her so. 4. He eventually went to London, Glasgow \_\_\_\_\_ Manchester. 5. She apologized \_\_\_\_\_ suggested that they should have a picnic. 6. She said they could ask her father \_\_\_\_\_ mother to take

them for a ride in the car. 7. They could take a picnic lunch with them, \_\_\_\_ they could have a snack at a diner. 8. John wouldn't agree at first, \_\_\_\_ later he changed his mind. 9. Jake deserved a day off, \_\_\_\_ on Monday he still went to work. 10. John called Mary a pessimist \_\_\_\_ remarked then that he was glad winter was over.

### Упражнение 373

Переведите на английский язык, используя союзы *and*, *but* и *or*:

1. Позвони мне, или я приеду.
2. Он обещал приехать, но не смог этого сделать.
3. Они купили яблоки, виноград и апельсины.
4. Море было спокойным, и капитан решил поднять паруса.
5. Я позвонил Джейку по телефону, но его мать сказала, что его нет дома.
6. Я открыл дверь и она вошла.
7. Принеси мне стакан лимонада или чашечку кофе.
8. Открой книгу и читай текст.
9. Открой книгу на странице шесть и, пожалуйста, сиди смирно.
10. Дай мне его адрес и телефонный номер.
11. Джейк был и усталый, и голодный, потому что весь день провел в поезде.

### Упражнение 374

Выберите из трех вариантов ответа правильный:

1. One gentleman cared too much about his health  
\_\_\_\_\_ his wealth.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

2. Jake slightly cut his cheek while shaving \_\_\_\_ phoned the doctor.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

3. Mike was tired after a busy night, \_\_\_\_ nevertheless he came to see me.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

4. Mother got very angry \_\_\_\_ made for the door.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

5. I was going home to get some plaster \_\_\_\_ some iodine.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

6. Stay at home, \_\_\_\_ you will catch cold.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

7. Peter asked Mike what he was doing at 10 o'clock on Monday, \_\_\_\_ Mike answered he was playing golf.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

8. Peter was sweeping the floor in the office, \_\_\_\_\_ he refused to water the plants.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

9. Jake had to go to work in the morning, \_\_\_\_\_ he went off to visit his sick aunt instead.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

10. John remarked that the day was lovely, \_\_\_\_\_ the people enjoyed it greatly.

- a) or
- b) but
- c) and

11. The freshers studied both maths and English, \_\_\_\_\_.

- a) as well as they studied civics
- b) as well as civics
- c) as well civics

12. The teacher, as well as his students, \_\_\_\_\_ to hospital.

- a) was taken
- b) were taken
- c) have been taken

13. Both the president and the secretary \_\_\_\_ the treaty.

- a) has signed
- b) is signing
- c) have signed

14. On his way home he visited both Austria and Romania, \_\_\_\_ Hungary.

- a) as well
- b) and
- c) as well as

15. Both the manager and the shop assistant, \_\_\_\_ the owner of the store were asked to furnish evidence at the trial.

- a) also
- b) as well
- c) as well as

16. Jack was both talented \_\_\_\_ well-qualified.

- a) but
- b) also
- c) and

17. Vaslav Nijinsky achieved world recognition as both a dancer \_\_\_\_ a choreographer.

- a) also
- b) and
- c) as well as

## СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ СОЮЗЫ, КОНСТРУКЦИИ И СОПОСТАВИТЕЛЬНЫЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ

### Упражнение 375

Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на перевод сопоставительных союзов и союзных конструкций:

1. Neither the orchestra nor the chorus was able to overcome the terrible acoustics in the church.
2. Not only does Sue raise money for charity, but she also writes articles for the local newspaper.
3. Her duty was not only typing letters but also answering calls.
4. Her duty was not only to type letters but also to answer calls.
5. She is not only enthusiastic but also talented.
6. The patient's symptoms were not only fever, but also headache.
7. Neither the students nor the teacher is allowed to smoke.
8. Either the teacher or the students have your books.
9. Neither the nurses nor the doctor is coming soon.
10. He came neither at six nor at seven.
11. He is not clever, but very patient.
12. It is not money, but principle, that makes me angry.
13. This dress is the same size as that dress.
14. This hat is the same colour as that one.
15. John is the same age as Mike.
16. John is as tall as Jack.
17. A fox is not as big as a wolf.
18. Fresh fruit costs twice as much as canned fruit.
19. He has half as many as he needs.
20. He has as many as three cars now.
21. As many as five thousand students attend the summer school.
22. Mary is taller than Sue.
23. My house is more expensive than your house is.

**Упражнение 376**

Переведите на английский язык, используя сочинительные союзы и союзные конструкции:

1. Он приедет либо в шесть, либо в восемь вечера.
2. Он встает раньше, чем ты.
3. Это задание не только очень трудное, но и скучное.
4. У меня нет ни его адреса, ни телефонного номера.
5. Он не высок, но очень хорошо скроен.
6. Я поеду туда либо на машине, либо на автобусе.
7. Моя машина вдвое дороже твоей машины.
8. Не менее двадцати человек пришло на митинг.
9. Этот фильм такой же интересный, как и тот фильм.
10. Он говорит по-английски лучше, чем делал это раньше.

**Упражнение 377**

Выберите из трех вариантов ответа правильный:

1. Jake's apartment is \_\_\_\_ mine.
  - a) three times as large as
  - b) three times so large as
  - c) three times as larger than
2. My fishing rod is \_\_\_\_ the one that Jake has.
  - a) same length as
  - b) the same length as
  - c) a same length as
3. \_\_\_\_ two hundred people were injured by the explosion.
  - a) So many as
  - b) As many
  - c) As many as

4. Either Jake or his brothers \_\_\_\_ to turn up.

- a) were supposed
- b) was supposed
- c) is supposed

5. Neither the Government nor the president \_\_\_\_ to settle the riot.

- a) are able
- b) were able
- c) is able

6. Neither the driver nor the passengers \_\_\_\_ able to call the police.

- a) were
- b) was
- c) has been

7. For an engineer to know mathematics is \_\_\_\_ to understand the basic principles of mechanics.

- a) as important than
- b) as important as
- c) so important as

8. Although John's shoes are of the \_\_\_\_ my shoes, they differ in quality.

- a) same make like
- b) same make than
- c) same make as

9. The Caucasus is said to be \_\_\_\_ the Carpathians, but it is much higher.

- a) as old as
- b) as old like
- c) as old than

10. This box of chocolates \_\_\_\_ that one.

- a) the same as
- b) is the same as
- c) is same as

11. Jane was not only bright \_\_\_\_ .

- a) but beautiful
- b) but also beautiful
- c) but also beautifully

12. Mary loved both going to the theatre and \_\_\_\_ .

- a) to play the piano
- b) playing the piano
- c) piano

13. Mike is not handsome, \_\_\_\_ very polite and gentle.

- a) no
- b) only
- c) but

14. American baseball teams are now being challenged by \_\_\_\_ Venezuelan teams.

- a) both Japanese teams and
- b) either Japanese teams and
- c) both Japanese teams or

15. After finishing the navy special training school Mike was supposed not only to drive a car \_\_\_\_ a plane.

- a) but also flying
- b) but also to fly
- c) but also flew

16. You should not listen to their words, \_\_\_\_\_ observe their deeds.

- a) only
- b) as well as
- c) but

17. My car is much bigger \_\_\_\_\_ your car.

- a) than
- b) as well as
- c) but

## **СЛОЖНОПОДЧИНЕННОЕ ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЕ**

### **Придаточное определительное**

#### **Упражнение 378**

**Переведите на русский, обращая внимание на союзы:**

1. I want to know where he has come from. 2. That is the place where I saw him for the first time. 3. Jake went where his mother sent him. 4. The people that we met were not foreigners. 5. The people that we met were foreigners. 6. He said that they needed a drink. 7. I will charge you 5 percent if you don't agree to our terms. 8. We entered the hall, which was decorated with flowers. 9. If you agree, I will charge you 5 percent. 10. I know that he has returned. 11. I didn't understand what he said to me. 12. Nobody knew where he had come from. 13. I am sure that he will come in time.

### Упражнение 379

Выберите правильное слово из тех, что даны в скобках:

1. I know (what, that) \_\_\_\_ he has already arrived.
2. I do not know (what, that) \_\_\_\_ he had told you.
3. Show me (what, that) \_\_\_\_ you have brought.
4. He told me (what, that) \_\_\_\_ he had seen Mary on Friday.
5. I told him (what, that) \_\_\_\_ I had seen in Glasgo.
6. I am sure (what, that) \_\_\_\_ they will return pretty soon.
7. I would like to know (what, that) \_\_\_\_ you told him over the telephone.
8. I suppose (what, that) \_\_\_\_ it will be fine weather tomorrow.
9. Jake thought (what, that) \_\_\_\_ Mary had lost her key.
10. You can't always get (what, that) \_\_\_\_ you want.

### Упражнение 380

Переведите на английский язык:

1. Скажи мне, что ты об этом думаешь.
2. Майк решил, что он уедет во вторник.
3. Никто не знал, куда мы поедем летом.
4. Он объяснил Джейку, как добраться до станции.
5. Я подумал, что нам следует встретиться еще раз.
6. Хотелось бы мне знать, когда вы приедете.
7. Я уверен, что вы не найдете ответа на этот вопрос.
8. Покажи мне, откуда ты взял этот текст.
9. Я не знаю, где лежит твой паспорт.
10. Скажи мне, зачем ты купил эту машину.

Yesterday I met a *man who* was wearing a light blue jacket.

The *books which* are on the table must be returned to the library.

**Упражнение 381**

Переведите на английский язык, используя соответствующие союзы и союзные слова:

1. Книга лежала на столе, который стоял в углу комнаты.
2. Человек, которого мы встретили вчера, оказался моим старым другом.
3. На площади, где проходила демонстрация, стоял взвод полиции (police squad).
4. Женщина, которой мы передали письмо, исчезла в отдалении.
5. Дом, который был построен за парком, принадлежал городу.
6. Яблоки, которые мы вчера купили, оказались плохими.
7. Люди, которые заполнили зал, встали при его приближении.
8. Джейк, которому дали задание купить билеты, исчез вместе со всеми нашими деньгами.
9. Он протянул яблоки детям, которые сидели в первом ряду.
10. Мэри подошла к компьютеру, который стоял на столе.

**Упражнение 382**

Постройте сложноподчиненные предложения на основе простых, используя относительные местоимения *who*, *whose*, *which* и *that*:

1. That's the girl. She spoke to me yesterday.
2. What's the name of the book? You want me to read it.
3. The hotel we stayed in. The hotel was very expensive.
4. I rent a house. It is very small.
5. The car was stolen. It was a BMW.
6. The man smoked forty cigarettes a day. He died of a heart attack.
7. That's the building. I work there.
8. That's the boy. His mother works in the post office.
9. The businessman was very rich. I saw him last night.
10. That's the dog. Its owner is French.

**Упражнение 383**

**Постройте сложноподчиненные предложения с придаточными определительными:**

1. Valencia is a great place. Valencia is due east of Madrid.
2. Jimbo is living in Thailand now. Jimbo got divorced last year.
3. Clare is a good teacher. I don't like Clare very much.
4. The Flaca pub is in the suburbs. I met my girlfriend in The Flaca.
5. My greasy neighbour stinks of aftershave. My greasy neighbour is a bus driver.
6. Almeria is very dry. The beaches of Almeria are wonderful.
7. The school was built in 1907. The school has about 800 students.
8. The government handled the diplomatic crisis badly. The government is facing corruption charges.
9. The Plaza Rotonda square is near the cathedral. They hold a market in The Plaza Rotonda square every Sunday. (use WHERE)
10. Samantha is coming to the party. Samantha's mother is mayoress of this town.

**Упражнение 384**

**Заполните пробелы союзами *who* или *which*:**

1. Have you taken the tablets \_\_\_\_\_ the doctor gave you?
2. Did you like the meal \_\_\_\_\_ you had in the restaurant?
3. Is this the policeman \_\_\_\_\_ helped you?
4. I like people \_\_\_\_\_ are nice and friendly.
5. Can you see the rabbits \_\_\_\_\_ are hopping in the grass?
6. What's the name of the film star \_\_\_\_\_ plays the main part in "The Green Card"?
7. Have you seen the column \_\_\_\_\_ is in the middle of the square?
8. Is there someone \_\_\_\_\_ can lend me a pen?
9. The driver \_\_\_\_\_ had caused a terrible accident was arrested.
10. The woman \_\_\_\_\_ we helped yesterday is Nancy's mother.

**Упражнение 385****Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами:**

1. The woman \_\_\_\_ is sitting in front of you now,  
is a former girlfriend of mine.

- a) whom
- b) who
- c) which

2. The letter \_\_\_\_ you sent to our customers last  
week contained three spelling errors.

- a) (бессоюзно)
- b) who
- c) which

3. The car \_\_\_\_ I fancy most is an MGf.

- a) whom
- b) which
- c) (бессоюзно)

4. I am looking for a plant \_\_\_\_ gives flowers in  
February.

- a) that
- b) which
- c) who

5. I have just finished a book about a piano player  
\_\_\_\_ sole ambition in life was to perform for the pope.

- a) whose
- b) which
- c) whom

6. I have been invited by a colleague \_\_\_\_ has  
moved to Canada.

- a) (бессоюзно)
- b) who
- c) whose

7. The person \_\_\_\_\_ Anne is most keen on is me.

- a) whom
- b) (бессоюзно)
- c) which

8. Where can I find a shop \_\_\_\_\_ sells cigarettes?

- a) that
- b) who
- c) whose

### **Придаточные дополнительные и обстоятельственные**

#### **Упражнение 386**

**Переведите на английский, используя союзы (союзные слова), данные в скобках:**

1. Мы собираемся пойти поесть после того, как закончим сдавать тест (after).
2. Как только мы решим, куда поехать, мы уедем (as soon as).
3. Они обедали, когда в дом вошел их друг (when).
4. Он не будет счастлив, пока не вернется на свою ферму (until).
5. Перед тем как я поеду в Афины, я тебе напишу (before).
6. Стоит нам устать, мы отдыхаем в саду (whenever).
7. Я не видел его с прошлого сентября (since).
8. Джейк решил поехать туда, где он никогда не бывал (where).
9. Куда бы ты ни поехал, ты встречаешь

этих странных людей (*wherever*). 10. Я люблю проводить выходные там, где я могу ловить рыбу (*where*). 11. Они нашли место, откуда они могли бы обозревать эту сцену (*from where*). 12. Так как мы жили в Атланте, нам удалось посмотреть все выставки в знаменитом музее (*since*). 13. Я люблю работы Матисса потому, что он так талантливо пользуется цветом (*because*). 14. Так как мы устали, мы отдыхаем в саду (*since*). 15. Кора счастлива, так как история ей нравится (*because*). 16. Мы остаемся дома, так как идет дождь (*as*). 17. Если ты болен, дай мне знать (*in case*). 18. Если ты любишь быструю езду, будь осторожен (*if*). 19. Если ты не будешь следовать инструкциям, ты попадешь в беду (*unless*). 20. Мы отпустим тебя при том условии, что ты будешь ежедневно являться в полицейский участок (*on condition*). 21. Она пригласила родителей с тем, чтобы те посмотрели, что сделали их дети (*so that*). 22. Мы забираемся на холм, чтобы увидеть храм (*in order*). 23. Мы спешим, чтобы не опоздать (*lest*). 24. Многие молодые люди плывли в Афины, чтобы учиться в Академии (*in order*). 25. Ожидая в очереди на выставку Матисса, я съел свой ланч (*while*). 26. Двигаясь на запад, корабль столкнулся с французским пароходом (*as*). 27. Наш друг бежал к нам, словно хотел сообщить нам что-то срочное (*as if*). 28. Хотя очередь была длинная, а ожидание превысило два часа, выставка того стоила (*although*). 29. Хотя вы и купили уже билет, вам все-таки нужно будет постоять в очереди (*even though*). 30. Несмотря на то, что его лихорадило, ему удалось сдать экзамен (*in spite of*).

**Упражнение 387**

**Переведите на русский язык, обращая внимание на перевод союзов и союзных конструкций:**

1. I have not seen him since I was a boy.
2. Since I did not know what to say the floor was given to Jack.
3. I do not know where I will go for my summer vacations.
4. He could not tell me where he had put the umbrella.
5. We will sit to dinner together if you come on time.
6. He wanted to know if we would keep it a secret.
7. We will sit to dinner as soon as he comes.
8. She wanted to know when he will come.

**Упражнение 388**

**На основе данных предложений постройте сложно-подчиненные предложения с союзами и союзовыми словами, данными в скобках:**

Модель:

They went home. The play was over. (when)  
They went home when the play was over.

1. They got married. They had to learn to manage their own home. (after)
2. He went crazy. His wife burnt his breakfast. (when)
3. You can hear what I'm saying. You keep quiet. (if)
4. I won't invite my classmates to a party. I know them well. (until)
5. He arrived home. I had already cleaned the house. (by the time)
6. The first exercise was easy. This one is extremely difficult. (while)
7. She's snobbish. People like her. (although)
8. We're broke. We can't buy anything. (since)
9. He failed. He won't give up his ideals. (even though)
10. He fell asleep. He was watching the film. (while)

**Упражнение 389****Заполните пробелы словами *for, so that* или *to*:**

1. She's on a mission \_\_\_\_ save the world.
2. Recycling is good \_\_\_\_ the environment.
3. I like to arrive 20 minutes early \_\_\_\_ I have time for a cup of tea.
4. I'm doing my homework on the bus \_\_\_\_ my teacher doesn't kill me.
5. Begsy took a backstreet \_\_\_\_ avoid the heavy traffic.
6. My brother Jim went to Thailand \_\_\_\_ escape a meaningless existence.
7. World leaders are doing everything they can \_\_\_\_ destroy the planet.
8. She bought a map \_\_\_\_ she wouldn't get lost.
9. We went to bed early \_\_\_\_ we wouldn't be tired in the morning.
10. You must bring warm clothes \_\_\_\_ tomorrow.
11. \_\_\_\_ making mojito you need crushed ice, sweetened lemon juice, mint and white rum.
12. \_\_\_\_ play the guitar you really need lessons.
13. He invited a friend along \_\_\_\_ Carla wouldn't be moody.
14. Charles has gone out \_\_\_\_ get the paper.
15. Let's stop \_\_\_\_ a coffee.
16. Vincent went to Madrid \_\_\_\_ buy furniture.
17. Louis is training \_\_\_\_ be a nurse.
18. We arrived in good time \_\_\_\_ get a place near the front.
19. My Mum went to London \_\_\_\_ the sales.
20. I went to London \_\_\_\_ see JK and Pete.

**Упражнение 390****Заполните пробелы союзными словами, приведенными ниже: (*although, despite, however, whereas, yet, because, in spite of, yet*):**

1. My friend Alice has just bought herself some new shoes \_\_\_\_ she already has some 20 pairs.
2. We decided to walk from coast to coast \_\_\_\_ our

lack of training. 3. Giving up was not an issue \_\_\_\_ the situation got more confusing by the day. 4. The children behaved like angels \_\_\_\_ the long drive and the hot weather. 5. The hotel wasn't really idyllic. \_\_\_\_ , we had a great time there. 6. I love cycling \_\_\_\_ my wife prefers walking. 7. \_\_\_\_ the weather forecast spoke of wind and rain, we really enjoyed a warm and sunny afternoon. 8. I don't really believe everything he says. \_\_\_\_ , I thoroughly enjoy being with him. 9. \_\_\_\_ he's 6 already Steve still can't ride a bike. 10. Hans finished second \_\_\_\_ his leg injury. 11. Nothing will ever grow on this land \_\_\_\_ in the 60s a nearby factory dumped its waste here. 12. Anne is a fine person to be with, \_\_\_\_ what she thinks herself, she has great listening skills. 13. John never apologizes \_\_\_\_ real friends need not apologize all the time he says. 14. We arrived at the hospital soaking wet \_\_\_\_ the fact that we were all wearing waterproof jackets. 15. The evolution of modern technology never ceases to amaze me. \_\_\_\_ , I'm pretty sure the mysteries of life will never be revealed.

### Упражнение 391

**Заполните пробелы союзами (*so, because*):**

1. It was cold \_\_\_\_ I shut the window.
2. The door was open \_\_\_\_ I closed it.
3. She doesn't like him \_\_\_\_ he isn't honest.
4. It was raining \_\_\_\_ I took a taxi.
5. The water wasn't clean \_\_\_\_ we didn't swim.
6. We didn't swim \_\_\_\_ the water wasn't clean.
7. I'll be home late tonight \_\_\_\_ I have to work late.
8. I'm tired today \_\_\_\_ I couldn't sleep last night.
9. She quit her job \_\_\_\_ she is looking for a new one now.
10. We walked home \_\_\_\_ there were no more buses.

### Упражнение 392

**Заполните пробелы одним из союзов (*so, so that, although, when, since*):**

1. I need an office to myself \_\_\_\_ I can get some work done.
2. Write it down \_\_\_\_ you don't forget.
3. I need to get to work early \_\_\_\_ I can finish the report before the meeting.
4. I'll tell her \_\_\_\_ I see her.
5. \_\_\_\_ you left, the atmosphere in the office has not been as nice.
6. \_\_\_\_ he was the best qualified candidate, he didn't get the job.
7. He is learning English \_\_\_\_ he can get a better and more interesting job.
8. \_\_\_\_ you think of all the people who could have got the job, it seems ridiculous that he was chosen.
9. I'm going to buy a new Beetle, \_\_\_\_ I do think they are over-priced.
10. \_\_\_\_ you're in Chicago, give me a call.
11. \_\_\_\_ you already know Mary, you should go to meet her at the airport.
12. \_\_\_\_ we would like to open a branch in Oxford now, we will probably wait for another year or so.
13. The job is badly paid \_\_\_\_ I'm looking for another one.
14. I hate living in London \_\_\_\_ I'm moving to the country.
15. I don't know him very well, \_\_\_\_ I have met him socially on a couple of occasions.
16. I don't know \_\_\_\_ I'll be back.
17. I haven't seen her \_\_\_\_ last summer.
18. \_\_\_\_ we have so much to do, let's delay discussing this until our next meeting.
19. We're not making much profit \_\_\_\_ we need to raise our prices.
20. The exercise was boring \_\_\_\_ I stopped.

### Упражнение 393

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:**

1. Many people drink (when, where) \_\_\_\_ they feel alone.
2. People cause accidents (because, when)

\_\_\_\_\_ they drink and drive. 3. Tommy went to his friends (if, after) \_\_\_\_\_ he had had lunch. 4. I wanted to help him (because, although) \_\_\_\_\_ he said he could do it himself. 5. You should know (when, that) \_\_\_\_\_ smoking is bad for your health. 6. Linda's father starts drinking (because, after) \_\_\_\_\_ he comes home from work. 7. Tommy decided to leave (so that, as) \_\_\_\_\_ it was dark outside. 8. We were playing tennis (since, when) \_\_\_\_\_ it started to rain. 9. Do you know (why, which) \_\_\_\_\_ he started drinking. 10. Tim knew (that, what) \_\_\_\_\_ he will work in his holidays. 11. I can't understand (despite, why) \_\_\_\_\_ she hasn't phoned yet. 12. They were very proud (if, that) \_\_\_\_\_ they won. 13. He didn't know (when, what) \_\_\_\_\_ time they left the party. 14. He broke his arm (if, when) \_\_\_\_\_ he fell down the tree. 15. She wanted to open the door (and, but) \_\_\_\_\_ she couldn't find the key.

### **Упражнение 394**

**Заполните пробелы соответствующими союзами и союзными словами:**

1. Tell me \_\_\_\_\_ you want to know. 2. Is that the story \_\_\_\_\_ was written by him? 3. That's the boy \_\_\_\_\_ mother is in hospital. 4. I don't know \_\_\_\_\_ he lives. 5. First it was sunny \_\_\_\_\_ then it started to rain. 6. Do you know \_\_\_\_\_ they will drive to Spain next summer holidays? 7. \_\_\_\_\_ the squirrel saw me it ran away. 8. I thought \_\_\_\_\_ he was ill. 9. We were having dinner \_\_\_\_\_ he arrived. 10. He asked me \_\_\_\_\_ he could come to the party.

# КЛЮЧИ К УПРАЖНЕНИЯМ

## КЛЮЧ 1

brother — brothers; businessman — businessmen;  
car — cars; dog — dogs; factory — factories; foreigner —  
foreigners; friend — friends; office — offices; partner —  
partners; passport — passports; name — names; wife —  
wives; woman — women; army — armies; fly — flies;  
lady — ladies; knife — knives; foot — feet; tooth — teeth.

## КЛЮЧ 2

months, eyes, ears, brothers, spoonfuls, deer, armies,  
Frenchmen, chimneys, machines, tops, hills, bushes, men,  
sons, factories, memoranda, bases, boys, roofs, chiefs,  
boxes, teeth, phenomena, handfuls, airmen, rivers, lakes,  
names, places, watches, bridges, armchairs, formulas,  
ships, mistakes, farms, hats, banks, rifles, guns, mines.

## КЛЮЧ 3

1. We have built gigantic factories.
2. The oxen have hurt their hoofs (hooves), and cannot draw the carts.
3. The sheep are grazing in the meadows.
4. The valleys are green, and deer are grazing in them.
5. There were potatoes in the baskets.
6. There were fish in the nets.
7. The hoofs (hooves) of oxen are cloven, those of horses are not.
8. The keys to the boxes are lost.
9. The roofs of those houses leak; they need repairing.
10. They brought pailfuls of water from the rivers.
11. As soon as the trains have arrived, the postmen will deliver the letters.
12. Passers-by saw the accidents.
13. These shelves contain several books on different subjects.
14. The heroes were received with joy.
15. The leaves turned first yellow and then brown, and dropped off and were blown

into the corners of the gardens. 16. Foxes often prowled about the farm yards, seeking fat geese to carry off.

#### **Ключ 4**

1. children.
2. women.
3. man.
4. sheep.
5. potatoes.
6. monkeys.
7. is.
8. government.
9. are.
10. companies.
11. thieves.
12. leaves.
13. was.
14. has.
15. news.
16. are.
17. matches.
18. lorries.

#### **Ключ 5**

1. This is a yellow pencil. 2. The text is easy. 3. This is an easy text. 4. That is a good idea. 5. These are low tables. 6. This table is low. 7. This is a low table. 8. Roses are beautiful flowers. 9. This rose is a beautiful flower. 10. London and Rome are big cities. 11. Naples is a big city, too. 12. I like sugar in my tea. 13. The tea is hot. 14. Tea is a hot drink.

#### **Ключ 6**

1. —, a.
2. —, —.
3. —.
4. a.
5. —.
6. —, —.
7. a.
8. a, —.
9. an.
10. —.
11. an, an.
12. a, —, —.
13. —.
14. a.
15. —,
- a.
16. an.
17. a, a.
18. —, —.
19. —.
20. —.

#### **Ключ 7**

1. the, —.
2. the, the, —.
3. the, the.
4. a, the, —.
5. the, the.
6. the, —, the.
7. the, —, the.
8. the, the, —.
9. the, the.
10. the, the.
11. the, —, —.

#### **Ключ 8**

1. a.
2. the.
3. —.
4. the.
5. a, —.
6. a, —.
7. —.
8. —.
9. the.
10. the.

#### **Ключ 9**

1. the.
2. a.
3. the.
4. —.
5. —.
6. —.
7. the.
8. the.
9. —.
10. the.

#### **Ключ 10**

1. a, the.
2. —, the.
3. a, the.
4. —.
5. —, a.
6. a.
7. —,
- a, the.
8. —, —.
9. a.
10. —.

#### **Ключ 11**

1. an.
2. the.
3. —.
4. a.
5. the.
6. —.
7. an.
8. the.
9. the.
10. —.
11. the.
12. —.
13. an.
14. the.
15. a, a.

**Ключ 12**

1. the, an, the. 2. the, the, —, the. 3. —, the, —. 4. the, —, —. 5. a, the, —. 6. the, —, the. 7. —, the, the, the, the. 8. the, —, —, the. 9. the, —, —. 10. the, the.

**Ключ 13**

1. the, —. 2. a, the. 3. a, the. 4. a, the. 5. a, a. 6. —. 7. —, —. 8. the. 9. a, the, a. 10. —. 11. —, a. 12. a, —, a. 13. a, —. 14. a, the. 15. a, —, the, the. 16. —, the. 17. —, the. 18. the, —, —. 19. the, the, the. 20. the, —.

**Ключ 14**

1. the, a, —. 2. a, —. 3. a, —, —. 4. —, the. 5. the. 6. the, —, the, the, —. 7. the. 8. the, —, —. 9. the. 10. the, a. 11. the, a. 12. —, —. 13. the, —. 14. —, —. 15. —, —. 16. —, the. 17. —. 18. a, the. 19. the, —. 20. the, —, —. 21. the, the. 22. the. 23. —, the, the. 24. the. 25. the, the, —. 26. the, —, the, the. 27. the, —, the. 28. —, a. 29. the, the, —. 30. the, the, —.

**Ключ 15**

1. —, —. 2. the, the, the. 3. the, the. 4. the. 5. —, —, —. 6. —, —. 7. the, the. 8. a, —. 9. the, the. 10. —, —, the. 11. —, —, the. 12. —. 13. —, a. 14. the, the, —. 15. —, —.

**Ключ 16**

1. a. 2. —. 3. the. 4. the. 5. —. 6. a. 7. the. 8. —. 9. the, —. 10. —. 11. a. 12. the. 13. the, the. 14. —. 15. —.

**Ключ 17**

1. a. 2. the. 3. —. 4. the. 5. —. 6. an. 7. a. 8. the. 9. —. 10. the. 11. —. 12. the. 13. the. 14. the. 15. a. 16. the.

**Ключ 18**

1. my nephew's dog; 2. Julie's new boyfriend; 3. the men's room; 4. my sister-in-law's husband; 5. the women's leader; 6. the officers' residence; 7. for goodness' sake; 8. Jesus' resurrection; 9. the prince's palace; 10. my brother-in-law's new automobile; 11. Clinton's saxophone; 12. the children's toys; 13. a three-hours' drive; 14. the labourers' union; 15. Burns's employees; 16. Beethoven's 9th symphony; 17. Aristotle's yacht; 18. Aristotle's works; 19. Bush's daughter; 20. Andy's girlfriend.

**ключ 19**

1. Collins's supporters; 2. the drivers' passports;
3. Roy's father; 4. everyone else's parents; 5. the Jones Brothers' shop;
6. the Pointer Sisters' songs; 7. Mary and Henry's child;
8. Cyrus' army; 9. the ladies' hats;
10. the florist's shop; 11. Saint James's Park;
12. Susan's boyfriends; 13. Archimedes' law.

**ключ 20**

1. him. 2. you. 3. them. 4. us. 5. him. 6. them. 7. you.
8. them. 9. it, us. 10. them, her. 11. me. 12. it. 13. me.
14. it. 15. us.

**ключ 21**

1. her. 2. him. 3. me. 4. them. 5. it. 6. her. 7. them.
8. us. 9. them. 10. her. 11. them. 12. her. 13. it. 14. them.
15. me.

**ключ 22**

1. him. 2. us. 3. them. 4. me. 5. her. 6. me. 7. them.
8. us. 9. him. 10. them, her. 11. you. 12. her. 13. them.
14. it, him. 15. me.

**ключ 23**

1. his. 2. their. 3. our. 4. her. 5. my. 6. your. 7. one's/their.

**ключ 24**

1. my, her. 2. he, their. 3. they, them. 4. our. 5. I, her.
6. I, them. 7. his. 8. him. 9. them. 10. my. 11. my. 12. his.
13. our. 14. their. 15. her. 16. his. 17. my. 18. them. 19. their.

**ключ 25**

1. my, your. 2. her, she. 3. it, its. 4. their, they. 5. he, his.
6. we, our. 7. his, he. 8. they, their. 9. you, my. 10. its, it.

**ключ 26**

1. I, it, it. 2. him, he, his. 3. he, him. 4. our, us. 5. them, their, they. 6. your, your. 7. it, their. 8. it. 9. them.
10. him. 11. her, she. 12. my.

**ключ 27**

1. mine. 2. his. 3. hers. 4. theirs. 5. ours. 6. hers. 7. his.
8. yours. 9. its. 10. theirs.

**ключ 28**

1. himself. 2. myself. 3. themselves. 4. yourselves.
5. myself. 6. myself. 7. herself. 8. himself. 9. myself.
10. ourselves. 11. myself. 12. themselves.

**ключ 29**

1. himself. 2. ourselves. 3. myself. 4. yourself. 5. each other.
6. each other. 7. each other. 8. itself. 9. herself.
10. ourselves. 11. yourself. 12. herself. 13. themselves.
14. herself. 15. itself.

**ключ 30**

I don't like to go camping by myself. It's no fun. It's the sort of thing you do with friends. Last summer I and a couple of friends went on a camping trip in Jasper National Park. Despite the usual problems we really enjoyed ourselves.

Before we left, we bought ourselves some warm sleeping bags because it can get cold there even in summer. We took two tents. Aki and Linda shared one, while I had the other all to myself.

As a group we got along fine. We felt comfortable with each other, and there was little tension. Aki and Linda took along some insecticide to protect themselves against mosquitoes. There were very few bugs, however.

Of course we forgot the most important thing and the first day out, we found ourselves in the middle of the forest with no matches. Linda considers herself very creative and she tried to start a fire using sticks. Of course it didn't work.

I suppose that you, the reader, think of yourself as a very organized person and have come to the conclusion that we're not too bright. I suppose you and your friends never make mistakes like that. You know how to look after yourselves when you go camping. But I'm not so sure. We're all human, after all.

I'll continue with my story. Standing there, in the middle of the forest without matches, we felt really stupid. But when we looked at each other we burst out laughing. We thought it was so funny.

On the second day we met another group of campers and they gave us some matches. After that we were able

to prepare some delicious meals for ourselves. Linda took advantage of the situation to teach herself how to cook. She watched Aki and me as we prepared the food.

We enjoyed ourselves immensely and we really enjoyed each other's company. The camping trip was good for our friendship. Now we have a lot more respect for each other.

When I got back and looked at myself in the mirror, I was shocked to see how wild I looked. I had quite a beard.

A camping trip is great. It teaches one a lot about oneself.

**ключ 31**

1. some.
2. any.
3. any.
4. any.
5. any.
6. any.
7. some.
8. any.
9. any, some.
10. any.
11. some.
12. any, any.
13. any, some.
14. some.
15. some, any.
16. some.

**ключ 32**

1. any money.
2. any shampoo.
3. some stamps.
4. any foreign languages.
5. any photographs.
6. some problems.
7. any chairs.
8. some fresh air.
9. any batteries.
10. some friends.
11. some cheese.
12. some milk.

**ключ 33**

1. some.
2. any.
3. anything.
4. somewhere.
5. anything.
6. some.
7. somewhere.
8. anything.
9. someone.
10. anywhere.
11. anything.
12. some.
13. any.
14. something.
15. some.

**ключ 34**

1. something.
2. anybody.
3. anybody.
4. anything.
5. something.
6. anybody.
7. anything.
8. something.
9. anything.
10. somebody.
11. anything.
12. anybody.
13. something.
14. anything.
15. somewhere.

**ключ 35**

1. something.
2. something, anything.
3. some, any.
4. anything, some, some, any.
5. something.
6. some, any,
- some.
7. anything, some.
8. someone, anything.
9. anyone.
10. something.

**ключ 36**

1. some.
2. any.
3. no.
4. some.
5. no.
6. any.
7. any.
8. some.
9. some.
10. no.
11. some.
12. any.
13. any.

14. any. 15. some. 16. no. 17. some. 18. some. 19. no.  
20. any. 21. any. 22. some. 23. no. 24. no.

**Ключ 37**

1. any. 2. some. 3. no, any. 4. some. 5. any. 6. no.  
7. every. 8. some. 9. some. 10. no, some. 11. no. 12. any.  
13. some, any. 14. any. 15. any.

**Ключ 38**

1. something 2. anything, something. 3. nothing.  
4. something. 5. anything. 6. nothing. 7. anybody.  
8. everybody. 9. someone. 10. anyone. 11. anyone.  
12. anywhere. 13. somewhere. 14. anybody. 15. something.

**Ключ 39**

1. the other. 2. another. 3. other. 4. the other. 5. others.  
6. another.

**Ключ 40**

1. Give me another pencil. I've broken this one. 2. Some other people came and bought this house. 3. Show me the other hand. 4. We went along the Fifth Avenue, others went along the Sixth one. 5. One of my friends is swimming in the river, the other is reading a book.

**Ключ 41**

1. He will either stay at home, or go to Moscow. 2. Jake wanted neither tea, nor coffee. 3. He decided to open either a checking account, or a savings one. 4. He bought neither a coat, nor a raincoat. 5. She decided to buy either blue jeans, or black ones. 6. He went neither by train, nor by taxi. 7. They decided to make a transfer either in San Francisco, or in Oakland. 8. He paid neither in cash, nor by credit card. 9. He's got either a civil passport, or a business one. 10. He's got neither friends, nor business partners.

**Ключ 42**

- 1) 1. And so do I. 2. And so did I. 3. And so am I. 4. And so can I. 5. And so have I. 6. And so was I. 7. And so was I. 8. And so did I. 9. And so did I. 10. And so did I.

- 2) 1. And neither am I. 2. And we won't either. 3. And neither did we. 4. And we aren't either. 5. And neither do we. 6. And I aren't either. 7. And neither have we. 8. And

we weren't either. 9. And neither did I. 10. And we weren't either.

#### **Ключ 43**

1. little. 2. a little. 3. little. 4. few. 5. little. 6. a little, a few. 7. few. 8. little, a little. 9. a few. 10. a little.

#### **Ключ 44**

1. Have you got much coffee? — No, I've got little.
2. There is a little milk in the bottle.
3. Very few English speak Russian.
4. They've got few friends here.
5. He's got little time to read.
6. Peter has got a few English books.
7. A few of my friends live in Australia.
8. There is a little paper in the desk.
9. There are a few taxis near the supermarket.
10. We've got few rooms with a bath.

#### **Ключ 45**

1. How much. 2. How many. 3. How much. 4. How many. 5. How much. 6. How much. 7. How many. 8. How much. 9. How many. 10. How many. 11. How much. 12. How many.

#### **Ключ 46**

1. colder — the coldest.
2. younger — the youngest.
3. older — the oldest.
4. more difficult — the most difficult.
5. better — the best.
6. farther — the farthest.
7. worse — the worst.
8. more beautiful — the most beautiful.
9. weaker — the weakest.
10. less — the least.
11. easier — the easiest.
12. nearer — the nearest.
13. stronger — the strongest.
14. later — the latest.
15. more interesting — the most interesting.
16. greater — the greatest.
17. quicker — the quickest.
18. more important — the most important.
19. warmer — the warmest.
20. happier — the happiest.
21. earlier — the earliest.
22. deeper — the deepest.
23. larger — the largest.
24. hotter — the hottest.
25. longer — the longest.
26. simpler — the simplest.
27. thinner — the thinnest.
28. more — the most.
29. wider — the widest.
30. more — the most.

#### **Ключ 47**

1. more difficult.
2. better.
3. more beautiful.
4. stronger.
5. larger.
6. wider.
7. longer.
8. more interesting.
9. hotter.
10. older.

**ключ 48**

1. the worst.
2. the weakest.
3. the coldest.
4. the deepest.
5. the latest.
6. the greatest.
7. the nearest.
8. the quickest.
9. the warmest.
10. the most important.

**ключ 49**

1. I am as strong as John is.
2. I am stronger than John.
3. John is the strongest in the class.
4. This room is as cold as that one.
5. This room is the coldest of all.
6. My house is as large as your house.
7. My house is larger than your house.
8. My house is the largest in the city.
9. Mary is as old as Jake.
10. Mary is older than Jake.
11. Jake is the oldest in the class.
12. This book is as interesting as that one.
13. This book is more interesting than that one.
14. This book is the most interesting.

**ключ 50**

1. faster.
2. wider.
3. more excited.
4. more difficult.
5. more successful.
6. weaker.
7. better.
8. more valuable.
9. more frequent.
10. colder.

**ключ 51**

1. the most precious.
2. the most expensive.
3. the worst.
4. the most stupid.
5. the tallest.
6. the sunniest.
7. the most quiet.
8. the most interesting.
9. the worst.
10. the most enjoyable.

**ключ 52**

the latest, the most impressive, smaller, more spacious,  
the most comfortable, the fastest, the most economical,  
the safest, the most reliable, the best.

**ключ 53**

1. longest.
2. farthest.
3. larger.
4. most prominent.
5. faster.
6. worst.
7. most beautiful.
8. hottest.
9. tallest.
10. fastest.
11. closest.
12. larger.
13. most dangerous.
14. greatest.
15. most useful.
16. most common.

**ключ 54**

1. We've got enough time to do this work.
2. The work is important enough.
3. He is such a nice man to speak with.
4. She is so beautiful.
5. We bought such a lovely house in the country.

**ключ 55**

1. Jake has got enough friends in other countries. 2. It's difficult enough to live in Russia. 3. We've got enough time to get ready for the classes. 4. I've got enough beer for a company of ten people. 5. He is big enough to stay up so late. 6. The house is large enough for six people. 7. They have enough vegetables to make a large bowl of salad. 8. The book is interesting enough. 9. They have enough oranges for the whole family. 10. It's warm enough in the room to take off the coat.

**ключ 56**

1. dangerous, 2. quickly, 3. bad, 4. Suddenly, 5. careful, 6. heavily, 7. perfectly, 8. quick, 9. badly, 10. loud, 11. careful, 12. angrily, 13. careless, 14. nicely, 15. clearly, 16. angry, 17. slow, 18. slowly, 19. clear, 20. carelessly.

**ключ 57**

1. happily, 2. easily, 3. well, 4. hard, 5. easy, 6. beautiful, 7. fast, 8. hardly, 9. good, 10. nicely.

**ключ 58**

1. well, 2. bad, 3. sweet, 4. brightly, 5. quickly, 6. beautiful. 7. great, 8. easily, 9. delicious, 10. happily, 11. sour, 12. deeply.

**ключ 59**

1. bad, seriously, 2. bitter, 3. tenderly, softly, good, 4. easily, 5. cautiously, nicely, 6. wrongly, 7. incredibly, cynically, 8. Unfortunately, 9. hastily, quickly, unusually, 10. considerably.

**ключ 60**

1. correctly, correct, 2. quickly, quickly, 3. exactly, perfectly, exact, 4. awful, awfully, 5. dangerous, dangerously, dangerous, 6. magnificently, magnificently, 7. beautiful, exactly, perfectly, 8. sensible, sensibly, 9. slowly, slowly, 10. softly, softly, 11. well, well, 12. regularly, strictly, 13. good, well, 14. carefully, careful, 15. easily, 16. interesting, interestingly.

**ключ 61**

1. well, 2. hardly, 3. surely, 4. pleasantly, 5. differently,  
6. bad, 7. nearly, 8. odd, 9. well, 10. safe, 11. clearly,  
12. really.

**ключ 62**

1. such. 2. so. 3. such. 4. so. 5. so. 6. such. 7. so. 8. such.  
9. so. 10. such.

**ключ 63**

1. such. 2. such. 3. so. 4. such. 5. so. 6. so. 7. such. 8. so.  
9. so. 10. such. 11. such. 12. so. 13. so. 14. such. 15. such.  
16. such. 17. so. 18. such. 19. so. 20. so.

**ключ 64**

1. still. 2. still. 3. yet. 4. still. 5. yet. 6. yet. 7. still. 8. still.  
9. still. 10. yet. 11. yet. 12. yet. 13. still. 14. yet.

**ключ 65**

- 1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — a, 8 — b,  
9 — a, 10 — b.

**ключ 66**

1. in. 2. in. 3. at. 4. at. 5. in. 6. in. 7. at. 8. at. 9. at.  
10. in.

**ключ 67**

1. in. 2. on. 3. on. 4. at. 5. in. 6. in. 7. on. 8. on. 9. in.  
10. at.

**ключ 68**

1. in. 2. on. 3. on. 4. in. 5. on. 6. at. 7. on. 8. in. 9. on.  
10. in. 11. on. 12. on. 13. on. 14. at. 15. in.

**люч 69**

1. in. 2. on. 3. in. 4. on. 5. on. 6. in. 7. on. 8. at. 9. in.  
10. in. 11. at. 12. in. 13. at. 14. at. 15. at.

**ключ 70**

1. by. 2. in. 3. in. 4. at. 5. at. 6. to. 7. at. 8. at. 9. at.  
10. to. 11. to. 12. at. 13. in. 14. on. 15. by.

**ключ 71**

1. to. 2. to. 3. at. 4. to. 5. into. 6. to, in. 7. on. 8. into.  
9. into. 10. to. 11. by. 12. to, in. 13. by. 14. at. 15. at.

**ключ 72**

1. in. 2. in. 3. on. 4. at. 5. in. 6. on. 7. in. 8. at. 9. in.  
10. in.

**ключ 73**

1. on. 2. at. 3. at. 4. in. 5. on. 6. in. 7. on. 8. for. 9. on.  
10. in, at. 11. at. 12. in. 13. since. 14. on. 15. on.

**ключ 74**

1. at. 2. in. 3. at. 4. from, till. 5. in. 6. in. 7. for. 8. at.  
9. at. 10. in. 11. in. 12. at. 13. in. 14. until. 15. on.

**ключ 75**

1. since 2. until 3. for 4. for 5. until 6. since 7. since  
8. for 9. since 10. for

**люч 76**

1. at. 2. on. 3. for. 4. during, on. 5. on. 6. at. 7. in. 8. for.  
9. in. 10. in. 11. at. 12. during. 13. at. 14. in. 15. for.

**ключ 77**

1. at. 2. in. 3. into. 4. from. 5. to. 6. with. 7. on. 8. away.  
9. for. 10. about. 11. near. 12. by. 13. over. 14. till. 15. up.  
16. along. 17. off.

**ключ 78**

1. to. 2. from. 3. into. 4. out of. 5. at. 6. from. 7. in.  
8. on. 9. under. 10. across. 11. above. 12. between. 13. in  
front of. 14. behind. 15. around. 16. over. 17. near. 18. in.  
19. in. 20. at. 21. on. 22. from, till. 23. for. 24. during.  
25. after. 26. before. 27. with. 28. for 29. without. 30. in.

**ключ 79**

1. for. 2. for. 3. after. 4. at. 5. at. 6. for. 7. after. 8. for.  
9. after. 10. at.

**ключ 80**

1. at. 2. with. 3. at. 4. by. 5. by. 6. by. 7. by. 8. with.  
9. with. 10. at. 11. by. 12. at. 13. with. 14. at. 15. by.  
16. at. 17. with. 18. by. 19. with. 20. with. 21. with.  
22. with. 23. with. 24. by. 25. with. 26. by. 27. by. 28. at.  
29. with. 30. at.

**ключ 81**

1. at, on. 2. in, of. 3. about, in. 4. in. 5. on. 6. —, at,

with, till. 7. to. 8. from. 9. up, at, in, for, at. 10. with.  
11. in, through, to. 12. of, in. 13. near. 14. on. 15. on.

**ключ 82**

1. to. 2. in. 3. at. 4. about. 5. to. 6. about. 7. to. 8. to.  
9. about. 10. in. 11. to. 12. about. 13. at. 14. in. 15. at.

**ключ 83**

1. at. 2. up. 3. of. 4. of. 5. about. 6. about. 7. of. 8. of.  
9. about. 10. at.

**ключ 84**

1. for. 2. on. 3. of. 4. into. 5. from. 6. on. 7. with. 8. of.  
9. to. 10. against. 11. for. 12. at. 13. of. 14. of. 15. on.  
16. from. 17. with. 18. of. 19. at. 20. with.

**ключ 85**

1. from. 2. with. 3. of. 4. of. 5. with. 6. at. 7. for.  
8. about. 9. of. 10. of. 11. of. 12. at. 13. about. 14. with.  
15. of. 16. of. 17. on. 18. about. 19. to. 20. to, for.

**ключ 86**

1. up. 2. up. 3. into. 4. in. 5. with. 6. to. 7. about.  
8. with. 9. at. 10. up.

**ключ 87**

1. in. 2. on, for. 3. on. 4. of. 5. for. 6. with. 7. to. 8. for.  
9. for. 10. on. 11. in. 12. with. 13. on. 14. for. 15. for.

**ключ 88**

1. on. 2. for. 3. on. 4. on. 5. in. 6. for. 7. on. 8. from.  
9. of. 10. from. 11. on. 12. at. 13. at. 14. for. 15. to. 16. on.  
17. in. 18. to. 19. to. 20. at.

**люч 89**

1. on. 2. with, of. 3. in. 4. of. 5. in. 6. on, in. 7. about,  
in. 8. to. 9. with, of. 10. about, 11. about. 12. with. 13. to.  
14. on. 15. for.

**ключ 90**

— Good morning, how can I help you?  
— Good afternoon, sir. Would it be possible to make  
some travel arrangements **on** behalf of my boss?  
— Certainly, madam. Please have a seat.  
— Fine. Shall I start **with** the first destination?  
— Please.

— Well, on Monday the 21st of March my boss, Mr Taylor that is, needs to be in Paris. At 11 AM he has an appointment with a customer near Courbevoie. I know it takes about three quarters of an hour to get to Courbevoie from Charles de Gaulle.

— I see. So Mr Taylor should land in Paris at around 10 AM.

— At the latest. Checking-out at the airport, collecting luggage, not to mention traffic.

— Yes, you're quite right.

— Would it be possible to catch an early morning flight from Heathrow?

— Let me see. I have the Heathrow flight schedules here on me. Early morning? I'm afraid the first scheduled flight from London is only at 8 AM.

— That late? Is there no earlier flight to Paris?

— Unfortunately not, madam.

— I guess the only solution is to fly down to Paris on Sunday evening then?

— Yes, that's right. But look at it this way: catching the early morning flight on Monday would have meant getting up as early as 4 AM anyway. There's the one-hour difference with continental time, the trip to Birmingham, check-in time, etc.

— I suppose you're right. Let's take a look at the options for Sunday evening.

### **ключ 91**

1. on.
2. in.
3. on.
4. at,
- in.
5. at,
- at,
- in.
6. in.
7. at,
- on.
8. on.
9. in.
10. at,
- on,
- in.

### **ключ 92**

1. off.
2. of.
3. of.
4. off.
5. off.
6. off.
7. off.
8. of.
9. of.
10. off.

### **ключ 93**

1. in.
2. at.
3. in.
4. for.
5. at.
6. of.
7. on.
8. for.
9. to,
- in.
10. about.

### **ключ 94**

1. on.
2. about.
3. to.
4. to.
5. of.
6. on.
7. to.
8. of.
9. for.
10. for.
11. on.
12. from.
13. in,
- in.
14. towards.

15. of, on. 16. of. 17. to. 18. of. 19. of, of. 20. to. 21. for.  
22. to, from. 23. on. 24. on. 25. of.

**ключ 95**

1. learn. 2. learn. 3. learn. 4. studied. 5. find out.  
6. discovered. 7. learnt. 8. brought. 9. take. 10. carry.  
11. dress. 12. put on. 13. wears. 14. dress. 15. wear. 16. wears.

**ключ 96**

1. Let me offer you a drink. 2. Mike suggested that we all (should) go to the Crimea in summer. 3. Who offered to help John? 4. Kate suggested an interesting plan. 5. The hostess offered us a cup of tea. 6. Who was the first to suggest this method of work? 7. Stop talking! 8. Jake told me than he would go to London the next week. 9. She said that she didn't have that book. 10. He speaks French so well, as if he has spent some years in Paris. 11. Mother told me to close the book and go to sleep. 12. Mike said to me, "Stay to dinner". 13. Have you done the dishes yet? 14. Do me a favour, please. 15. Has he made a decision yet? 16. What work is he doing at the moment? 17. He made a promise to come as soon as possible. 18. That's the last attempt that I have ever made.

**ключ 97**

1. offer. 2. suggested. 3. offered. 4. suggested.  
5. offered. 6. to suggest. 7. suggested. 8. offered.

**ключ 98**

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — b, 8 — a,  
9 — a.

**ключ 99**

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — b,  
9 — a, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — b.

**ключ 100**

1 — a, 2 — d, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — b, 8 — a,  
9 — d, 10 — a.

**ключ 101**

1 — a, 2 — c, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — c, 7 — b, 8 — c,  
9 — b, 10 — b.

**ключ 102**

1. do. 2. do. 3. do. 4. made. 5. make, do. 6. make.  
 7. make. 8. do. 9. made. 10. make. 11. makes. 12. make.  
 13. made. 14. made. 15. made.

**ключ 103**

- 1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — b.

**ключ 104**

1. can't. 2. will be able. 3. can. 4. couldn't. 5. will be  
 able to. 6. would be able to. 7. couldn't. 8. were able to.  
 9. can't. 10. can't.

**ключ 105**

1. could. 2. be able. 3. been able. 4. was able. 5. could.  
 6. were able. 7. was able. 8. couldn't. 9. was able. 10. can.  
 11. were able. 12. was able. 13. could. 14. was able.  
 15. weren't able.

**ключ 106**

1. must. 2. has to. 3. must. 4. must. 5. must. 6. must.  
 7. must. 8. have to. 9. must. 10. have to.

**ключ 107**

1. mustn't. 2. mustn't. 3. don't have to. 4. doesn't have  
 to. 5. mustn't. 6. mustn't. 7. doesn't have to. 8. don't  
 have to. 9. mustn't. 10. mustn't. 11. don't have to.  
 12. mustn't.

**ключ 108**

1. must. 2. had to. 3. must. 4. can't, must. 5. have  
 to, mustn't. 6. mustn't. 7. mustn't. 8. can't. 9. mustn't.  
 10. may. 11. must. 12. must. 13. can. 14. don't have to.  
 15. may, mustn't, may. 16. can.

**ключ 109**

1. Can I talk to the General Executive? 2. I must call him  
 tomorrow at five. 3. Jake had to invite them to the party.  
 4. You may take my car. 5. Can you write long letters?  
 6. He had to find another place. 7. The plane is to take off at  
 seven. 8. I was able to call him from San Francisco. 9. I will  
 be allowed to live in this house till January. 10. The lessons  
 are to begin at ten.

**ключ 110**

1. I have to go to Moscow tomorrow. 2. Must you get up so early? 3. I don't have to stay here. 4. We must visit our friends. 5. She must remember it. 6. They mustn't dial the area code. 7. He doesn't have to open the bag. 8. She doesn't have to show you her flat. 9. Must he read this book? 10. He has to call Mary.

**ключ 111**

1. might. 2. may. 3. could. 4. can. 5. can. 6. may not. 7. can't. 8. might not. 9. can. 10. can.

**ключ 112**

1. You can join our team. 2. You'll be able to join the team if you meet special requirements. 3. You must abstain from eating for three weeks. 4. We can't do it. 5. We were to come in three weeks. 6. We were not able to do it. 7. I had to sleep in a couch. 8. I didn't have to sleep in a couch. 9. May I join your team without a trial period? 10. I was allowed to do it without a trial period. 11. You shouldn't go to the local supermarket anymore.

**ключ 113**

1. need. 2. needn't. 3. should. 4. needn't. 5. needn't. 6. need. 7. need. 8. should. 9. need. 10. needn't. 11. needn't. 12. should.

**ключ 114**

1. can. 2. needn't. 3. must. 4. mustn't. 5. mustn't. 6. can't. 7. have to. 8. should. 9. can. 10. don't have to. 11. must. 12. mustn't. 13. must. 14. don't have to. 15. can. 16. must. 17. must. 18. can't. 19. needn't. 20. must.

**ключ 115**

1. We needn't meet any more. 2. We can go to the South. 3. We must discuss how our life will be arranged. 4. Do we have to discuss finances? 5. May I start discussing this question? 6. I have to ask you where you have been. 7. Will I be allowed to do it often? 8. I could not understand what she meant.

**ключ 116**

1. must. 2. must. 3. must. 4. have to. 5. have to. 6. must. 7. must. 8. must. 9. have to. 10. must.

**ключ 117**

1. don't have to. 2. don't have to. 3. mustn't.  
 4. mustn't. 5. doesn't have to. 6. mustn't. 7. doesn't have  
 to. 8. mustn't. 9. doesn't have to. 10. mustn't.

**ключ 118**

1. might not. 2. may not. 3. mustn't. 4. mustn't.  
 5. must. 6. should. 7. could. 8. should. 9. won't be able.  
 10. needn't. 11. could. 12. might. 13. had to. 14. can.  
 15. could.

**ключ 119**

- 1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — b,  
 9 — b, 10 — b.

**ключ 120**

1. would have bought. 2. should have gone. 3. might have  
 gone. 4. might have gone. 5. would have invited. 6. should  
 not have shouted. 7. would have come. 8. should have come.  
 9. might have changed. 10. should not have spent.

**ключ 121**

- 1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — a, 8 — a,  
 9 — b, 10 — a.

**ключ 122**

1. doesn't. 2. don't. 3. doesn't. 4. don't. 5. doesn't.  
 6. doesn't. 7. doesn't. 8. don't. 9. don't. 10. doesn't.  
 11. don't. 12. doesn't. 13. don't. 14. doesn't. 15. don't.  
 16. doesn't. 17. don't. 18. don't. 19. don't. 20. doesn't.

**ключ 123**

1. do. 2. don't. 3. does. 4. don't. 5. don't. 6. don't.  
 7. do. 8. doesn't. 9. don't. 10. don't. 11. do. 12. do. 13. do.  
 14. don't. 15. doesn't. 16. doesn't. 17. does. 18. don't.  
 19. do. 20. don't.

**ключ 124**

1. do. 2. am. 3. don't. 4. do. 5. is. 6. does. 7. does.  
 8. is. 9. don't. 10. don't. 11. do. 12. doesn't. 13. am.  
 14. do. 15. do. 16. is. 17. is. 18. don't. 19. is. 20. is.

**ключ 125**

1. is. 2. has. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. are. 7. has. 8. are. 9. are.  
 10. is.

**ключ 126**

1. has to.
2. have.
3. have to.
4. has.
5. had.
6. have to.
7. have.
8. had to.
9. has.
10. have.

**ключ 127**

1. are.
2. is to.
3. is.
4. are to.
5. am.
6. is to.
7. are.
8. are.
9. is.
10. were.

**ключ 128**

1. was.
2. was.
3. has.
4. didn't.
5. was.
6. didn't.
7. was.
8. was.
9. didn't.
10. have.
11. had, was.
12. was.
13. did.
14. was.
15. had.

**ключ 129**

1. Is there a tea-pot on the table?
2. Do I work from nine to ten?
3. Are we leaving for Hamburg next Saturday?
4. Have I been busy the whole evening?
5. Did my friend study in Sorbonne when he was young?
6. Is it winter?
7. Can I swim in cold water?
8. Did I have to go there in the daytime?
9. Will I show you how to do it?
10. Must you work hard?
11. Didn't she play well that evening?
12. Can't I read English authors in the original?
13. Wasn't I prepared to this sort of questions?

**ключ 130**

1. Is the weather fine?
2. Is her new dress green?
3. Won't he come?
4. Is the church 200 yards away?
5. Does she prefer red?
6. Does he come every week?
7. Is the tall one my boss?
8. Will she come at 5 p.m.?
9. Will he wait for 10 minutes?
10. Did Ray take the thick book?

**ключ 131**

а) вопросы к подлежащему:

1. Who visited me in the hospital yesterday?
2. What fell on the roof of his Pontiac?
3. Who was taken by surprise?
4. Who was able to swim to the shore despite the stormy weather?
5. Who couldn't reach the hammer which lay on the shelf?
6. What was broken into?
7. Who has been cheated by the best friend?
8. Who wrote a letter to BBC?
9. What stopped an hour ago?
10. Who has to stop near the traffic lights?

## б) вопросы к сказуемому:

1. What did John do yesterday? 2. What did a yellow bird do? 3. What happened to me? 4. What was he able to do despite the stormy weather? 5. What couldn't he do? 6. What happened to our bus? 7. What happened to me? 8. What did the girl from Barbados do? 9. What did the clock do an hour ago? 10. What do you have to do near the traffic lights?

## в) вопросы к дополнениям, обстоятельствам:

1. Who (Whom) did John visit in the hospital yesterday? When did John visit me in the hospital? 2. Where did a yellow bird fall? 3. What was I taken by? 4. Where was he able to swim to despite the stormy weather? 5. What couldn't he reach? 7. Who (Whom) have I been cheated by? 8. What did the girl from Barbados write to BBC? Where did a girl from Barbados write a letter to? 9. When did the clock stop? 10. Where do you have to stop?

**ключ 132**

## а) общие вопросы:

1. Is there a tea-pot on the table? 2. Are there any flowers in the vase? 3. Are there any English books on the shelf? 4. Is there anybody in the garden? 5. Is there any milk in the jug? 6. Are there any mistakes in your test? 7. Is there any ink in your pen? 8. Are there any pictures on the wall of the room? 9. Is there any coffee in the cup? 10. Are there six continents in the world? 11. Are there any flowers in the garden? 12. Is there anything in the box? 13. Are there any new words in the text? 14. Is there any snow in the forest?

## б) специальные:

1. What is there on the table? 2. What is there in the vase? 3. What is there on the shelf? 4. Who is there in the garden? 5. How much milk is there in the jug? 6. How many mistakes are there in your test? 7. How much ink is there in your pen? 8. What is there on the wall of the room? 9. What is there in the cup? 10. How many continents are there in the world? 11. How many flowers are there in the garden? 12. What is there in the box? 13. How many new

words are there in the text? 14. How much snow is there in the forest?

**ключ 133**

1. who. 2. where. 3. how. 4. when. 5. how. 6. who.  
7. where. 8. how. 9. when. 10. where. 11. what. 12. what.  
13. who. 14. what. 15. when. 16. how 17. what. 18. where.  
19. who. 20. where. 21. what. 22. what. 23. who. 24. how.  
25. what. 26. when. 27. where. 28. where. 29. where  
30. what. 31. why. 32. who. 33. how. 34. whose. 35. when.  
36. where. 37. what. 38. how. 39. how. 40. what. 41. who.  
42. whose. 43. when. 44. what. 45. what. 46. where.  
47. what. 48. how. 49. what. 50. where. 51. when. 52. how.  
53. what. 54. who. 55. how. 56. what. 57. why. 58. what.  
59. where. 60. where.

**ключ 134**

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — b, 8 — b,  
9 — b, 10 — a.

**ключ 135**

1 — c, 2 — f, 3 — h, 4 — a, 5 — d, 6 — g, 7 — b, 8 — e.

**ключ 136**

1. what. 2. what. 3. when. 4. what. 5. where. 6. when.  
7. where. 8. what. 9. where. 10. what.

**ключ 137**

1. how. 2. which. 3. how. 4. what. 5. what. 6. which.  
7. what. 8. how. 9. which. 10. which. 11. which. 12. what.  
13. which. 14. how. 15. what. 16. which. 17. how.  
18. which. 19. what. 20. what.

**ключ 138**

2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9.

**ключ 139**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — c, 8 — a,  
9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — c, 12 — a.

**ключ 140**

1. What is there? Whose pen is there? Where is Mary's pen?  
2. Who likes classical music? What does she do? What  
does she like? What music does she like?

3. Who is 15? Whose son is 15? How old is his son?
4. Who answered politely? What did he do? How did he answer?
5. Who will come tomorrow? What will he do? When will he come?
6. Who is there? Where are the 3 secretaries? How many secretaries are there?
7. Who has got a little fruit juice? What has the girl got? What juice has the girl got?
8. Who paid 10 pounds? What did they do? How much did they pay?
9. Who came a week ago? What did she do? When did she come?
10. Who drives at 60 m.p.h? What does he do? How fast does he drive?
11. What was 3 feet deep? How deep was the water?
12. Who was 6 feet tall? How tall was the man?
13. What is 5' by 10'? How big the picture is?
14. What is hers? Whose are the small ones? What size are the ones?
15. Who's been there 3 times? How many times have they been there? Where have they been 3 times?
16. Who used the fork to open the box? What did he do? What did he use? What did he use the fork for? What did he use to open with the fork?
17. Who has bought a new typewriter? What has she done? What has she bought? What typewriter has she bought?
18. Who will come with his daughter? What will he do? Who will he come with? Whose daughter will he come with?
19. Who is tall and thin? How tall is she? How thin is she?
20. What is about 10 miles long? How long is the road?

**КЛЮЧ 141**

1. How long did World War II last? 2. What do scientists believe? 3. How long does it take the Earth to orbit the sun? 4. How much does 762 divided by 3 make?
5. Who wrote *Les Misérables*? 6. Which city does the Sugar-Loaf Mountain overlook? 7. With which game do we

associate bishops and knights? 8. What does inflammable mean? 9. In which city does the Mormon Church have its headquarters? 10. What does the Richter scale measure? 11. What was John Constable? 12. In which country did the October Revolution take place? 13. Which year will be the next leap year? 14. On which street did Sherlock Holmes live? 15. Which country lies between France and Spain?

**Ключ 142**

1. I like my tea with cream, don't I? 2. He decided to go to the theatre, didn't he? 3. John had to walk to the village, didn't he? 4. Although the weather was fine they decided to stay at home, didn't they? 5. Last winter our class visited Rome, didn't it? 6. I'm used to drinking a glass of milk before going to bed, am I not (aren't I)? 7. We were invited to stay at the castle for a fortnight, weren't we? 8. I'm fond of opera, am I not (aren't I)? 9. We are going to Moscow with my brother today, aren't we? 10. If I don't pass the exams I'll try to do it again next time, won't I?

**Ключ 143**

1. aren't you. 2. are you. 3. doesn't she. 4. do they. 5. can they. 6. won't you. 7. will he. 8. hasn't he. 9. aren't we. 10. shall we. 11. will you. 12. didn't she. 13. didn't he. 14. haven't we. 15. would she. 16. aren't you. 17. do you. 18. haven't we. 19. hasn't it. 20. do I. 21. will he. 22. are you. 23. do you. 24. isn't he. 25. would you.

**Ключ 144**

1 — e, 2 — h, 3 — c, 4 — i, 5 — f, 6 — j, 7 — a, 8 — g, 9 — d, 10 — b.

**Ключ 145**

1 — e, 2 — h, 3 — d, 4 — j, 5 — i, 6 — a, 7 — c, 8 — g, 9 — b, 10 — f.

**Ключ 146**

1. won't it. 2. mustn't it. 3. will it. 4. doesn't he. 5. didn't we. 6. isn't it. 7. doesn't she. 8. hasn't she. 9. doesn't it. 10. mustn't (aren't) you. 11. didn't he. 12. will he. 13. shouldn't he. 14. don't they. 15. am I not

(aren't I, ain't I). 16. didn't you. 17. did you. 18. won't we.  
19. is he. 20. isn't there.

**Ключ 147**

1. He called you, didn't he? 2. You came from Australia, didn't you? 3. You are having dinner, aren't you? 4. They will stay in your house, won't they? 5. You want to book a room, don't you? 6. You are afraid, aren't you? 7. He is leaving for America, isn't he? 8. She can't come on Saturday, can she? 9. They are not reading now, are they? 10. He hasn't lost the letter, has he?

**Ключ 148**

1. Do I like my tea with cream or milk? 2. Did he decide to go to the theatre or to the cinema? 3. Did John have to walk to the village or to the city? 4. Did they decide to stay at home or to go to the country? 5. Did our class visit Rome or Paris last winter? 6. Am I used to drinking a glass of milk or a cup of tea before going to bed? 7. Were we invited to stay at the castle or in the hotel for a fortnight? 8. Am I fond of opera or ballet? 9. Are we going to Moscow or to Petersburg with my brother today? 10. Will I try to pass the exams again next year or a year after if I don't do it now?

**Ключ 149**

1. Doesn't the old man live with his wife? 2. Doesn't he work at night and sleep in the daytime? 3. Isn't he sleeping now? 4. Didn't I first meet George a month ago? 5. Haven't I met him three times since then? 6. Doesn't he usually go to bed before midnight? 7. Haven't we done a lot of work this year? 8. Wasn't my brother doing the crossword in the newspaper? 9. Doesn't he want to buy a car? 10. Won't we go to the theatre in the evening? 11. Mustn't he eat a good dinner today?

**Ключ 150**

1. Hasn't he repaired the video? 2. Weren't you reading yesterday at five? 3. Don't they know him? 4. Didn't she meet him last year? 5. Can't I call my partner? 6. Can't you answer the telephone call? 7. Won't he go to Moscow tomorrow? 8. Haven't they finished their homework when

Father came home? 9. Haven't you booked a room in the hotel? 10. Don't you have to get up early?

**Ключ 151**

1. don't have.
2. doesn't sew.
3. don't hate.
4. doesn't like.
5. don't watch.
6. don't like.
7. doesn't want.
8. aren't.
9. don't get.
10. isn't.
11. am not.
12. doesn't start.
13. don't have.
14. isn't.
15. doesn't wash.
16. hasn't got.
17. isn't.
18. aren't.
19. doesn't buy.
20. don't play.

**Ключ 152**

1. They don't wash the car.
2. I don't get up early.
3. They don't walk to school.
4. Jim doesn't eat an orange.
5. My sister doesn't listen to her new CD.
6. Ann doesn't clean her shoes.
7. Henry doesn't climb the tree.
8. They aren't at the cinema.
9. We don't like pizza.
10. Gary and Peter don't go to the party.
11. My parents don't work in a restaurant.
12. We don't like our uncle.
13. She doesn't sing her favourite song.
14. Bill doesn't read a book.
15. Mary doesn't go to the zoo.
16. Peter doesn't go to the party.
17. His schoolbag isn't brown.
18. Mary can't ski.
19. We don't meet our friends.
20. The teacher doesn't hand out the books.
21. Pat isn't a clever boy.
22. The monkey doesn't take the banana.
23. Tony isn't hungry.
24. Tim hasn't got a brother.
25. They aren't at Sarah's party.
26. You don't like apples.
27. Winter doesn't begin in December.
28. They aren't at home.
29. Tom can't play football.
30. My mother doesn't speak Spanish.
31. They can't dance.
32. I don't like good books.
33. We don't live in a big city.
34. I can't play the guitar.
35. They aren't cool.
36. We aren't pen friends.
37. The parrot doesn't eat apples.
38. She isn't Austrian.
39. Brad doesn't listen to the radio.
40. Elephants don't eat grass.
41. I'm not (I aren't, I ain't) good at school.
42. They don't go to school by bus.
43. Henry doesn't do his homework.
44. Simon doesn't read comics.
45. Sally doesn't smoke.

**Ключ 153**

1. She doesn't play soccer every week.
2. He doesn't hate all sports.
3. I don't wash my hair twice a week.
4. You don't smoke too much.
5. They don't swim twice a week.

6. He can't speak three languages. 7. I won't have another whiskey. 8. I'm not having a bath at the moment. 9. Don't ring me later back. 10. They don't like cycling. 11. Don't you know the new teacher of Geography? 12. We don't come to school on foot. 13. She isn't reading a novel. 14. Aren't you cheating on her? 15. They aren't visiting us next week. 16. I won't help you. 17. Flemish scientists didn't develop a medicine to cure malaria last year. 18. Cameron Diaz isn't in the swimming pool. She hasn't been swimming the whole day. 19. The journalist didn't reveal the truth about the Clinton family. 20. I'm not caught up in a whirlwind of success. 21. My parents haven't lived in Bath for ages. 22. I didn't start smoking as a kid. 23. People shouldn't learn from Beckham instead of talking him down. 24. She didn't know him from High School. 25. I didn't have the opportunity to visit Disneyland last year. 26. Garfield doesn't love Mondays. 27. I haven't been feeling really exhausted lately. 28. Ozzy Osbourne didn't use to drink on a regular basis. 29. They weren't married for two years. 30. Rio Ferdinand wasn't called Bart Simpson at school.

**КЛЮЧ 154**

1. We can't come to your party. 2. Cliff wouldn't like a job in advertising. 3. Herbert isn't worried about his job. 4. The Rocky Mountains aren't in Africa. 5. The hotel rooms weren't very big. 6. Frankie wasn't late this morning. 7. You can't see Big Ben from this window. 8. There wasn't any snow on the grass this morning. 9. I couldn't drive when I was 16. 10. I'm not tired and sleepy. 11. You don't know the answer. 12. He doesn't have breakfast at 8 o'clock. 13. He didn't have breakfast at 7 o'clock yesterday. 14. Jane doesn't wear jeans. 15. The flowers don't look fresh. 16. We don't live in London. 17. The bus didn't leave 10 minutes ago. 18. I don't go to church on Sundays. 19. You don't make very bad coffee. 20. Teenagers don't lie in bed all day.

**КЛЮЧ 155**

1. talk. 2. collects. 3. buy. 4. hide. 5. goes. 6. play. 7. goes. 8. calls. 9. sit. 10. says. 11. helps. 12. lives. 13. eat. 14. has. 15. am.

**ключ 156**

1. watch. 2. are. 3. washes. 4. has. 5. buys. 6. play. 7. is.  
 8. am. 9. have. 10. does. 11. watches. 12. like. 13. studies.  
 14. goes. 15. drive.

**ключ 157**

1. Does Peter go to the party? 2. Is his schoolbag brown? 3. Can Mary ski? 4. Do we meet our friends? 5. Does the teacher hand out the books? 6. Is Pat a clever boy? 7. Does the monkey take the banana? 8. Is Tony hungry? 9. Has Tim got a brother? 10. Are they at Sarah's party? 11. Do you like apples? 12. Does winter begin in December? 13. Are they at home? 14. Can Tom play football? 15. Does my mother speak Spanish? 16. Does he go to school? 17. Does she want an ice cream? 18. Are we ready? 19. Do lions eat meat? 20. Can Donald skate? 21. Does Tamara like sweets? 22. Is the cat on the chair? 23. Does Pam want another T-shirt? 24. Does Mother iron my shirt? 25. Do they listen to the teacher? 26. Do I like black shoes? 27. Do we run to school? 28. Is it raining? 29. Do they talk about stickers? 30. Does she help Roger? 31. Can they dance? 32. Do I like good books? 33. Do we live in a big city? 34. Can I play the guitar? 35. Are they cool? 36. Are we pen friends? 37. Does the parrot eat apples? 38. Are they Austrian? 39. Does Brad listen to the radio? 40. Do elephants eat grass? 41. Am I good at school? 42. Do they go to school by bus? 43. Does Henry do his homework? 44. Does Simon read comics? 45. Does Sally smoke?

**ключ 158**

к подлежащему:

1. Who eats bread? 2. Who jumps high? 3. Who jumps low? 4. Who likes apples? 5. Who likes oranges?

к сказуемому:

1. What do they do? 2. What does he do? 3. What do I do? 4. What does she do? 5. What do you do?

к дополнению:

1. What does Jake take from the garage? 2. What do we pay? 3. Who do they visit in the hospital? 4. What does Julia read?

Вопрос к прямому и косвенному дополнениям:

1. Who does he give his pen? 2. What does he gives me?  
 к обстоятельству:  
 1. Where does he swim? 2. Where do they work?  
 3. Where does she work? 4. Where do they change cash?  
 5. Where do we pay?

**ключ 159**

1. Who is from Russia? Where are they from?  
 2. Who's got a business passport? What have I got?  
 3. Who has got an invitation from an engineering company?  
 What has he got? Who has he got an invitation from?  
 4. Who is with his wife? Who is he with?  
 5. What is there? Whose dogs are there?  
 6. Who's got a contract with Pepsico? What have I got?  
 Who have I got a contract with?  
 7. Who can swim in the river? What can I do? Where  
 can I swim?  
 8. What are we?  
 9. Who's got a knife? What has he got?  
 10. Who is their brother? Whose brother is Jake?

**ключ 160**

1. am. 2. is. 3. are. 4. are. 5. am. 6. is. 7. are. 8. is.  
 9. are. 10. are.

**ключ 161**

1. What are you doing now? — I am reading. 2. Who is standing at the window? — My friend is. 3. He is sitting at the table and reading a book. 4. I usually read in the evening, but today I am watching TV. 5. Who is talking over the telephone at present? — I am. 6. Are you going to work? — No, I am not. 7. Who is going to work? — Jake is. 8. Where are you going? — I'm going to the station. 9. Who is swimming in the river? — My partner is. 10. Are you drinking tea? — No, I'm drinking coffee.

**ключ 162**

1. Who is opening my bag? What is the officer doing?  
 What is the officer opening? Whose bag is the officer  
 opening?  
 2. Who is visiting her friends in Ohio now? What is  
 Carol doing now? Who is Carol visiting in Ohio now?

3. Who is reading a book about Australia at present?  
What is he doing at present? What is he reading at present?  
What book is he reading at present?

4. Who is taking her to see our partners in Canada?  
What are we doing? Where are we taking her? Who are we  
taking her to see? Whose partners are we taking her to see?

5. Who is calling my wife? What am I doing? Who am  
I calling?

6. Who is talking with his friend? What is Maurice  
doing? Who is Maurice talking with? Whose friend is  
Maurice talking with?

7. Who is staying at the Hilton in Toronto at the  
moment? What are they doing at the moment? Where are  
they staying at the moment? What hotel are they staying  
at?

8. Who is dialling the wrong telephone number? What  
is she doing? What is she dialling? What number is she  
dialling?

9. Who is booking a room for me in the Holiday Inn  
Hotel? What are they doing? What are they booking for me  
in the Holiday Inn Hotel? Who are they booking a room for  
in the Holiday Inn Hotel? Where are they booking a room  
for me? What hotel are they booking a room for me in?

10. What is leaving the city now? What is the train  
doing? What is the train leaving?

### ключ 163

1. I am taking her out now. 2. At present we are reading  
newspapers. 3. She is going to the cinema at the moment.  
4. They are showing their town to their friends now. 5. He  
is staying in the hotel at the moment. 6. I am visiting my  
partner in Canada now. 7. He is swimming in the river at  
the moment. 8. They are drinking their tea at present.  
9. The bus is leaving the station at the moment. 10. She is  
paying in cash now.

### ключ 164

1. is going. 2. is drinking. 3. am swimming. 4. is  
washing. 5. is drinking. 6. are dancing. 7. are running.  
8. are writing. 9. is cooking. 10. is eating. 11. are watching.  
12. are having. 13. is driving. 14. are swimming. 15. are

eating. 16. is writing. 17. is raining. 18. is playing. 19. am not listening, am having. 20. am learning. 21. is not raining, is shining. 22. am watching.

**ключ 165**

Debbie and her friends **are playing** in Debbie's garden. They **are playing** football. Mrs Baker **is reading** a book. Mr Baker **is working** in the garden. Nick **is listening** to a cassette. Trundle and Marmalade **are sitting** on Mrs Baker's chair. Now Nick **is cleaning** his bike. Nick: "Debbie, help me, please." But Debbie has got no time: "I **am reading** a book for school. Ask your friend."

**ключ 166**

Sally and her friends **are playing** in the garden. They **are acting** for a video. Mrs Snow **is reading** a book. Mr Baker **is working** in the garden. Dave **is listening** to a CD. Trundle and Marmalade **are cleaning** their cages. Ben's friend **is riding** his bike.

**ключ 167**

1. Every Monday Sally **drives** her kids to football practice. 2. Usually, I **work** as a secretary at ABT, but this summer I **am studying** French at a language school in Paris. That is why I am in Paris. 3. Shhhhhh! Be quiet! John **is sleeping**. 4. Don't forget to take your umbrella. It **is raining**. 5. I hate living in Seattle because it always **rains**. 6. I'm sorry I can't hear what you **say** because everybody **is talking** so loudly. 7. Justin **is currently writing** a book about his adventures in Tibet. 8. I'm sorry, I can't come over for dinner tonight, as I **am going** to a movie tonight with some friends. 9. The business cards **are normally** printed by a company in New York. Their prices **are** inexpensive, yet the quality of their work is quite good. 10. This delicious chocolate **is** made by a small chocolatier in Zurich, Switzerland.

**ключ 168**

1. Today **is** the second day of my trek around Mount Annapurna. I am exhausted and my legs **are shaking**; I just hope I am able to complete the trek. My feet **are really killing** me and my toes **are bleeding**, but I **still want** to continue.

2. Nepal is a fascinating country, but I have a great deal to learn. Everything **is** so different, and I **am trying** to adapt to the new way of life here. I **am learning** a little bit of the language to make communication easier; unfortunately, I **do not learn** foreign languages quickly. Although I **do not understand** much yet, I believe that I **am gradually improving**.

3. I **am currently travelling** with Liam, a student from Leeds University in England. He **is** a nice guy, but impatient. He **always walks** ahead of me and **complains** that I am too slow. I **do** my best to keep up with him, but he is younger and stronger than I am. Maybe, I am just feeling sorry for myself because I am getting old.

4. Right now, Liam **is sitting** with the owner of the inn. They **are discussing** the differences between life in England and life in Nepal. I **don't know** the real name of the owner, but everybody **just calls** him Tam. Tam **speaks** English very well and he **is trying** to teach Liam some words in Nepali. Every time Tam **says** a new word, Liam **is trying** to repeat it. Unfortunately, Liam **also seems** to have difficulty (in) learning foreign languages. I just hope we don't get lost and have to ask for directions.

#### **ключ 169**

1. buys.
2. is closing.
3. throw.
4. is carrying.
5. is looking.
6. goes.
7. am counting.
8. opens.
9. forgets.
10. is talking.
11. go.
12. put.
13. is closing.
14. play.
15. is taking.

#### **ключ 170**

1. are going.
2. eats.
3. jumps.
4. are wearing.
5. plays.
6. is waiting.
7. helps.
8. eat.
9. is playing.
10. washes.
11. rings.
12. bring.
13. is wearing.
14. are throwing.
15. is walking.

#### **ключ 171**

1. is crying.
2. has.
3. walk, are taking.
4. am cleaning.
5. drink.
6. is playing.
7. am painting.
8. learn.
9. am learning.
10. goes.
11. are eating.
12. plays.
13. eat.
14. is watching.
15. are reading.

**Ключ 172**

1. is watering. 2. are singing. 3. comes. 4. goes. 5. are playing. 6. drinks. 7. write. 8. is doing. 9. does. 10. run. 11. sleeps. 12. is singing.

**Ключ 173**

1. play. 2. is finishing. 3. are enjoying. 4. prefer. 5. know. 6. is waiting. 7. am interviewing. 8. works. 9. is talking. 10. seems.

**Ключ 174**

Marc: Hi Julie. Is Don there?

Julie: He can't come to the phone. He's in the garden. He is **planting** some flowers.

Marc: But it is **raining**!

Julie: So what? Don always **plants** flowers on rainy days. It's perfect weather for planting.

Marc: I suppose you're right. Maybe you can help me. I'm sure you **know** a lot about cars.

Julie: Well, that **depends**. Why? Are you going to buy a car?

Marc: Yes, I am. I **don't have** much money, so it has to be a used car. Any suggestions?

Julie: You have to be more precise. First of all, tell me how much money you **want** to spend.

Marc: About three thousand dollars. I want a small, economical car that **requires** little maintenance.

Julie: Three thousand dollars! It's not much, but you can probably find a used Honda Civic for that price. It's a very dependable car. My friend Natasha **has** an old Honda Civic and she's very happy with it.

Marc: OK. I don't suppose she **wants** to sell it.

Julie: No, but you can find one very easily. But maybe you should speak to Don. He is **coming** into the house now. Hey, Don, Marc's on the phone. He wants to buy a used car.

Don: Hey, Marc. How's it going? Is it true that you **are looking** for a used car?

Marc: Sure is. I **need** a car to get a job. Any suggestions?

Don: My brother Bill is **selling** his car. It's a 94 Honda Civic.

Marc: Sounds interesting. I suppose he **is buying** a new car?

Don: No. Lucky him! He **is changing** jobs and with his new job he gets a company car.

Marc: Do you know how much he **is asking** for his Civic?

Don: No, but I can ask him this evening. Julie and I **are going** out to dinner with him and his wife.

Marc: Perfect. One other thing. I **am organizing** a party next Friday to celebrate Jane's 21st. birthday. Can you and Julie come?

Don: I'm free, but I think Julie **is going** to a show with friends. Let me talk to her about it and I'll call you back. OK.

Marc: OK. Talk to you later.

### **Ключ 175**

1. been
2. broken
3. begun
4. brought
5. bought
6. cost
7. come
8. dealt
9. done
10. drunk
11. eaten
12. fallen
13. felt
14. found
15. got
16. given
17. gone
18. had
19. heard
20. hurt
21. known
22. learnt
23. left
24. lost
25. let
26. lain
27. made
28. met
29. paid
30. put
31. read
32. run
33. seen
34. shone
35. shown
36. sat
37. spoken
38. swum
39. taken
40. taught
41. told
42. thought
43. understood
44. won
45. written

### **Ключ 176**

1. has played.
2. has read.
3. have found.
4. have had.
5. has won.
6. has lost.
7. has made.
8. have brought.
9. have bought.
10. has washed.

### **Ключ 177**

1. Have John and Richard just gone away? Who has just gone away? What have John and Richard done? Where have John and Richard just gone?

2. Has she answered Jake's letter yet? Who has answered Jake's letter? Whose letter has she answered?

3. Have I not seen him for three years? Who has not seen him for three years? Who have I not seen for three years? How long have I not seen him?

4. Have I been here three times before? Who has been here three times before? What have I done? Where have I been? How many times have I been here?

5. Has Mike bought a new car yet? Who has bought a new car? What has Mike done? What has Mike bought? What sort of a car has Mike bought?

6. Hasn't Jake come from the theatre yet? Who hasn't come from the theatre yet? Where hasn't Jake come from yet? What hasn't Jake done yet?

7. Has the film just begun? What has just begun?

8. Haven't they been here since 1997? Who hasn't been here since 1997? Since when haven't they been here?

9. Have I booked a room in the hotel? Who has booked a room in the hotel? What have I done? What have I booked? Where have I booked a room?

10. Has Jake shown the visitors his town? Who has shown the visitors his town? What has Jake shown the visitors? Who has Jake shown his town? Whose town has Jake shown the visitors?

#### **Ключ 178**

1. has made. 2. has bought. 3. have not fed. 4. have got.  
 5. has not found. 6. have not done. 7. has had. 8. has not finished. 9. has Julia been. 10. have you made. 11. has tidied up, has not washed. 12. has bought, has not made.

#### **Ключ 179**

Have you ever **been** to New York? No I've never **travelled** there. In fact I've just **come** back from that city, and I've **spent** at least six weeks there. Have you **gone up** to the top of the Empire State Building? No, I **have not** yet. I haven't **taken** the ferry to Ellis Island either, though I have **had** dinner at Sardi's and have been **taken** to a Broadway show.

#### **Ключ 180**

1. for. 2. since. 3. for. 4. for. 5. for. 6. since. 7. since.  
 8. for. 9. since. 10. for. 11. since. 12. for. 13. for. 14. for.  
 15. since. 26. since. 27. since. 28. for. 29. since. 30. since.  
 31. for. 32. for. 33. for. 34. since. 35. for. 36. since.  
 37. for. 38. since. 39. for. 40. for.

#### **Ключ 181**

— Have you **finished** that report yet?

— Sorry, Simon, I **have not**. I've **been** very busy, you know. I've **produced** figures for the budget forecast for

Head Office. I've **been** ill as well. Well I haven't exactly **slept** either, you know. I've never **had** as much work on as at present. I haven't **had** a weekend off for months. It's as I've just **said**. I haven't **had** time to do it yet.

**ключ 182**

1. has been digging, has not found. 2. has shown.
3. have known. 4. have been planting. 5. have never asked.
6. have been doing, have not found. 7. have been using, has run.
8. has decided. 9. have been searching. 10. has been writing, has written.

**ключ 183**

1. have been making, have you made, have made. 2. has eaten.
3. have you been doing, have been picking, have you picked, have picked. 4. has been making. 5. have been cleaning, have not cleaned.
6. have you been, have been pumping, have pumped. 7. have you heard, have known.
8. you have been talking, have you been helping, has he been helping. 9. have you been making, have lost, have been trying, have been throwing.
10. haven't you brought, have you not written. 11. have been doing, have not finished, have done.
12. has just sold, have been painting, have not sold.
13. have you done, has just gone. 14. has been collecting, has collected.
15. has been standing, has already gone.

**ключ 184**

1. I've been writing this letter all morning, but I haven't written it yet.
2. I have repaired your car.
3. I have been repairing it since last week.
4. We've been cooking dinner since early in the morning, but we haven't done anything yet.
5. What have you been doing since 10 o'clock? — I've been reading a book.
6. Have you done what you had to do?
7. Where have you been working since last year?
8. Who has been using my computer?
9. You've been speaking with this woman for four hours.
10. Who has been speaking over the telephone?

**ключ 185**

1. has been writing, has not finished.
2. has been looking, has not found.
3. has been waiting, has not arrived.

4. has been playing. 5. has not finished, has been working.  
 6. has not come, has been shopping. 7. has been making,  
 have cleaned. 8. has been drawing, has not finished. 9. has  
 been waiting, has not arrived. 10. has been knitting, has  
 not finished. 11. has been raining, has not stopped. 12. has  
 been making, has not found.

**ключ 186**

1. was/were. 2. broke. 3. began. 4. brought. 5. bought.  
 6. could. 7. cost. 8. came. 9. dealt. 10. did. 11. drank. 12. ate.  
 13. fell. 14. felt. 15. found. 16. got. 17. gave. 18. went.  
 19. had. 20. heard. 21. hurt. 22. knew. 23. learnt. 24. left.  
 25. lost. 26. let. 27. lay. 28. made. 29. met. 30. paid.  
 31. put. 32. read. 33. ran. 34. saw. 35. shone. 36. showed.  
 37. sat. 38. spoke. 39. swam. 40. took. 41. taught. 42. told.  
 43. thought. 44. understood. 45. won. 46. wrote.

**ключ 187**

1. I had to stay here for two days last week. 2. Jane could  
 swim in this river when she was young. 3. I had to call San-  
 Francisco yesterday. 4. We could show you our house last  
 month. 5. Dr Brown could see you yesterday. 6. They had  
 to go to bed at ten yesterday. 7. We had to book a room  
 with a bath a week ago. 8. You could dial it direct last year.  
 9. Jane had to get up early yesterday. 10. We could read  
 English books when we were young.

**ключ 188**

1. were. 2. did not live. 3. lived. 4. flew, swam. 5. did  
 not eat, ate. 6. had. 7. drank, did not drink. 8. spent, did  
 not spend. 9. saw, did not see. 10. swam, did not swim.

**ключ 189**

1. watched. 2. cleaned. 3. smoked. 4. started, ended.  
 5. happened. 6. wanted. 7. lived. 8. enjoyed. 9. rained.  
 10. opened. 11. played. 12. died.

**ключ 190**

1. Was Mary in the street at six a.m.? 2. Did Jake  
 come to the supermarket at 5 p.m.? 3. Were they in their  
 apartment when the police came? 4. Did he have to learn  
 100 words a day? 5. Did we lose a lot of time yesterday?

6. Were we in the supermarket when the rain began?
7. Did Mary run to see her best friend at the museum?
8. Did he show them their house last week? 9. Did bed and breakfast at this hotel cost 50 dollars per night last year? 10. Did the customs officer have to examine Mr Brown's bag? 11. Could we meet them at the station last Thursday? 12. Did Mr Smith eat five apples at breakfast? 13. Did they have to buy a new car on Tuesday? 14. Could I find friends in Australia last year? 15. Did Jake lose an important paper in the office? 16. Did Mary have to stay at her friends' house? 17. Did they have dinner after Jake came from work? 18. Was Mr Smith a General Executive of the company five years ago? 19. Could I eat a lot of oranges when I was younger? 20. Did we have to turn at the traffic lights?

**КЛЮЧ 191**

1. Who did I meet? 2. What time did Harry arrive?
3. Who did I see yesterday? 4. What did they want?
5. What time did the meeting finish? 6. Why did Pat go home early? 7. What did we have for dinner? 8. How much did it cost? 9. What did he buy? 10. What did we eat?

**КЛЮЧ 192**

1. Where was she when the police came? 2. When were we in Africa? 3. Who was in America last month? 4. Were they in the office when the boss called? 5. Is she beautiful?
6. Who had to buy this car? 7. Where did I have to stay?
8. Were they in Moscow last week? 9. Who was late for the film? 10. When did Jake have to get up on Friday?
11. Whose house did we have to show you? 12. Who could speak to the boss yesterday? 13. Where could I call you from? 14. Who had to go to bed at ten? 15. Who left Russia last year? 16. When did he go to the hospital? 17. Where is he now? 18. Who did they visit in San Francisco?
19. Where did I have to live when I was young? 20. Whose telephone number did Mary give me?

**КЛЮЧ 193**

1. Was she beautiful when she was young? Who was beautiful when she was young? When was she beautiful?

2. Were they in Moscow last Friday? Who was in Moscow last Friday? When were they in Moscow?

3. Was I late for the classes? Who was late for the classes? What was I late for?

4. Was he in the supermarket when the police came? Who was in the supermarket when the police came? Where was he when the police came? When was he in the supermarket? Who came when he was in the supermarket?

5. Were we on holiday in Africa in September? Who was on holiday in Africa in September? Where were we in September? When were we on holiday?

#### **ключ 194**

1. Did I have to see my friend yesterday? Who had to see my friend yesterday? What did I have to do yesterday? Who did I have to see yesterday? Whose friend did I have to see yesterday? When did I have to see my friend?

2. Could Jane phone you from San Francisco? Who could phone you from San Francisco? What could Jane do? Who could Jane phone from San Francisco? Where could Jane phone you from?

3. Did I have to stay in bed? Who had to stay in bed? What did I have to do? Where did I have to stay?

4. Could we show you our house? Who could show you our house? What could we show you? Who could we show our house? Whose house could we show you?

5. Could Dr Brown visit you yesterday? Who could visit you yesterday? Who could Dr Brown visit yesterday? What could Dr Brown do yesterday? When could Dr Brown visit you?

6. Did they have to go to bed at 8 p.m.? Who had to go to bed at 8 p.m.? Where did they have to go at 8 p.m.? When did they have to go to bed?

7. Did we have to find a room with a bath? Who had to find a room with a bath? What did we have to do? What did we have to find? What sort of a room did we have to find?

8. Could you put me through? Who could put me through? What could you do?

9. Did Jane have to get up early last Monday? Who had to get up early last Monday? What did Jane have

to do early last Monday? When did Jane have to get up early?

10. Could we speak to the General Executive yesterday? Who could speak to the General Executive yesterday? What could we do? Who could we speak to? When could we speak to the General Executive?

### **Ключ 195**

1. Did I buy a new car yesterday? Who bought a new car yesterday? What did I buy yesterday? When did I buy a new car? What car did I buy yesterday?

2. Did I book a room in this hotel? Who booked a room in this hotel? What did I book in this hotel? Where did I book a room?

3. Did Jake invite Mary to the cinema yesterday? Who invited Mary to the cinema yesterday? Who did Jake invite to the cinema yesterday? Where did Jake invite Mary to? When did Jake invite Mary to the cinema?

4. Did I live in Canada when I was young? Who lived in Canada when they were young? Where did I live when I was young? When did I live in Canada?

5. Did we leave Russia last year? Who left Russia last year? What country did we leave last year? When did we leave Russia?

6. Did they visit their friends last summer? Who visited their friends last summer? Who did they visit last summer? Whose friends did they visit last summer? When did they visit their friends?

7. Did he speak to the boss over the telephone on Friday? Who spoke to the boss over the telephone on Friday? Who did he speak to over the telephone on Friday? When did he speak to the boss over the telephone?

8. Did Mary give Jake her telephone number? Who gave Jake her telephone number? Who did Mary give her telephone number? What did Mary give Jake?

### **Ключ 196**

1. went.
2. got.
3. lost.
4. wrote.
5. met.
6. read.
7. came.
8. went.
9. had.
10. bought.
11. ate.
12. did.
13. took.
14. left.

**ключ 197**

1. won.
2. could.
3. had.
4. went.
5. ran.
6. could.
7. had.
8. wanted.
9. began.
10. were.
11. ate.
12. had.
13. wanted.
14. closed.
15. had to.
16. could.
17. liked.
18. had.
19. wrote.
20. opened.

**ключ 198**

1. She wrote to me from America.
2. We left Russia last year.
3. I was sitting and thinking about this book.
4. We showed them our city.
5. Jake hurt his leg in the accident.
6. She read this book last year.
7. I paid one hundred thousand dollars for the new apartment.
8. Mike brought three bags.
9. We bought a new house.
10. I understood him, but it was late.
11. She told them about it last year.
12. He drank a glass of water.
13. I broke my leg.
14. The teacher began the lesson at five in the evening.
15. We were eating oranges.
16. I found a good hotel.
17. We received a letter from our friends.
18. This car cost one thousand dollars.
19. We came from the cinema at ten.
20. He gave me five pencils.
21. The lamp fell on the table.
22. I knew him when I was young.
23. She lost my telephone number.
24. Mary met me near the house.

**ключ 199**

1. am.
2. was.
3. are.
4. were.
5. was.
6. were.
7. is.
8. were.

**ключ 200**

1. have just told.
2. told.
3. have just gone.
4. has already answered.
5. answered.
6. went.
7. read.
8. have not seen.
9. flew, did you see.
10. did he come, came.
11. read, liked.
12. have not done.
13. have written.
14. left, got.
15. have you had, had.
16. met.
17. did you see.
18. has just begun.
19. has the newspaper come.
20. broke.
21. have you been, had, did you have.

**ключ 201**

1. A: Did you like the movie “Star Wars”?  
B: I don’t know. I **have never seen** that movie.
2. Sam **arrived** in San Diego a week ago.
3. My best friend and I **have known** each other for over fifteen years.

4. Stinson is a fantastic writer. He **has written** ten very creative short stories up to now.

5. I **have not had** so much fun since I **was** a kid.

6. Things **have changed** a great deal at Coltech, Inc. When we first **started** working here three years ago, the company **had** only six employees. Since then we **have expanded** to include more than 2000 full-time workers.

7. I **told** him to stay on the path while he was hiking, but he **wandered** off into the forest and **was** bitten by a snake.

8. Listen Donna, I don't care if you **missed** the bus this morning. You **have been** late to work too many times. You are fired!

9. Sam is from Colorado, which is hundreds of miles from the coast, so he **has never seen** the ocean.

10. How sad! He **has never seen** the ocean, and now he is dead.

11. In the last hundred years, travelling **has become** much easier and very comfortable. In the 19th century, it **took** two or three months to cross North America by covered wagon. The trip **was** very rough and often dangerous. Things **have changed** a great deal in the last hundred and fifty years. Now you can fly from New York to Los Angeles in a matter of hours.

12. Johnny, I can't believe how much you **have changed** since the last time I saw you. You **have grown** at least a foot!

13. This tree **was** planted by the settlers who **founded** our city over four hundred years ago.

14. This mountain **has never been** climbed by anyone. Several mountaineers **tried** to reach the top, but nobody has ever **succeeded**. The climb is extremely difficult and many people **died** trying to reach the summit.

15. I **have never visited** Africa, but I **have travelled** to South America several times. The last time I **went** to South America, I **visited** Brazil and Peru. I **spent** two weeks in the Amazon, **hiked** for a week near Machu Picchu, and **flew** over the Nazca Lines.

## ключ 202

Since computers were first introduced to the public in the early 1980s, technology **has changed** a great deal.

The first computers **were** simple machines designed for basic tasks. They **did not have** much memory and they **were not** very powerful. Early computers were often quite expensive and customers often **paid** thousands of dollars for machines which actually **did** very little. Most computers **were** separate, individual machines used mostly as expensive typewriters or for playing games.

Times **have changed**. Computers **have become** powerful machines with very practical applications. Programmers **have created** a large selection of useful programs which do everything from teaching foreign languages to bookkeeping. We are still playing video games, but today's games **have become** faster, more exciting interactive adventures. Many computer users **have also got** on the Internet and **have begun** communicating with other computer users around the world. We **have started** to create international communities online. In short, the simple, individual machines of the past **have evolved** into an international World Wide Web of knowledge.

### **ключ 203**

1. A: What **were you doing** when the accident occurred?  
B: I **was trying** to change a light bulb that had burnt out.
2. After I **found** the wallet full of money, I immediately **went** to the police and **turned** it in.
3. The doctor **said** that Tom **was** too sick to go to work and that he **needed** to stay at home for a couple of days.
4. Sebastian **arrived** at Susan's house a little before 9:00 pm, but she **was not** there. She **was studying** at the library for her final examination in French.
5. Sandy is in the living room watching television. At this time yesterday, she **was also watching** television. That's all she ever does!
6. A: I **called** you last night after dinner, but you **were not** there. Where **were you**?  
B: I **was working** out at the fitness center.
7. When I **walked** into the busy office, the secretary **was talking** on the phone with a customer, several clerks

were working busily at their desks, and two managers were discussing quietly methods to improve customer service.

8. I was watching a mystery movie on TV when the electricity went out. Now I am never going to find out how the movie ends.

9. Sharon was in the room when John told me what happened, but she didn't hear anything because she was not listening.

10. It's strange that you called because I was just thinking about you.

11. *The Titanic* was crossing the Atlantic when it struck an iceberg.

12. When I entered the bazaar, a couple of merchants were bargaining busily and were trying to sell their goods to naive tourists who were hunting for souvenirs. Some young boys were leading their donkeys through the narrow streets on their way home. A couple of men were arguing over the price of a leather belt. I walked over to a man who was selling fruit and bought a banana.

13. The firemen rescued the old woman who was trapped on the third floor of the burning building.

14. She was so annoying! She always left her dirty dishes in the sink. I think she was actually expecting me to do them for her.

15. Samantha lived in Berlin for more than two years. In fact, she was living there when the Berlin Wall came down.

#### ключ 204

Last night, while I was doing my homework, Angela called. She said she was calling me on her cell phone from her biology classroom at UCLA. I asked her if she was waiting for class, but she said that the professor was at the front of the hall lecturing while she was talking to me. I couldn't believe she was making a phone call during the lecture. I asked what was going on.

She said her biology professor was so boring that several of the students were actually sleeping in class. Some of the students were talking about their plans for the weekend and the student next to her was drawing a picture of a horse. When Angela told me she was not satisfied with

the class, I **mentioned** that my biology professor was quite good and **suggested** that she switch to my class.

While we were talking, I **heard** her professor yell, "Miss, are you making a phone call?" Suddenly, the line went dead. I **hung** up the phone and went to the kitchen to make dinner. As I **was cutting** vegetables for a salad, the phone rang once again. It **was** Angela, but this time she wasn't sitting in class.

**ключ 205**

1. was doing, came. 2. was wearing, met. 3. were writing, came. 4. was walking, saw. 5. was lying, came. 6. was rising, got. 7. was sleeping, came. 8. was reading, heard. 9. fell, broke, was playing. 10. jumped, was going. 11. went, was raining. 12. went, was shining, were singing, walked, sat, was sitting, began, ran, fell, was running. 13. was reading, heard, opened, looked, closed, saw, was trying, jumped off, ran, ran, ran, was getting, caught.

**ключ 206**

1. was walking, saw. 2. was helping, came. 3. was cooking, were playing. 4. were playing, was sleeping. 5. was working, called. 6. was watching, were playing. 7. was washing, began. 8. was blowing, landed. 9. was playing, began. 10. was watching, went. 11. was playing, was listening. 12. was tidying, was washing. 13. were helping, was watering. 14. met, was walking. 15. were playing, was reading.

**ключ 207**

1. were having, rang. 2. was smoking, was reading. 3. was mowing, started. 4. was having, blew. 5. came, was waiting. 6. saw, was driving. 7. was waiting, was doing. 8. arrived, were having. 9. were playing, went. 10. were having, was sleeping. 11. took, was feeding. 12. were playing, went. 13. were cleaning, was doing. 14. was doing, phoned. 15. were waiting, arrived.

**ключ 208**

1. was happy, had found. 2. got, had already started. 3. entered, had begun. 4. had closed, went. 5. did, had shown. 6. remembered, had not phoned. 7. landed, had already set.

8. felt, had eaten. 9. had examined, had. 10. called, had gone. 11. had finished, came. 12. put, had read. 13. had spent, asked. 14. gave, had looked. 15. had risen, started.

**ключ 209**

1. After the doctor had prescribed the medicine to me, I went to the drugstore. 2. I called the repairman after black smoke went from under the upper panel. 3. I bought this dress after my wife had tried it on. 4. I dried my hair after the hairdresser had washed it. 5. I ordered vegetable soup after I had looked through the menu. 6. I felt bad five minutes after I had eaten that soup. 7. I started to cough an hour after I had taken off my coat. 8. My TV set's guarantee expired a week after the repairman had checked the set. 9. The hairdresser styled my hair with a hairdryer after I had had it cut. 10. After the customs officer had looked through my bag, he phoned the police.

**ключ 210**

1. The new bus-driver **had** an accident after he **had** driven a few yards. 2. When I **got** to the cinema, the film **had started**. 3. The students **entered** the classroom five minutes after the bell **had rung**. 4. After she **had locked** and **bolted** all the doors, she **went** to bed. 5. The students **did** the exercise very well after the teacher **had shown** them how to. 6. The little boy **told** a lie five minutes after he **had promised** to tell the truth. 7. When the plane **landed**, the sun **had already set**. 8. She **felt** sick after she **had eaten** a whole box of chocolates. 9. After the doctor **had examined** the child he **had** a talk with the mother. 10. When I **called on** my friend, he **had gone out**. 11. Mary **had finished** her homework when her father **came** home from his office. 12. I **threw** away the newspaper after I **had read** it. 13. After she **had spent** all her money she **asked** her father to help her. 14. The teacher **gave** back the exercise-books after he **had corrected** them. 15. The sun **had risen** when the farmer **started** work.

**ключ 211**

1. When I **arrived** home last night, I discovered that Jane **had prepared** a beautiful candle-lit dinner. 2. Since

I began acting, I **have performed** in two plays, a television commercial and a TV drama. However, I **have never even spoken** publicly before I came to Hollywood in 1985. 3. By the time I got to the office, the meeting **had already begun** without me. My boss **was** furious with me and I **was** fired. 4. When I **turned** on the radio yesterday, I **heard** a song that was popular when I was in high school. I **had not heard** the song in years, and it **brought** back some great memories. 5. Last week, I **ran** into an ex-girlfriend of mine. We **had not seen** each other in years, and both of us **had changed** a great deal. I **enjoyed** talking to her so much that I **asked** her out on a date. We are getting together tonight for dinner. 6. When Jack **entered** the room, I **did not recognize** him because he **had lost** so much weight and **had grown** a beard. 7. The Maya established a very advanced civilization in the jungles of the Yucatan; however, their culture **had virtually disappeared** by the time Europeans first **arrived** in the New World. 8. I **have visited** so many beautiful places since I **came** to Utah. Before moving here, I **had never heard** of Bryce Canyon, Zion, Arches or Canyonlands.

**КЛЮЧ 212**

1. had seen, went. 2. asked, had hunted. 3. had discovered, returned. 4. moved, had sold. 5. had worked, fell. 6. opened, had found. 7. went, had sailed. 8. started, had invited. 9. had washed, cleaned. 10. went, had arrived. 11. mowed, had picked. 12. had finished, worked. 13. drank, had finished. 14. had asked, phoned. 15. had eaten, came.

**КЛЮЧ 213**

1. had opened, became. 2. had seen, went. 3. had left, started. 4. started, took. 5. played, had done. 6. thanked, had taken. 7. saw, had left. 8. combed, had brushed. 9. went, had put. 10. went, had stopped. 11. arrived, had already started. 12. started, had gone. 13. had got, showed. 14. fell, had taken. 15. ate, had asked.

**КЛЮЧ 214**

1. had had, had. 2. bought. 3. was watching, went. 4. told, had seen. 5. went. 6. had called, called. 7. was

washing, started. 8. had worked, fell. 9. left, had explained. 10. had found, opened. 11. was playing, was reading. 12. had sold, moved. 13. visited. 14. was cleaning, came. 15. had finished, started.

#### **ключ 215**

The day **began** terribly. My alarm **did not go off** and I **left** the house with only one hour to spare before the plane **was** due to take off. Luckily there **was** very little traffic and I **arrived** at the airport with 30 minutes to spare. I **checked** in at the gate and **went** for a coffee. Just as I **sat** down, the announcer **called** my flight. I **drank** my coffee quickly, too quickly in fact as I **spilt** some on my shirt. I **followed** the sign to the departure gate and **went** through passport control. I **sat** down in the departure lounge. It **was** full of teenagers, obviously a school trip. They **were making** a terrible noise. And then I **heard** that terrible announcement, the one you don't want to hear. There **was** a problem with the engine. I **looked** around for a place to get another coffee. I **saw** a drinks machine so I **went** over to get some. I **put** in my money and **pressed** the button for black coffee. When I **picked** up the cup, it **contained** only water. At that moment, the hostess **announced** that the plane was delayed because of bad weather.

#### **ключ 216**

In the early 1980s, Ellis **saw** the potential for home computers. Using standard components, he **put** together his first computer, and **started** to market it in 1983. At first, he **sold** it through specialist electronic magazines. Then he **placed** advertisements in the "quality" Sunday newspapers. It **was** an immediate success. Later that year he **brought out** the more powerful YX40. This **had** colour graphics and **cost** less than the YX30. However, there **were** production problems. Many people **returned** their YX40 and **demanded** their money back. In 1985, Ellis **went** bankrupt and Hamster **bought** the rights to the YX30.

#### **ключ 217**

1. were sleeping, broke, stole.
2. had repaired, drove.
3. had, had worked.
4. saw.
5. were listening, heard.
6. had

not visited, flew. 7. heard, rushed. 8. was learning, was playing. 9. did not play. 10. went, had phoned. 11. met, was wearing. 12. was not driving, happened. 13. broke, were playing. 14. did not work, was. 15. had helped, went.

**ключ 218**

Tomorrow I **will meet** my friend George. We **will go** to the movies and then we **will have** to eat at the new fast-food place. In the afternoon we **will go** and see George's uncle. We **will walk** around and we **will have** a look at the shops. Maybe I **will buy** new jeans. We **will not be** back before 6 o'clock. I think we **will have** a great day.

**ключ 219**

1. I'll call you tomorrow. 2. When will you come to Moscow? 3. Who will go to Moscow? 4. Who will you invite to your house? 5. I will speak with my partner about it. 6. Will you open your bag? 7. Will anyone open the window? 8. Who will give me his telephone number? 9. I will stay with you next week. 10. I will leave Russia in a year.

**ключ 220**

1. Will I go to the restaurant next Monday? Who will go to the restaurant next Monday? What will I do next Monday? Where will I go to next Monday? When will I go to the restaurant?

2. Will Mary wait for her friend at the corner? Who will wait for her friend at the corner? Who will Mary wait for at the corner? Whose friend will Mary wait for at the corner? Where will Mary wait for her friend?

3. Will I have a roast beef with potatoes? Who will have a roast beef with potatoes? What will I have? What will I have a roast beef with?

4. Won't Jake eat this mixed salad in the morning? Who won't eat this mixed salad in the morning? What won't Jake eat in the morning? What won't Jake do? What salad won't Jake eat in the morning? When won't Jake eat this mixed salad?

5. Will I leave for Australia in four days? Who will leave for Australia in four days? What will I do in four days? Where will I leave in four days? When will I leave for Australia?

6. Will we book an apartment in this house for you next week? Who will book an apartment in this house for you next week? What will we do for you next week? What will we book for you next week? Where will we book an apartment for you next week? Who will we book an apartment in this house for? When will we book an apartment in this house for you?

7. Will I speak to the manager about it tomorrow? Who will speak to the manager about it tomorrow? What will I do tomorrow? Who will I speak to tomorrow? What will I speak to the manager about? When will I speak to the manager about it?

8. Will I order a beef steak for breakfast? Who will order a beef steak for breakfast? What will I do? What will I order for breakfast? When will I order a beef steak?

9. Will she have to stay with us till next Saturday? Who will have to stay with us till next Saturday? What will she have to do? Who will she have to stay with till next Saturday? How long will she have to stay with us?

10. Will we have to visit our friends in Canada next year? Who will have to visit our friends in Canada next year? What will we have to do next year? Who will we have to visit in Canada next year? Where will we have to visit our friends next year? When will we have to visit our friends in Canada?

### **ключ 221**

1. 1. I will stay out late. 2. I will watch TV as long as I like. 3. I will go to parties. 4. I will have two children. 5. I will buy a car. 6. I will go to the cinema. 7. I will buy a lot of sweets.

2. 1. I will not do any homework. 2. I will not make my bed in the morning. 3. I will not go for a walk with my parents. 4. I will not wash my father's car. 5. I will not go to school. 6. I will not write so much. 7. I will not live in my parents' house.

### **ключ 222**

1. will have, is. 2. will finish, go. 3. will phone, knows. 4. will give, sees. 5. will start, rises. 6. won't be, buys. 7. will

wash, has. 8. will go, stops. 9. does not make haste, will not catch. 10. think, will see. 11. says, does not know, will leave. 12. do not know, will be. 13. put, will ease. 14. do not arrive, will wonder, have got. 15. do not have, will invite.

### **ключ 223**

1. will go, gets. 2. will wait, comes. 3. will die, sees. 4. would begin, stopped. 5. will not pass, does not work. 6. will have, does not drive. 7. will send, gets. 8. would have lunch, came. 9. will be late, do not take. 10. will not speak, does not apologize. 11. will have, is. 12. will finish, go. 13. will write, knows. 14. will give, sees. 15. will start, rises. 16. will not be happy, buys. 17. will wash, has. 18. will go, stops. 19. does not run, he will not catch. 20. think, will see.

### **ключ 224**

1. come. 2. gets warmer. 3. promise. 4. will come. 5. decide. 6. do not try. 7. does not hurry. 8. stay. 9. takes. 10. goes. 11. comes. 12. decide. 13. promise. 14. leaves. 15. see.

### **ключ 225**

1. I won't go to Moscow if you don't call. 2. If he runs faster he'll win the prize. 3. We'll go for a walk as soon as the sun sets. 4. No one will go for a walk with you until you put on your warm coat. 5. As soon as we buy a car we'll go to the South. 6. We'll sit to dinner when you come. 7. I won't go out if you don't call me. 8. No one will go with you until you tell the truth. 9. If he is patient enough he will get the prize. 10. As soon as we arrive we'll build a house.

### **ключ 226**

1. ask. 2. have checked. 3. are staying. 4. explain. 5. arrive. 6. refuse. 7. is. 8. dresses, goes. 9. visit, will have to. 10. find out, will be. 11. will work, is. 12. will take, have finished. 13. will be reading. 14. will be working, will be watching. 15. get.

### **ключ 227**

1. Today after I get out of class, I will go to a movie with some friends.

2. When you **arrive** in Stockholm, call my friend Gustav. He **will show** you around the city and help you get situated.

3. A: Do you know what you want to do after you **graduate**?  
B: After I **receive** my Master's from Georgetown University, I **will go** to graduate school at UCSD in San Diego. I plan to complete a Ph.D. in cognitive science.

4. If it **snows** this weekend, we **will go** skiing near Lake Tahoe.

5. Your father **plans** to pick you up after school today at 3:00 o'clock. He **will meet** you across the street near the ice cream shop. If something **happens** and he cannot be there, I **will pick** you up instead.

6. If the people of the world **don't stop** cutting down huge stretches of rain forest, we **will experience** huge changes in the environment during the twenty-first century.

7. If Vera **keeps** drinking, she **will eventually lose** her job.

8. I promise you that I **will not tell** your secret to anybody. Even if somebody **asks** me about what happened that day, I **will not reveal** the truth to a single person.

9. She **makes** some major changes in her life. She **will quit** her job and go back to school. After she **finishes** studying, she **will get** a better paying job and buy a house. She is going to improve her life!

10. Tom **will call** when he **arrives** in Madrid. He **will stay** with you for two or three days until his new apartment is available.

### **ключ 228**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — a.

### **ключ 229**

1 — i, 2 — c, 3 — j, 4 — f, 5 — e, 6 — a, 7 — h, 8 — g, 9 — d, 10 — b.

### **ключ 230**

1. Michael: After you **leave** work, will you please drop by the grocery store and pick up some milk and bread.

Marie: No problem, I **will pick** up the groceries and be home by 6 o'clock.

Michael: Great. You will probably get home before I **do**.

2. Ari: By the time we **get** to the movie theater, the tickets are going to be sold out.

Sarah: Don't worry. I told Jane we might be arriving just before the movie **starts**. She **will buy** our tickets and meet us in the lobby.

Ari: That place is huge! We **will never find** her in that crowded lobby.

Sarah: Calm down, we **will meet** each other near the entrance.

3. Terry: If the weather **is** good tomorrow, maybe we should go to the beach.

Jennifer: I have a better idea. If it **is** nice out, we'll go to the beach; and if it **rains**, we'll see a movie.

Terry: I guess we **will** have to wait until we **get** up in the morning to find out what we are going to do.

4. Max: What are you going to do tomorrow after work?

Sean: I **will meet** some friends at the café across the street. Would you like to come along?

Max: No thanks! My brother is coming to town and I **will pick** him up from the airport at 7 o'clock.

Sean: We **will probably** be at the café until 9 o'clock. Why don't you join us after you pick him up?

Max: Sounds good. We **will see** you around 8 o'clock.

5. Lucy: I **will call** you as soon as I arrive in Dublin.

Dwain: If I am not there when you **call**, make sure to leave a message.

Lucy: I will. And please don't forget to water my plants and feed the cat.

Dwain: I promise I **will take** care of everything while you are in Ireland.

### **ключ 231**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — c.

### **ключ 232**

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — b, 9 — b, 10 — b.

### **ключ 233**

1 — d, 2 — c, 3 — d, 4 — d, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — d, 8 — c,

9 — d, 10 — d, 11 — d, 12 — c, 13 — d, 14 — d, 15 — c,  
16 — a, 17 — d, 18 — b, 19 — a, 20 — d.

### ключ 234

1. Sandra: Where is Tim going to meet us?

Marcus: He **will be waiting** for us when our train arrives. I am sure he **will be standing** on the platform when we pull into the station.

Sandra: And then what?

Marcus: We **will pick** Michele up at work and go out to dinner.

2. Ted: When we get to the party, Jerry **will be watching** TV, Sam **will be making** drinks, Beth **will be dancing** by herself, and Thad **will be complaining** about his day at work.

Robin: Maybe, this time they won't be doing the same things.

Ted: I am absolutely positive they **will be doing** the same things; they always do the same things.

3. Florence: Oh, look at that mountain of dirty dishes! Who **will wash** all of those?

Jack: I promise I **will do** them when I get home from work.

Florence: Thanks.

Jack: When you get home this evening, that mountain will be gone and nice stacks of sparkling clean dishes **will be sitting** in the cabinets.

4. Doug: If you need to contact me next week, I **will be staying** at the Hoffman Hotel.

Nancy: I **will call** you if there are any problems.

Doug: This is the first time I have ever been away from the kids.

Nancy: Don't worry, they **will be fine**.

5. Samantha: Just think, next week at this time, I **will be lying** on a tropical beach in Maui drinking Mai Tai's and eating pineapple.

Darren: While you are luxuriating on the beach, I **will be stressing** out over this marketing project. How are you going to enjoy yourself knowing that I am working so hard?

Samantha: I 'll manage somehow.

Darren: You're terrible. Can't you take me with you?

Samantha: No. But I **will send** you a postcard of a beautiful, white-sand beach.

Darren: Great, that **will make** me feel much better.

### **ключ 235**

1. Right now I **am watching** TV. Tomorrow at this time, I **will be watching** TV as well. 2. Tomorrow after school, I **will go** to the beach. 3. I am going on a dream vacation to Tahiti. While you **will be doing** paperwork and **talking** to annoying customers on the phone, I **will be lying** on a sunny, tropical beach. Are you jealous? 4. We **will be hiding** when Tony **arrives** at his surprise party. As soon as he opens the door, we **will jump** out and **scream**, "Surprise!" 5. We work out at the fitness center every day after work. If you **come** over while we **will be working** out, we will not be able to let you into the house. Just to be safe, we **will leave** a key under the welcome mat so you will not have to wait outside. 6. While you **will be studying** at home, Magda **will be** in class. 7. When I **get** to the party, Sally and Doug **will be dancing**, John **will be making** drinks, Sue and Frank **will be discussing** something controversial, and Mary **will be complaining** about something unimportant. They are always doing the same things. They are so predictable. 8. When you **get off** the plane, I **will be waiting** for you. 9. I am sick of rain and bad weather! Hopefully, when we **wake** up tomorrow morning, the sun **will be shining**. 10. If you **need** to contact me sometime next week, I **will be staying** at the Sheraton in San Francisco.

### **ключ 236**

1. By the time we get to Chicago this evening, we **will have driven** more than four hundred miles. We are going to be exhausted. 2. When Sarah goes on vacation next month, she **will have studied** German for over two years. She should be able to communicate fairly well while she is in Austria. 3. I have not travelled much yet; however, I **will have visited** the Grand Canyon and San Francisco by the time I leave the United States. 4. By the time you finish studying the verb tense tutorial, you **will have mastered** all twelve tenses including their passive forms. 5. Drive faster! If you don't

hurry up, she **will have had** the baby by the time we get to the hospital. 6. I came to England six months ago. I started my economics course three months ago. When I return to Australia, I **will have studied** for nine months and I **will have been** in England for exactly one year. 7. Margie just called and said she would be here at 8:00 o'clock. By the time she gets here, we **will have waited** for her for two hours. 8. Frank just changed jobs again. If he keeps this up, he **will have changed** jobs at least four or five times by the end of the year. 9. Come over to my house around 9 o'clock. By then, I **will have completed** my history essay and we can go see a movie. 10. In June, my grandmother and grandfather **will have been married** for fifty years.

**ключ 237**

1. are marrying.
2. will open.
3. will become.
4. are playing, will win.
5. leaves, will not be waiting, are.
6. are going to visit.
7. reopen.
8. is having.
9. will ask.
10. will mail.
11. is going to find.
12. will win.
13. would be studying.
14. am having.
15. is going.

**ключ 238**

1. will make.
2. will be studying.
3. will you marry.
4. leaves.
5. is going to rain.
6. is meeting.
7. will be.
8. are you going to visit.
9. begins.
10. will give.
11. is going to rain.
12. will win.
13. are flying.
14. will finish.
15. go.
16. will have finished.
17. will be lying.
18. arrive.
19. am leaving.
20. are having.

**ключ 239**

1. drive, are driving, drove, were driving, will drive, have driven.
2. sings, is singing, sang, was singing, will sing, has sung.
3. work, am working, worked, was working, will work, have worked.

**ключ 240**

1. go.
2. gone.
3. going.
4. go.
5. went.
6. goes.
7. went.
8. go.
9. goes.
10. go.

**ключ 241**

1. go.
2. had finished.
3. will help.
4. have brought.
5. is swimming.
6. were you doing.
7. have you ever seen.

8. came, had already laid. 9. came, remembered, had left.  
 10. have already written, forgot.

**ключ 242**

1. It was raining on Monday last week. 2. My brother usually has breakfast at half past seven. 3. Peter usually does his homework before supper. — Has he done his homework yet? — No, he's still doing it. 4. Why are you walking so fast? — I am walking fast because I am cold. I never walk fast in summer. 5. Mary will stay in the hotel. 6. My brother never wears a hat in summer. 7. I was watching TV at five that evening. 8. The postman usually comes at eight in the evening. It's already half past nine, and he hasn't come yet. 9. Every evening I watch TV. 10. Clerks leave work at six in the evening. 11. My brother is about seventy, and he still works. When he was young he even worked at night. 12. I am afraid, I've lost this game of chess. I played very bad. Usually I play better. 13. She hasn't taken her little son to the theatre yet, but she already took him to the cinema for the first time some days ago. 14. We were playing football yesterday at seven p.m. 15. He played football when he was at school. 16. I haven't played football since 1983. 17. The little girl often helps her mother. 18. This young man wrote his first book in 1995. 19. It's seven a.m. now; the child has already got up. He got up earlier yesterday morning. 20. We'll play football tomorrow.

**ключ 243**

1. gets. 2. have you written. 3. is coming home. 4. is going. 5. has just come. 6. has already got. 7. wrote. 8. got. 9. does Mary usually come. 10. will come. 11. will write. 12. has written. 13. comes. 14. do you get. 15. am writing. 16. will get. 17. is getting. 18. did she come. 19. get. 20. writes.

**ключ 244**

1. When are you going to school? 2. Who has bought this car? 3. Do you live in Moscow? 4. Who did you visit in the hospital? 5. How many oranges are there in your bag? 6. Does he like beer? 7. Who of your friends works in

the office? 8. Do we play football every day? 9. What does he drink in the morning? 10. Does he usually sleep after dinner? 11. He has already come. 12. She went shopping every day. 13. When did you find this book? 14. Who is writing a letter now? 15. Who will fly to America in winter? 16. I haven't written this letter yet. 17. I bought this book last Thursday. 18. I am going to the cinema tomorrow. 19. We have just found him. 20. Mother is making dinner at the moment.

**ключ 245**

1. am speaking. 2. reads. 3. called. 4. is visiting. 5. are having. 6. wants. 7. took. 8. come. 9. wrote. 10. is dialling.

**ключ 246**

1. go. 2. got. 3. sold. 4. has she ever been. 5. is doing. 6. am studying. 7. boils. 8. learns. 9. is phoning, is, has been phoning. 10. is raining, began, has been raining. 11. will hear. 12. is it raining, asks. 13. did you go. 14. is. 15. cost.

**ключ 247**

1. has John ever won. 2. fell, was watching. 3. has never been. 4. has been. 5. did. 6. go. 7. was working. 8. have not found, lost. 9. built. 10. have just had. 11. was playing, was taking. 12. have not seen. 13. is playing, has he been playing. 14. do you speak. 15. were working, rang.

**ключ 248**

1. arrived, were having. 2. has he arrived. 3. have not seen. 4. was smoking, was preparing. 5. has done. 6. is snowing. 7. had. 8. was reading, heard. 9. has started. 10. ran, have not found. 11. was writing, were filling. 12. boils. 13. is doing, is having. 14. went.

**ключ 249**

Every summer our class **goes** on a short trip. Last year we **went** to a zoo. Our teacher **was** very nervous. Teachers are often nervous on a school trip. But why? We **did not understand** that. I **took** lots of photos of a baby elephant. "Why **are you not taking** photos of other animals, too?" my friend **asked** me. But I **did not want** to take photos of other

animals. I wanted to take photos of all my friends. They had some bananas and showed them to the gorillas. “What are you doing there? Come here,” our teacher shouted. We found a nice place for a picnic. But nobody ate a banana. Can it be that the gorillas had a nice lunch that day? I am still trying to find out.

**Ключ 250**

1. had been.
2. have been.
3. have been climbing.
4. was lying.
5. taste.
6. were having.
7. understood.
8. dreamt.
9. rose.
10. did you tell.

**Ключ 251**

1. was referring.
2. have sunbathed.
3. mentioned.
4. has just flown.
5. will fly.
6. was crying.
7. have you been doing.
8. will have worked.
9. had not broken.
10. will not finish.

**Ключ 252**

1. will have finished.
2. will be lying.
3. promised.
4. have been practicing.
5. was raining.
6. spilt.
7. had shrunk.
8. rises.
9. have never come.
10. did you cry.
11. will be driving.
12. will have passed.
13. will you not spend.
14. went.
15. have been.

**Ключ 253**

1. had just begun.
2. don't you realize.
3. has been waiting.
4. laid.
5. was having.
6. don't you consider.
7. will have been working.
8. will be working, will be mowing.
9. did you meet.
10. had known.
11. have already shown.
12. have you told.
13. have been trying.
14. was surprised, had not delivered.
15. have you seen.

**Ключ 254**

1. believes, don't remember.
2. will fly.
3. likes, know, want.
4. is tasting.
5. is raining.
6. has been staying.
7. plays, is playing.
8. lives, has.
9. watch.
10. are disturbing, are watching.
11. will have.
12. are going to have.
13. did not smell.
14. smokes.
15. will cook.

**Ключ 255**

- 2, 4, 5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 22.

**ключ 256**

1. invented. 2. has gone. 3. had gone. 4. did you do, did you go. 5. have you had. 6. was raining. 7. has been teaching. 8. bought, have not worn. 9. saw, was, had seen, remembered, was. 10. have you heard, was, died, had written, have you read. 11. does this word mean, have never seen, 12. did you arrive, had already begun. 13. knocked, was, had gone, did not want. 14. had not used, did not know. 15. went, needed, had been sitting.

**ключ 257**

1. They promised that they **would bring** us all the necessary books. 2. He did it better than I **had expected** he would. 3. He said that the tractors **would be** there soon. 4. I think it all happened soon after the meeting **had ended**. 5. He said that he **could** not do it without my help. 6. The astronomer told us that the Moon **is** 240,000 miles from the Earth. 7. We asked the delegates whether they **had ever seen** such a demonstration. 8. It was decided that we **would start** our work at four o'clock. 9. I told you that I **would leave** town on the following day. 10. I did not know that you **had already received** the letter. 11. The boy did not know that water **boils** at 100 degrees. 12. He wanted to know what **had become** of the books. 13. I was told that the secretary **had just gone out** and **would come back** in half an hour. 14. We were afraid that she **would not be able** to finish her work in time and therefore **offered** to help her. 15. He said we **might** keep the book as long as we **liked**. 16. When I called at his house, they **told** me that he **had left** an hour before. 17. It **was** soon clear to the teacher that the new pupil **would cause** much trouble. 18. I was thinking what a pleasure it **would be** to see my old friend again; I **had not seen** him since my school days. 19. I have not yet told them that I **will get** them those books in the nearest future.

**ключ 258**

1. **would come**. 2. **had ended**. 3. **said, had gone off**. 4. **is**. 5. **had ever seen**. 6. **would start**. 7. **had left**. 8. **had already received**. 9. **boils**. 10. **had become**.

**ключ 259**

1. would give. 2. had thought. 3. would be. 4. had ended. 5. told, had left. 6. is. 7. had ever seen. 8. would start. 9. would leave. 10. had already got. 11. boils. 12. had become. 13. had just gone out, would come back. 14. would not be able. 15. might keep, liked.

**ключ 260**

1. We were afraid that she would come from work too early. 2. The repairman said that I had broken the shaver. 3. I did not know who was working in the next room. 4. I was sure that he would write this letter. 5. Mike said that he worked at the hairstylist's. 6. She wanted to know where her brothers had gone. 7. They said that the car would soon be there. 8. Jake said that he wanted to have his hair cut. 9. She told the policeman that she had been robbed. 10. He did not know that the Earth is eight million km off the Sun.

**ключ 261**

1. I'm not wearing my black shoes today. They **are** being mended. 2. This copy **has not been read**. The pages **are not cut**. 3. Why **isn't the car locked or put** into the garage? 4. The damaged ship **was being towed** into harbour when the towline broke. 5. This room **is used** only on special occasions. 6. Bicycles **must not be left** in the hall. 7. He was taken to hospital this afternoon, and **will be operated** on tomorrow morning. 8. It was a lonely road, and the girl was afraid; she thought she **was being followed**. 9. The paintings **will be exhibited** till the end of the month. 10. The little girl is the only child in the family, and she **is being spoiled** by her parents and grandparents. 11. Normally this street is swept every day, but it **was not swept** yesterday. 12. It was very cold yesterday afternoon, but we couldn't light a fire in the sitting-room; the chimney **was being swept**. 13. This purse **was left** in a classroom yesterday, it **has been found** by the cleaner. 14. Thousands of new houses **are built** every year. 15. When I saw the car, it **was being driven** at over fifty miles an hour. 16. This room **has not been used** for ages. 17. The children are very excited this morning. They **will be taken** to the circus this afternoon. 18. My

keys **have been returned** to me; they **were picked up** in the street. 19. Dogs **must be kept** on leads in the gardens. 20. Dictionaries **may not be used** at the examination.

**ключ 262**

1. All the pictures you see here have been painted by one artist. 2. This story had been forgotten by everybody long time ago. 3. My brother is being sent on a business trip. Now he's preparing for the departure. 4. The work will have been done in time. 5. Has the doctor been sent for? Do it as soon as possible. The baby's got high temperature. 6. This book had been written before the author became famous. 7. Hundreds of new houses will have been built by the end of this year. 8. He told me that his suit was being made by a first-rate tailor. 9. I was offered a very interesting job. 10. He is a serious man. He can always be relied on. 11. The old woman is taken care of by her daughter. 12. We were shown a wonderful film at the evening party. 13. The house was struck by a lightning. 14. He must be spoken with on this matter immediately. 15. You can be asked a question on home reading at the exam. 16. She was given a task of making a list of those participating in the concert. 17. The speech was listened to with great attention. 18. The journey had to be delayed because of nasty weather. 19. This play is much spoken about now. 20. The delegation is to be met tomorrow at 9 a.m. at the airport.

**ключ 263**

1. A lot of water is drunk by people in Africa. 2. The house was built by the workers in one week. 3. I am often spoken to. 4. Letters are being written by my brother. 5. When Jim was crossing the street yesterday he was stopped by the policeman. 6. The ship can't be seen anywhere now. 7. Cakes have been being made by me all the morning. 8. The letter has already been written by me. 9. The newspaper was being read by Mary yesterday at five. 10. Cards were being played by the boys.

**ключ 264**

1. I'm not wearing my black suit today. It **is being repaired**. 2. Why **isn't the car locked**? 3. Bags **must not be**

left in the hall. 4. He was taken to hospital this afternoon. 5. It was midnight, and the girl was afraid; she thought she was being followed. 6. This wallet was left in a classroom yesterday, it has been found by the teacher. 7. Thousands of new houses are built every year. 8. Our bus was broken into yesterday, and all the things were stolen. 9. The letter has just been written and sent. 10. I can't answer the telephone, I am being shaven at the moment.

#### **ключ 265**

1. A trim is being made. 2. The hair was washed. 3. The TV set has been repaired. 4. The soup is being brought. 5. A pair of jeans was bought at those stores. 6. A room in this hotel has been booked. 7. I was visited in my new house. 8. This letter will be written. 9. My new apartment will be shown. 10. The girl is being followed.

#### **ключ 266**

1. A lot of interesting books were read by Steven. 2. A model of a ship was made by the young worker. 3. A hospital is being visited by John. 4. A meeting was organized by our class yesterday. 5. A new planet was discovered by the spaceship. 6. The first prize was won by our friend. 7. The dog was called Blackie by John. 8. A computer is being used by us in this project. 9. A small house in the woods is built by Jack. 10. A book has been written by Steven.

#### **ключ 267**

1. John wrote the plan of the work. 2. The child read a lot of textbooks. 3. A group of children from Africa is visiting the meeting. 4. The police are studying parts of the broken car. 5. The scientist performs many experiments. 6. Nick will make the model. 7. Our class designed this project. 8. Chester, from Maine has written the letter. 9. Denis Bernstain developed a new Maths program. 10. Rosemary Emery made the clock.

#### **ключ 268**

1. I was stopped by the policeman yesterday. 2. I am being examined by the doctor at the moment. 3. The letter will be sent tomorrow. 4. The car is being repaired now.

5. Ten people have been robbed in this street since last year.  
6. This letter has just been written. 7. I am often visited in the hospital. 8. The work will be started on time. 9. We were given ten minutes to leave the city. 10. My wallet and bag were stolen.

**ключ 269**

1. Coffee is grown in Kenya. 2. *The Times* newspaper is published in London. 3. Shoes are made in Boston. 4. Oranges are transported from Valencia to Germany in special crates. 5. The parcel is being sent by sea. 6. The forests in Indonesia are being destroyed. 7. The man was eaten by the shark. 8. The fire was started by the fireman. 9. He was taken away by the police. 10. He was treated very well. 11. The kitchen hasn't been cleaned yet. 12. He wasn't punished for what he did.

**ключ 270**

1. Was the thief caught? 2. Will the new bridge be opened by the King? 3. Are cars made in Korea? 4. Was the fox killed by the hounds? 5. Was the matador killed by the bull? 6. Has the body been found by the police? 7. Why has the film been banned by the government? 8. When was the plane hijacked? 9. How were you treated by your host family? 10. What was the accident caused by? 11. Has the oven been cleaned by anyone? 12. Are you going to be examined by a doctor?

**ключ 271**

1. lets. 2. am allowed to. 3. let. 4. are not allowed to. 5. let. 6. am not allowed to. 7. let. 8. are not allowed to. 9. let. 10. let. 11. let. 12. are not allowed to. 13. let. 14. let. 15. am not allowed to. 16. let. 17. are allowed to. 18. let.

**ключ 272**

1. was offered. 2. was blown off. 3. was written. 4. are caught. 5. were cut. 6. are told. 7. was stolen. 8. is held. 9. was thrown. 10. are used. 11. was reopened. 12. was asked. 13. were thrown. 14. are caught. 15. am often asked.

**ключ 273**

1. is spoken. 2. will be forgotten. 3. has been stolen. 4. have never been beaten. 5. was made. 6. are kept. 7. will

be published. 8. is used. 9. were taken. 10. was heard.  
 11. has been spilt. 12. were caught. 13. will be corrected.  
 14. was found. 15. was offered.

**ключ 274**

1. was told. 2. have been planted. 3. will be crowned.  
 4. will have to be worked out. 5. should be done. 6. are required.  
 7. was asked. 8. is being interviewed. 9. must have been stolen.  
 10. weren't you told by anyone. 11. will have to be rebuilt.  
 12. have never been called. 13. has been decided on.  
 14. had been told. 15. is sometimes said.

**ключ 275**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — b, 5 — c, 6 — b, 7 — c, 8 — a,  
 9 — a, 10 — a.

**ключ 276**

1. she, them. 2. he, me. 3. they, us. 4. we, you. 5. you, him. 6. she, them. 7. I, her. 8. she, me. 9. he, you. 10. she. 11. it. 12. he, someone. 13. he, her. 14. they. 15. us.

**ключ 277**

1. has been being eaten. 2. was robbed. 3. had been helped. 4. was left. 5. was murdered. 6. would be given. 7. will be received. 8. is being eaten. 9. are grown. 10. has ... been already found.

**ключ 278**

1. was succeeded. 2. were you interested. 3. were given.  
 4. won't be admitted. 5. has already been asked. 6. are built. 7. was kept. 8. was to be opened. 9. will be made.  
 10. is being done.

**ключ 279**

Millions of pounds' worth of damage **was caused** by a storm which swept across the north of England last night. The River Ribble **burst** its banks after heavy rain. Many people **were rescued** from the floods by fire-fighters, who **received** hundreds of calls for help. Wind speeds **reached** ninety miles an hour in some places. Roads **were blocked** by fallen trees, and electricity lines **were brought** down, leaving thousands of homes without electricity. "Everything possible **is being done** to get things back to normal", a spokesman **said**.

**ключ 280**

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — c.

**ключ 281**

1. lost. 2. were. 3. spoke. 4. spent. 5. spoke, listened.  
6. spent. 7. controlled. 8. invested. 9. opened. 10. didn't take.

**ключ 282**

1 — e, 2 — f, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — d, 6 — c.

**ключ 283**

1. won. 2. chooses. 3. will weep. 4. were. 5. starts.  
6. stopped. 7. will help. 8. could. 9. did not support. 10. ate.

**ключ 284**

1. were. 2. would use. 3. were. 4. were. 5. asked. 6. had.  
7. would visit. 8. would pay. 9. would take. 10. wouldn't listen.  
11. will come. 12. would refuse. 13. rains. 14. will be.  
15. won't do. 16. would not ask. 17. would realize.  
18. won't be. 19. will call. 20. wouldn't do.

**ключ 285**

1. met. 2. lost. 3. stopped. 4. stop. 5. were. 6. am able to.  
7. will tell. 8. were. 9. would not speak. 10. will let.  
11. will create. 12. would take. 13. will have. 14. moved.  
15. would make. 16. would lose. 17. will not go. 18. will be.  
19. would not make. 20. would be able.

**ключ 286**

1. would take. 2. were. 3. would pass. 4. would send.  
5. would happen. 6. will buy. 7. doesn't get. 8. lost.  
9. closed. 10. were. 11. would catch. 12. has. 13. rang.  
14. will buy. 15. work.

**ключ 287**

1. will not oversleep. 2. would go. 3. will be. 4. would come.  
5. were. 6. had. 7. would write. 8. were. 9. were.  
10. will go. 11. will be. 12. lose. 13. would look. 14. stopped.  
15. would help.

**ключ 288**

1. would start. 2. visited. 3. am. 4. will lend. 5. would get.  
6. came. 7. will see. 8. gets. 9. would tell. 10. will wash.  
11. will see. 12. ate. 13. have. 14. got. 15. will buy.

**ключ 289**

1. have. 2. will be. 3. helps. 4. don't tell. 5. miss. 6. will watch. 7. will sleep. 8. will see. 9. will go. 10. will not get. 11. will travel. 12. bought. 13. would pass. 14. sells. 15. would be.

**ключ 290**

1. would have visited. 2. had known. 3. had arrived. 4. had been 5. had not seen. 6. would have offered. 7. had known. 8. would have stopped. 9. would not have got. 10. would not have tried. 11. had spoken. 12. had tried. 13. would not have got. 14. had been ready. 15. would not have turned. 16. would have taken. 17. would have saved. 18. had not coughed. 19. had seen. 20. had asked.

**ключ 291**

1. would have missed. 2. would have liked. 3. would have gone. 4. would not have recognized. 5. had been able. 6. would have sent. 7. had known. 8. had known. 9. would have forgotten. 10. had asked. 11. would not have missed. 12. had kept. 13. had listened. 14. would have taken. 15. had not been. 16. would have come, seen. 17. had known. 18. would have been. 19. had worked. 20. had told.

**ключ 292**

1 — f, 2 — h, 3 — c, 4 — e, 5 — b, 6 — g, 7 — d, 8 — a.

**ключ 293**

1. If I had seen the signal, I would have stopped. 2. If she weren't shy, she would enjoy the parties. 3. If had known your number, I would have rung. 4. If he took some exercise, he would not be so unhealthy. 5. If she had known you were in hospital, she would have visited you. 6. He would earn as much as I do if he worked overtime. 7. If he were not thin, he wouldn't feel the cold so much. 8. If she hadn't been so shy, she would have spoken to him. 9. If I had my number in the directory, people would ring me up. 10. If the lift had been working, I wouldn't have come up the stairs.

**ключ 294**

1. If you had asked me to go for a walk with you yesterday, I would have put on my best dress. 2. If you had come today between two and three, you would have found

me at home. 3. If someone told me such a thing, I would be upset. 4. I would go home and put on my coat, if it became cold. 5. Kate would have cooked dinner, if she had known that we would come. 6. If I tried to do this again, I would succeed. 7. If you had asked me to help you yesterday, I would have done it. 8. I would go to Canada next year, if I had money. 9. If I were invited to the party, I would buy flowers. 10. If I had known this man, I would have called him yesterday. 11. If you called me tomorrow, I would come to your place. 12. I would have written her a letter, if I had known her address. 13. If I were you, I would not put on this coat. 14. If I had a car, I could go to the country. 15. If I bought this house, I would be happy. 16. I would send her a telegram, if I knew her address. 17. If I had a bicycle, I could go with you. 18. If you wrote to her, she would answer. 19. If I were you, I would buy this suit. 20. If I had read this book, I would have known the answer.

**ключ 295**

1. ask. 2. doesn't take. 3. is. 4. see. 5. doesn't help.  
6. helps. 7. lock. 8. promise.

**ключ 296**

1. asked. 2. didn't take. 3. were. 4. saw. 5. didn't help.  
6. helped. 7. locked. 8. promised.

**ключ 297**

1. had asked. 2. hadn't taken. 3. had been. 4. had seen.  
5. hadn't helped. 6. had helped. 7. had locked. 8. had promised.

**ключ 298**

1. find. 2. had had. 3. didn't talk. 4. had read. 5. had.  
6. will go. 7. would do. 8. would not have. 9. had worn.  
10. leaves.

**ключ 299**

1. stays, will have. 2. admits, will not mention. 3. had listened, would not have gone. 4. wore, would not say.  
5. had fired, would have killed. 6. would help, had. 7. would not have shot, had complied. 8. had, would buy, would not quarrel. 9. stops, will die. 10. bathed, would become.

**ключ 300**

1. will catch. 2. had. 3. would phone. 4. would stay.  
 5. had visited. 6. had learnt. 7. will understand. 8. would have seen. 9. invite. 10. would be. 11. would have taken.  
 12. stops. 13. have. 14. will take. 15. drove.

**ключ 301**

1. had sold. 2. will pass. 3. watched. 4. doesn't stop.  
 5. would have helped. 6. would call. 7. had had. 8. were.  
 9. could. 10. makes. 11. did not leave. 12. would take.  
 13. wins. 14. will not come. 15. would play.

**ключ 302**

1. had taken shelter, would not have got wet. 2. had hesitated, would not have let. 3. had come, would have been able. 4. would have gone, he had repaired. 5. had been told, would have been surprised. 6. had been, would not have occurred. 7. had not raged, would have left. 8. had not been, would have rung. 9. had come, would have found. 10. had had, would have been. 11. would not have gone, had not been. 12. had known, would come, would have stayed. 13. had said, would have felt. 14. would have never solved, had not put.

**ключ 303**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — c.

**ключ 304**

1. had. 2. were. 3. were. 4. had. 5. had. 6. lived. 7. knew.  
 8. were. 9. were. 10. had. 11. could. 12. understood.  
 13. earned. 14. were. 15. lived. 16. finished. 17. were not.  
 18. knew. 19. could. 20. were.

**ключ 305**

1. would speak, were. 2. understood, would act. 3. would catch, made haste. 4. were, would consider. 5. were, could tell. 6. were, would think. 7. would not do, did not help.  
 8. were, might. 9. would come, were not tired. 10. got, would come.

**ключ 306**

- 1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — c, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — a, 8 — a,  
 9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — a, 12 — a, 13 — a, 14 — a, 15 — c,  
 16 — c, 17 — a, 18 — a, 19 — a, 20 — a.

**ключ 307**

1 — a, 2 — a, 3 — c, 4 — a, 5 — a, 6 — a, 7 — c, 8 — c,  
 9 — c, 10 — c, 11 — a, 12 — a, 13 — a, 14 — c, 15 — c,  
 16 — c, 17 — c, 18 — a, 19 — a, 20 — c.

**ключ 308**

1. would speak, used. 2. understood, would act.  
 3. would catch, made. 4. were, would do. 5. were, could.  
 6. were, would think. 7. would not have done, had not  
 helped. 8. were, might. 9. would come, were not tired.  
 10. got, would come. 11. could. 12. managed. 13. were.  
 14. were. 15. came. 16. knew, would tell. 17. could.  
 18. went. 19. had, would grow. 20. were.

**ключ 309**

1. had thought, would not have let. 2. had come, would  
 have been able. 3. would have gone, had repaired. 4. had  
 been told, would have been surprised. 5. had been, would  
 not have happened. 6. had not been, would have called.  
 7. had come, would have found. 8. had had, would have  
 dropped. 9. would not have gone, had not been. 10. had  
 known, would come, would have stayed. 11. had got.  
 12. had not broken. 13. had not been. 14. had been. 15. had  
 been.

**ключ 310**

1. had better. 2. would rather. 3. had better. 4. would  
 rather. 5. had better. 6. had better. 7. would rather. 8. had  
 better. 9. would rather. 10. had better.

**ключ 311**

1. had better. 2. would rather. 3. would rather. 4. would  
 rather. 5. had better. 6. would rather. 7. would rather.  
 8. had better. 9. would rather. 10. had better. 11. would  
 rather. 12. would rather.

**ключ 312**

1 — a, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — a, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — a, 8 — b,  
 9 — b, 10 — a.

**ключ 313**

1 — c, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — a.

**ключ 314**

1. She made a suggestion that each worker contribute one day's pay. 2. It is imperative that a graduate student maintain a grade point average of "B" in his major field. 3. It is a requirement that one meet a judge before signing the final papers for a divorce. 4. It is essential that cancer be diagnosed and treated as early as possible in order to assure a successful cure. 5. It was important that the patient be operated on yesterday morning right after he had been taken to hospital. 6. John Dewey suggested that children learn through participating in experiences rather than through listening to lectures. 7. Mike required that Jane water her plants every day before Sunday. 8. It's imperative that you don't drive or operate heavy equipment while taking this medicine. 9. It is extremely important that an engineer know how to use a computer. 10. It was important that Jake spend hours in the library hall, reading and taking notes.

**ключ 315**

1. Jake told the policeman that he had lost his identity card. 2. Henry said to me that he hadn't taken my car. 3. Bob said to Tom that Henry didn't live next to him. 4. I told the policeman that I had seen the thief in the house. 5. He said that he had eaten nothing for two days. 6. Jack's chief said to him that he hadn't done that work properly. 7. Mary said that she didn't want to wear her old dress. 8. My wife said to me that she felt very bad, and she had a headache. 9. My friend told me that we had a lot of time to do our work. 10. I said to my sister that George had written me a long letter.

**ключ 316**

1. I asked Jack to give me his passport. 2. The bus-driver told the passengers not to get off the bus while it was going. 3. Mary asked her secretary to take the letter to the Post Office. 4. The teacher asked Tom to collect the papers and put them on her table. 5. The old man told the little girl not to run across the street. 6. My friend asked me to wait for him outside the cinema at 6. 7. Mary's mother told her not to go out without her coat. 8. The doctor told the patient not to go back to work for a month. 9. Jack asked

the policeman to tell him the time. 10. The policeman told the passer-by to show him the pockets.

**ключ 317**

1. I asked my friend how he felt after his holiday.
2. Margaret asked Richard where he was going for his holidays.
3. Ann asked Mary what she usually had for breakfast.
4. Jack's father asked him who he was writing a letter to.
5. The teacher asked Bob when he had learnt to swim.
6. Mary's mother asked her where she had put her shoes.
7. I asked her who had given her that watch.
8. Peter asked me when I was going to have dinner.
9. Mr Smith asked his wife how much she spent on food every week.
10. The policeman asked me where I had lost my wallet.
11. The teacher came into the classroom and asked the pupils what they were doing.
12. Henry asked Tom who he had visited in the hospital.
13. I asked Bob why he hadn't answered my letter.
14. The teacher wrote the answers on the blackboard (доска) and then asked who had got all the answers right.
15. The little boy asked his father why a policeman wore a uniform (форма).
16. I asked him who he was looking at.
17. A man asked his friend when he had bought his car.
18. Tom asked the teacher what the word "cash" meant.
19. The bank teller asked me when I was going to open an account.
20. The police officer asked me when I had seen the thief.

**ключ 318**

1. I asked the old gentleman if he was feeling well.
2. The hotel manager asked the visitors if they had slept well.
3. He asked his wife if she had got a headache.
4. The manager asked Tom whether he came to work by bus or on foot.
5. A man stopped me in the street and asked me if I had got a watch.
6. The officer asked me whether I followed him or not.
7. Henry's father asked his son whether he wanted to be an engineer or a doctor.
8. I asked Peter whether he was going to play football on Friday or on Saturday.
9. The teacher asked me whether I wrote "swimming" with one "m" or a double "m".
10. He asked his secretary if the postman had already been.

**ключ 319**

1. I asked the boy what else he had seen. 2. I asked them what their new house was like. 3. He asked me if they had understood what I said to them. 4. He asked me if I hadn't got a television set. 5. She said that she would finish her work by the end of that month. 6. He said that he had gone to get that book because he had not read it. 7. He said that he had spoken to Mr Brown and the man would be there in an hour's time. 8. She asked me to give her time to think. 9. The teacher asked the new boy his name. 10. Oliver asked what he had said.

**ключ 320**

1. He told her that he loved her. 2. She said that it was raining. 3. He said that they had lived there for three years. 4. She asked if they could play the piano. 5. He asked if Sarah had ever been to Siena. 6. Mother told Michael not to talk to strangers. 7. She told me not to listen to a word he said. 8. She asked him to phone his granny. 9. He told us that he first had met his wife in Seville. 10. She warned him not to be late.

**ключ 321**

1. denied 2. invited 3. suggested 4. promised 5. hoped  
 6. begged 7. refused 8. advised 9. insisted 10. reminded  
 11. threatened 12. warned.

**ключ 322**

1. Jack told the policeman that he had lost his passport.  
 2. Henry said to me that he hadn't taken my car. 3. The teacher told Tom to get out of the classroom. 4. The old man asked the little girl to help him with his bag. 5. My friend asked me to wait for him outside the theatre at 7. 6. Mary's mother asked her where she had put her dress. 7. I asked her who had given her that watch. 8. Peter asked me when I was going to have breakfast. 9. He asked his wife if she had got time. 10. The manager asked Tom whether he came to work by bus or on foot.

**ключ 323**

1. he was watching TV the night before. 2. he had seen the accident at the corner of High Street. 3. they had had

a wonderful time at Peter's party. 4. he hadn't seen her. 5. they had been very happy about the present. 6. as a young boy he had collected stickers. 7. they had played a lot of tennis the year before. 8. she had a headache. 9. they had driven right down to Athens the previous summer. 10. she was watching the late night show. 11. they had been interested in other countries. 12. he took his medicine regularly. 13. she didn't feel better then. 14. her father took her to school every day. 15. he was a farmer in Cornwell. 16. her sister worked in Manchester. 17. he felt terrible. 18. they didn't know the way to the police station. 19. she heard strange noises in her garden every night. 20. he met his friend on the way to school. 21. her children liked fish and chips. 22. the tickets for the show were very expensive. 23. Mr O'Connor sold the best meat around there. 24. they could watch TV every Saturday night. 25. she had to help her mother in the kitchen every evening. 26. he was looking for his key. 27. she liked something to drink. 28. their car made such a noise. 29. she was visiting her the next Monday. 30. he didn't invite her to the party.

**Ключ 324**

1. she liked ice cream. 2. they were on time. 3. he was sitting on the table. 4. Bill always went to bed early. 5. she often drove to London. 6. he was going to answer the phone. 7. she was not doing her homework then. 8. he always sold all his flowers. 9. I could help her with the dishes. 10. he met him every Friday. 11. he would leave that night. 12. he was watching TV. 13. she liked roast beef. 14. they bought a newspaper every day. 15. they were flying to New York.

**Ключ 325**

1. he was looking forward to his holidays. 2. they had a day away at the beach. 3. his mum had taken them to an alligator farm. 4. there was a big pool with lots of alligators. 5. she didn't like alligator meat. 6. they had never seen such a beautiful view. 7. her dad worked in town. 8. they had spent their holidays on a farm every year. 9. they had gone for a picnic. 10. his brother had come home late. 11. he was looking for his key. 12. they had bought a farmhouse in the country. 13. he had been

to the top of the Empire State Building. 14. she had forgotten to give him her address. 15. he liked science fiction books.

**ключ 326**

1. it would be hot the day after. 2. she was busy. 3. she had heard strange noises during the night. 4. he went to school by train. 5. her father liked sweets. 6. she had been phoning with her friend for two hours. 7. he had known the telephone number of his friend Jim but he couldn't remember it then. 8. he would spend his holidays in Paris the next year. 9. he had gone to a birthday party the night before. 10. he was learning for the history test. 11. they had just returned from London. 12. she knew the answer. 13. he read that's book the month before. 14. she would stay at home the next weekend. 15. they lived in New York. 16. they had been dancing all the time. 17. if I had seen her daughter. 18. who had cleaned the pool. 19. she always ate cornflakes in the morning. 20. to give up smoking. 21. Mum was tired then. 22. if I had been at the party, too. 23. he had been waiting for me for an hour. 24. if she had really written that story. 25. who had taken his ruler. 26. he took the car because he was late. 27. not to tell him such a nonsense. 28. he would meet him at the station the next morning. 29. why his clothes were so dirty. 30. if she had sold her car.

**ключ 327**

1. Mr Smith asked me if I were a student. 2. Ms Washington asked me my name. 3. The teacher asked Maurice to stand up. 4. Mr Brown asked Melissa not to speak at that moment. 5. Miss Claymore reminded that one month ago she had warned me to study for that test. 6. Mr Jones said that he would teach me how to do research on the Web.

**ключ 328**

1. I wonder who built that enormous bridge. 2. I want to find out what Brazil is like. 3. I can't remember whether Benjamin Franklin wrote "Poor Richard's Almanac". 4. Can you tell me how you do it. 5. I'd like to know whom

you met at the party. 6. I wonder how long you have been waiting for me. 7. Nobody cares what happened to them. 8. Can you tell me how important that meeting is to the company. 9. Nobody remembers when the film was produced. 10. I don't know whether they have flown an ultralight too. 11. I can't remember what it is called in English. 12. I'd like to know whether people should be allowed to smoke in public places.

**ключ 329**

1. Suzy said (that) she went to secondary school. 2. Suzy said (that) she had washed the car the day before. 3. Suzy said (that) she would go to the cinema the next day. 4. Suzy said (that) they had been at the seaside two weeks before. 5. Suzy said Tony had gone to Italy five days before. 6. Suzy said she thought they would have a bicycle trip the day after next. 7. Suzy asked where I was going. 8. Suzy asked how long I had been playing the guitar. 9. Suzy asked if Peter went out with Mary. 10. Suzy asked if I had visited the museum the day before. 11. Suzy asked if it would rain the next day. 12. Suzy asked me to open the window. 13. Suzy told me to put the letter in my bag. 14. Suzy suggested going to the cinema that night. 15. Suzy suggested going to the cinema. 16. Suzy exclaimed and said what a lovely day it was. 17. I asked if she could do it. Suzy said she could. 18. Peter asked Suzy to help him. 19. Suzy thanked Peter for the lovely evening. 20. Suzy said that she was sorry but she couldn't help him.

**ключ 330**

1. He said (that) he was thinking of going to live in France. 2. He said (that) his father was in hospital. 3. He said (that) Sue and Jim were getting married the next month. 4. He said (that) he hadn't seen Bill for a while. 5. He said (that) he'd been playing tennis a lot recently. 6. He said (that) Barbara had had a baby. 7. He said (that) he didn't know what Fred was doing. 8. He said (that) he hardly ever went out those days. 9. He said (that) he worked 14 hours a day. 10. He said (that) he would tell Jim he had seen me. 11. He said (that) I could come and stay with him if I were in Toronto. 12. He

said (that) Tom had had an accident the week before, but he hadn't been injured. 13. He said (that) he had seen Jack at a party a few months before, and he had seemed fine.

**ключ 331**

1 — b; 2 — a; 3 — c; 4 — d; 5 — b; 6 — a; 7 — b; 8 — a;  
9 — c; 10 — a; 11 — c; 12 — c; 13 — b; 14 — b; 15 — c;  
16 — c; 17 — b; 18 — a; 19 — d; 20 — b; 21 — a; 22 — c;  
23 — d; 24 — d.

**ключ 332**

1. do. 2. send. 3. to get, start. 4. to go. 5. leave. 6. play.  
7. wait. 8. go. 9. to go, go. 10. to learn. 11. open, walk.  
12. believe. 13. to ask. 14. to pay. 15. to tell. 16. open.  
17. help. 18. fall. 19. to use. 20. go. 21. playing. 22. to read.  
23. do. 24. return. 25. to do. 26. explaining. 27. touch.  
28. try. 29. to be. 30. to do.

**ключ 333**

1. leave. 2. play. 3. wait. 4. go. 5. to go, go. 6. to apply.  
7. open. 8. think. 9. to ask. 10. to buy.

**ключ 334**

1. He saw the train leave the station. 2. I want you to change trains in San Francisco. 3. I believe you to catch the thief. 4. He made her exchange dollars to rubles. 5. I expected you to open a savings account in our bank. 6. He heard her phone her friend in Canada. 7. He wanted the passengers to get off the bus. 8. I want you to drive more carefully. 9. We want you to buy a round-trip ticket. 10. She wanted Jake to open the window.

**ключ 335**

1. making. 2. writing. 3. meeting. 4. taking.  
5. splashing. 6. trying. 7. washing. 8. eating. 9. stealing,  
driving. 10. looking. 11. going. 12. being run.

**ключ 336**

1 — a; 2 — a; 3 — c; 4 — b; 5 — b; 6 — c; 7 — c; 8 — a;  
9 — d; 10 — b; 11 — a; 12 — a; 13 — d; 14 — a; 15 — d;  
16 — c; 17 — b; 18 — d; 19 — b; 20 — b; 21 — c; 22 — d;  
23 — c; 24 — c.

**ключ 337**

1. meeting.
2. to post.
3. to getting up.
4. to go.
5. telling.
6. to inform.
7. making.
8. to buy.
9. to rain.
10. to learn.

**ключ 338**

1. going.
2. laughing.
3. to help.
4. to give up.
5. shouting.
6. lending.
7. to study.
8. driving.
9. to drive.
10. lazing.
11. trying.
12. being.
13. stealing.
14. to upset.
15. upsetting.
16. to set fire.
17. pronounce.
18. to hurt.
19. hurting.
20. visiting.
21. playing.
22. living.
23. watching.
24. to say.
25. to come.
26. playing.
27. upsetting.
28. playing.
29. coming.
30. visiting.

**ключ 339**

1. to be.
2. having.
3. doing.
4. to hang.
5. being.
6. smoking.
7. to help.
8. to unload.
9. visiting.
10. to come.
11. being treated.
12. colliding.
13. to pay.
14. to be sent.
15. being recognized.
16. arriving.
17. to be spoken.
18. being woken up.
19. not to come.
20. stealing.
21. to write.
22. making.
23. to go.
24. to be taken.
25. laughing.
26. resigning.
27. sending.
28. knowing.
29. working.
30. to get.
31. going.
32. smoking.
33. walking.
34. to leave.
35. to be.
36. to entertain.
37. to do.
38. to borrow.
39. walking.
40. to meet.

**ключ 340**

1. reading.
2. paying.
3. to bring.
4. talking.
5. to buy.
6. meeting.
7. to meet.
8. to lock.
9. posting.
10. to say.
11. to take.
12. talking.
13. to buy.
14. meeting.
15. to meet.

**ключ 341**

1. to be.
2. trying.
3. seeing.
4. to be.
5. to see.
6. eating.
7. to understand.
8. going.
9. doing.
10. to be.
11. going.
12. to be.
13. to stop.
14. to hurt.
15. telling.
16. waiting.
17. to meet.
18. to take.
19. to put out.
20. to stay.

**ключ 342**

1. to begin, finishing.
2. taking, failing.
3. to hear.
4. denying, listening.
5. shouting, annoying.
6. feeling.
7. burning.
8. my seeing.
9. to do.
10. to swim.
11. to solve.

12. his being. 13. to hear. 14. your leaving, staying, losing.  
 15. to speak. 16. them all getting. 17. running. 18. to do.  
 19. to pass. 20. their coming, their making. 21. to keep  
 them standing. 22. to hear, making. 23. to leave. 24. going.  
 25. you watching us having. 26. to meet. 27. our coming,  
 informing. 28. to be. 29. to meet. 30. my returning.

**ключ 343**

1 — c, 2 — a, 3 — d, 4 — a, 5 — d, 6 — d, 7 — b, 8 — a,  
 9 — d, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — c, 13 — a, 14 — d, 15 — b,  
 16 — b, 17 — c, 18 — d, 19 — d, 20 — a.

**ключ 344**

1. used. 2. used. 3. was used. 4. used. 5. am not used.

**ключ 345**

1. I am not used to cold. Close the window. 2. Mike  
 used to go to school on Sunday. 3. How do you use this  
 car? 4. I am not used to being shouted at! 5. When I was  
 younger, I used to get up very early. 6. You'll get used to  
 it. 7. He used to sit by this window. 8. I use a pen to fill out  
 the form. 9. I am used to banking by computer. 10. I'll get  
 used to it.

**ключ 346**

1. excited, burning. 2. interesting, interested.  
 3. worried, worrying. 4. burnt. 5. sinking. 6. exciting,  
 excited. 7. frightening, frightened. 8. worried.

**ключ 347**

1. written. 2. doing. 3. lost. 4. visited. 5. drunk.  
 6. singing. 7. standing. 8. taking. 9. turning. 10. speaking.  
 11. writing. 12. broken. 13. watching. 14. bought.  
 15. prescribed.

**ключ 348**

1 — b, 2 — b, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — b, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — b,  
 9 — a, 10 — b, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — b, 14 — b.

**ключ 349**

1. had, repaired. 2. has, done. 3. have, checked. 4. had,  
 evacuated. 5. had, changed. 6. have, serviced. 7. have, tested.  
 8. had, disinfected. 9. have, treated. 10. has, done. 11. have,

cleaned. 12. had, searched. 13. had, double-glazed. 14. had, framed. 15. to have, put.

**ключ 350**

1. Instead of telephoning to San Francisco he sent a message there by mail. 2. He's telephoning San Francisco now. 3. On coming to Boston he booked a room in the hotel. 4. He's coming to Boston to book a room in the hotel. 5. He continued working after 6 o'clock. 6. I am continuing my work. 7. He stopped eating and looked at the watch. 8. We are eating salad. 9. I am fond of smoking. 10. The man smoking a cigarette is my friend. 11. Driving a car gives him much pleasure. 12. You're driving too fast. 13. On arriving to the airport he checked in. 14. The Smiths are arriving to town tomorrow. 15. Instead of visiting my friends I went to Boston. 16. Mary is visiting her friends in Moscow now.

**ключ 351**

1. to apologize. 2. laughing. 3. being called. 4. speak. 5. go. 6. saying. 7. being sent. 8. go. 9. smoking. 10. not to walk. 11. stop. 12. working. 13. booked. 14. going. 15. calling. 16. sleeping. 17. to leave. 18. to ask. 19. fighting. 20. writing. 21. sending. 22. having been wounded. 23. punished. 24. lying. 25. to accept. 26. to see. 27. to have. 28. to explain. 29. to do. 30. to greet. 31. to arrive. 32. working. 33. making. 34. breaking. 35. lying. 36. listening. 37. kicking. 38. being tired. 39. broken. 40. to be considered. 41. to be presented. 42. situated. 43. written. 44. being taught. 45. being warned. 46. handing. 47. bringing. 48. having lived. 49. having arranged. 50. interrupting. 51. read. 52. seen. 53. coming. 54. staying.

**ключ 352**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — a, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — a, 9 — a, 10 — a, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — a, 14 — a, 15 — b.

**ключ 353**

1. The sun is shining brightly. 2. My sister lives in New York. 3. Birds sing. 4. This cloth feels smooth. 5. Mary became a good doctor. 6. That sounds very interesting.

7. We decided to go on a picnic. 8. We must keep the table clean. 9. The capital of England is London. 10. They speak English in America. 11. I don't have a fast car.

**ключ 354**

1. She won the game easily. 2. Please don't ask that question again. 3. Does Ken play tennis every weekend? 4. I closed the door quietly. 5. I remembered his name after a few minutes. 6. Ann writes a letter to her parents every week. 7. Please write your name at the top of the page. 8. We found some interesting books in the library. 9. They are building a new hotel across from the park. 10. I go to the bank every Friday. 11. Why did you come home so late? 12. I've been walking around town all morning. 13. Have you been to the theatre recently? 14. I'm going to Lima for a few days next week. 15. I didn't see you at the party on Saturday night.

**ключ 355**

1. He always gets his car out of the garage at nine o'clock in the morning. 2. He often takes Mrs Hodges into town after breakfast. 3. They rarely find a parking place near the shops. 4. Sometimes Mr Hodges parks his car in a garage. 5. Sometimes I fly with my parents to Florida in winter. 6. She often came late to school in spring last year. 7. They often have a cup of tea at the hotel at about three o'clock in the afternoon. 8. They always meet their friends at the bar after dinner. 9. She always enjoys very much swimming in our pool in the morning. 10. He could hardly ski last year.

**ключ 356**

1. What happened to that beautiful young lady? 2. How long has she been waiting for us? 3. How far is it to the nearest gas station? 4. Why didn't you come to our meeting? 5. Do you know how many guests will come tonight? 6. How much does that green Japanese vase cost? 7. May I smoke in this room? 8. Can you give me a ride? 9. Should we do it before coffee break? 10. When will he be here again?

**ключ 357**

1. Jim doesn't like baseball very much. 2. Ann drives

her car to work every day. 4. Maria speaks English very well. 5. After eating my dinner, I went out quickly. 6. You watch television all the time. Can't you do something else? 8. I think I'll go to bed early tonight. 10. When I heard the alarm, I got out of bed immediately. 12. We went to the movies last night.

**ключ 358**

1 — d, 2 — a, 3 — d, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — d, 7 — d, 8 — a, 9 — c, 10 — a, 11 — d, 12 — c, 13 — b, 14 — b, 15 — b, 16 — c, 17 — a, 18 — c, 19 — b, 20 — b.

**ключ 359**

1 — b, 2 — d, 3 — b, 4 — c, 5 — b, 6 — c, 7 — d, 8 — d, 9 — a, 10 — c, 11 — b, 12 — b, 13 — c, 14 — c, 15 — b, 16 — c, 17 — b, 18 — b, 19 — c, 20 — c.

**ключ 360**

1. costs. 2. is. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. has. 7. costs. 8. is. 9. is. 10. is.

**ключ 361**

1. is. 2. is. 3. are. 4. are. 5. drink. 6. are. 7. is. 8. are.

**ключ 362**

1. is. 2. is. 3. is. 4. were. 5. is. 6. was. 7. is. 8. is.

**ключ 363**

1. is. 2. are. 3. is. 4. is. 5. is. 6. are. 7. is. 8. are. 9. is. 10. are.

**ключ 364**

1. Is there a dog in the room? 2. Are there dogs in the street? 3. Are there books on the shelf? 4. Are there businessmen in the office?? 5. Are there people in the car? 6. Is there an orange in the bag? 7. Are there ideas in your head? 8. Are there girls in the house? 9. Are there mice in your house? 10. Are there potatoes in the bag?

**ключ 365**

1. are. 2. is. 3. is. 4. are. 5. are. 6. is. 7. are. 8. is. 9. is. 10. are. 11. are. 12. are. 13. is. 14. is. 15. are. 16. are. 17. is. 18. are. 19. is. 20. is.

**ключ 366**

Customer: Are there any cheap flights to Florida this weekend?

Travel agent: Yes. **there is** an early morning flight to Miami on Sunday. It's with Air Quebec. It leaves at 6:55 a.m. The return fare is only \$199, plus airport taxes. **There are** certain conditions, however. You must return on a Saturday or a Sunday, and the maximum stay is 14 days.

Customer: It's a bit too early in the morning for me. **Is there** a later flight?

Travel agent: **There is** another flight with the same company at 11:40 a.m. It's more expensive, though. The return fare is \$302, plus taxes, but **there are** no restrictions.

Customer: No, that's too expensive. Can you check to see if **there are** any seats available on the early morning flight.

Travel agent: Of course. How many **are there** in your group?

Customer: **There are** three of us, two adults and one child.

Travel agent: Let me check the computer. Ah! Here we are. You're lucky. **There are** four seats left at that special price. And when would you like to come back? **There is** a return flight on Saturday at 3:40 p.m. and one on Sunday at 11:30 a.m.

Customer: We would like to come back in two weeks, on the Sunday flight.

Travel agent: **There are** lots of seats available for the return flight. Shall I book the seats for you?

Customer: Do please.

Travel agent: With taxes, that comes to \$704.

Customer: \$704! Surely a mistake. The fare is only \$199.

Travel agent: Yes, that's true, but **there is** an airport tax and the usual sales taxes. Are you still interested?

Customer: Yes. We would like a seat in the no-smoking section. Is it possible to choose our seats now?

Travel agent: Normally, yes, but **there is** a problem with the airline's computer. They will assign your seats at

the airport. But don't worry. Air Quebec flights are all no-smoking. In fact, **there are** very few airline companies that still permit smoking on their flights.

Customer: Do you know if **there is** a bus to the airport at 5:30 in the morning?

Travel agent: Yes, **there is**. The fare is \$10. **There are** three in your group, so that's \$30. You can take a taxi for the same price.

Customer: That's a good idea. Thank you very much.

### **ключ 367**

3, 4, 7, 9, 12.

### **ключ 368**

1. is. 2. is. 3. does. 4. believe. 5. takes. 6. have.  
7. suggest. 8. take. 9. reduces. 10. is. 11. is. 12. is. 13. is.  
14. are. 15. contains. 16. is. 17. is. 18. is.

### **ключ 369**

1. are similar. 2. is similar to. 3. is the same style as.  
4. similar to. 5. are similar. 6. is different from. 7. are  
different. 8. differs from. 9. is the same colour as. 10. are  
the same size as. 11. is the same as. 12. differ from. 13. is  
similar to. 14. were similar to. 15. are different.

### **ключ 370**

1. This man differs from us. 2. I am the same as you.  
3. My car is similar to your car. 4. These women are so  
different. 5. My jeans are the same colour and design as  
your jeans. 6. I bought the same coat as you did. 7. Our  
coats are similar. 8. They are not different. 9. My room is  
the same size as Mary's room. 10. Their apartment does  
not differ from their friends' one.

### **ключ 372**

1. and. 2. but. 3. and. 4. and. 5. and. 6. and. 7. or. 8. but.  
9. but. 10. and.

### **ключ 373**

1. Call me, or I will come. 2. He promised to come, but he  
couldn't do it. 3. They bought apples, grapes, and oranges.  
4. The sea was calm, and the captain decided to hoist the  
sails. 5. I telephoned Jake, but his mother said that he was

not in. 6. I opened the door and she came in. 7. Bring me a glass of lemonade or a cup of coffee. 8. Open the book and read the text. 9. Open the book on page six, and, please, sit still. 10. Give me his address and telephone number. 11. Jake was both tired and hungry, because he had spent all day in the train.

**ключ 374**

1 — c; 2 — c; 3 — b; 4 — c; 5 — c; 6 — a; 7 — c; 8 — b;  
9 — b; 10 — c; 11 — b; 12 — a; 13 — c; 14 — c; 15 — c;  
16 — c; 17 — b.

**ключ 376**

1. He will come either at six or at eight in the evening.  
2. He gets up earlier than you do. 3. This task is not only very difficult, but also very dull. 4. I have neither his address, nor telephone number. 5. He is not tall, but very well built. 6. I will go there either by car or by bus. 7. My car is twice as expensive as your car. 8. As many as twenty people came to the meeting. 9. This film is as interesting as that film. 10. He speaks English better than he did it before.

**ключ 377**

1 — a; 2 — b; 3 — c; 4 — a; 5 — c; 6 — a; 7 — b; 8 — c;  
9 — a; 10 — b; 11 — b; 12 — b; 13 — c; 14 — a; 15 — b;  
16 — c; 17 — a.

**ключ 379**

1. that. 2. what. 3. what. 4. that. 5. what. 6. that.  
7. what. 8. that. 9. that. 10. what.

**ключ 380**

1. Tell me what you think about it. 2. Mike decided that he would leave on Tuesday. 3. Nobody knew where we would go in summer. 4. He explained to Jake how to get to the station. 5. I thought that we would have to meet once again. 6. I would like to know when you will come. 7. I am sure that you will not find an answer to this question. 8. Show me where you have taken this text from. 9. I do not know where your passport is. 10. Tell me why you have bought this car.

**ключ 381**

1. The book was lying on the table which stood in the corner of the room. 2. The man whom we met yesterday turned out to be my old friend. 3. There was a police squad on the square where the demonstration took place. 4. The woman whom we handed the letter to, disappeared in the distance. 5. The house which was built behind the park, belonged to the city. 6. The apples which we bought yesterday, turned out to be bad. 7. The people who crowded up the hall, stood up at his approach. 8. Jake who was given the task to buy tickets, vanished with all our money. 9. He handed the apples to the children who were sitting in the first row. 10. Mary came up to the computer that was standing on the table.

**ключ 382**

1. That's the girl who spoke to me yesterday. 2. What's the name of the book that you want me to read? 3. The hotel that we stayed in was very expensive. 4. I rent a house which is very small. 5. The car that was a BMW was stolen. 6. The man who smoked forty cigarettes a day died of a heart attack. 7. That's the building that I work at. 8. That's the boy whose mother works in the post office. 9. The businessman whom I saw last night was very rich. 10. That's the dog whose owner is French.

**ключ 383**

1. Valencia which is east of Madrid, is a great place. 2. Jimbo who got divorced last year, is living in Thailand now. 3. Clare whom I don't like very much, is a good teacher. 4. The Flaca pub where I met my girlfriend, is in the suburbs. 5. My greasy neighbour who is a bus driver, stinks of aftershave. 6. Almeria whose beaches are wonderful, is very dry. 7. The school which has about 800 students, was built in 1907. 8. The government which is facing corruption charges, handled the diplomatic crisis badly. 9. The Plaza Rotonda square where they hold a market every Sunday, is near the cathedral. 10. Samantha whose mother is mayoress of this town, is coming to the party.

**ключ 384**

1. which. 2. which. 3. who. 4. who. 5. which. 6. who.  
7. which. 8. who. 9. who. 10. who.

**ключ 385**

1 — b, 2 — a, 3 — b, 4 — b, 5 — a, 6 — b, 7 — b, 8 — a.

**ключ 386**

1. We are going out to eat after we finish taking the test. 2. As soon as we decide where to go, we will leave. 3. They were dining when a friend entered the house. 4. He will not be happy until he returns to his farm. 5. Before I go to Athens, I will write to you. 6. Whenever we are tired, we rest in the garden. 7. I have not seen him since last September. 8. Jake decided to go where he had never been before. 9. Wherever you go, you meet those strange people. 10. I like to spend weekends where I can fish. 11. They found a place from where they could observe this scene. 12. Since we lived in Atlanta, we managed to see every exhibit at the famous Museum. 13. I love Matisse's works because he uses colour so brilliantly. 14. Since we are tired, we are having a rest in the garden. 15. Cora is happy because the story pleases her. 16. We are staying at home, as it is raining. 17. In case you are ill, let me know. 18. If you love driving very fast, be careful. 19. Unless you follow the instructions, you will get into trouble. 20. We will release you on condition that you report to the police station on the daily basis. 21. She invited the parents so that they could see what their kids had done. 22. We climb the hill in order that we may see the temple. 23. We hurry lest we may be late. 24. Many young men were sailing to Athens in order that they might study in the Academy. 25. While I was waiting in line for the Matisse Exhibit, I ate my lunch. 26. As it was moving westwards, the ship collided with the French steamer. 27. Our friend was running toward us as if he wanted to tell us something urgent. 28. Although the line was long and the wait over two hours, the exhibit was well worth it. 29. Even though you have already bought your ticket, you will still need to wait in line. 30. In spite of the fact that he had a fever, he managed to pass the exam.

**ключ 388**

1. After they got married, they had to learn to manage their own home. 2. He went crazy when his wife burnt his

breakfast. 3. You can hear what I'm saying if you keep quiet. 4. I won't invite my classmates to a party until I know them well. 5. He arrived home by the time I had already cleaned the house. 6. While the first exercise was easy, this one is extremely difficult. 7. Although she's snobbish, people like her. 8. Since we're broke, we can't buy anything. 9. Even though he failed, he won't give up his ideals. 10. He fell asleep while he was watching the film.

**ключ 389**

1. to. 2. for. 3. so that. 4. so that. 5. to. 6. to. 7. to. 8. so that. 9. so that. 10. for. 11. for. 12. to. 13. so that. 14. to. 15. for. 16. to. 17. to. 18. to. 19. for. 20. to.

**ключ 390**

1. although. 2. despite. 3. whereas. 4. despite. 5. however. 6. whereas. 7. although. 8. yet. 9. although. 10. in spite of. 11. because. 12. in spite of. 13. because. 14. in spite of. 15. yet.

**ключ 391**

1. so. 2. so. 3. because. 4. so. 5. so. 6. because. 7. because. 8. because. 9. so. 10. because.

**ключ 392**

1. so that. 2. so that. 3. so that. 4. when. 5. since. 6. although. 7. so that. 8. when. 9. although. 10. when. 11. since. 12. although. 13. so. 14. so. 15. although. 16. when. 17. since. 18. since. 19. so. 20. so.

**ключ 393**

1. when. 2. when. 3. after. 4. although. 5. that. 6. after. 7. as. 8. when. 9. why. 10. that. 11. why. 12. that. 13. what. 14. when. 15. but.

**ключ 394**

1. what. 2. that. 3. whose. 4. where. 5. but. 6. that. 7. when. 8. that. 9. when. 10. if.

# ТАБЛИЦА

## НЕПРАВИЛЬНЫХ ГЛАГОЛОВ

<b>Infinitive</b>	<b>Past Indefinite</b>	<b>Past Participle (Participle II)</b>
arise (возникать)	arose	arisen
awake (будить)	awoke, awaked	awoke, awaked
be (быть)	was / were	been
bear (рождаться)	bore	born
bear (носить, выносить)	bore	borne
beat (бить)	beat	beaten
become (становиться)	became	become
begin (начинать)	began	begun
bend (гнуть, сгибать)	bent	bent
bind (связывать)	bound	bound
bite (кусать)	bit	bitten
bleed (истекать кровью)	bled	bled
blow (дуть)	blew	blown
break (ломать)	broke	broken
breed (выводить, разводить)	bred	bred
bring (приносить)	brought	brought
broadcast (передавать по радио)	broadcast, broadcasted	broadcast, broadcasted
build (строить)	built	built
burn (гореть)	burnt, burned	burnt, burned
burst (разрывать)	burst	burst
buy (покупать)	bought	bought
cast (бросать)	cast	cast
catch (ловить)	caught	caught
choose (выбирать)	chose	chosen
cling (прилипать)	clung	clung

<b>Infinitive</b>	<b>Past Indefinite</b>	<b>Past Participle (Participle II)</b>
come (приходить)	came	come
cost (стоить)	cost	cost
creep (ползать)	crept	crept
cut (резать)	cut	cut
deal (торговать)	dealt	dealt
dig (копать)	dug	dug
do (делать)	did	done
draw (рисовать)	drew	drawn
dream (мечтать)	dreamt, dreamed	dreamt, dreamed
drink (пить)	drank	drunk
drive (ехать)	drove	driven
dwell (обитать)	dwelt	dwelt
eat (есть)	ate	eaten
fall (падать)	fell	fallen
feed (кормить)	fed	fed
feel (чувствовать)	felt	felt
fight (сражаться)	fought	fought
find (находить)	found	found
flee (бежать, спасаться бегством)	fled	fled
fling (кидать)	flung	flung
fly (летать)	flew	flown
forbid (запрещать)	forbade	forbidden
forget (забывать)	forgot	forgotten
forgive (прощать)	forgave	forgiven
freeze (замерзать)	froze	frozen
get (получать)	got	got, gotten
give (давать)	gave	given
go (идти)	went	gone
grind (точить)	ground	ground
grow (расти)	grew	grown
hang (висеть)	hung	hung

<b>Infinitive</b>	<b>Past Indefinite</b>	<b>Past Participle (Participle II)</b>
have (иметь)	had	had
hear (слышать)	heard	heard
hide (прятать)	hid	hid, hidden
hit (ударять)	hit	hit
hold (держать)	held	held
hurt (удариться)	hurt	hurt
keep (хранить)	kept	kept
kneel (становиться на колени)	knelt	knelt
know (знать)	knew	known
lay (класть)	laid	laid
lead (вести)	led	led
lean (прислоняться)	leant, leaned	leant, leaned
leap (прыгать)	leapt, leaped	leapt, leaped
learn (учиться)	learnt, learned	learnt, learned
leave (оставлять)	left	left
lend (давать взаймы)	lent	lent
let (позволять)	let	let
lie (лежать)	lay	lain
light (освещать)	lit, lighted	lit, lighted
lose (терять)	lost	lost
make (делать)	made	made
mean (значить)	meant	meant
meet (встречать)	met	met
pay (платить)	paid	paid
put (класть)	put	put
read (читать)	read [red]	read [red]
ride (ездить верхом)	rode	ridden
ring (звонить)	rang	rung
rise (подниматься)	rose	risen
run (бежать)	ran	run
saw (пишать)	sawed	sawn

<b>Infinitive</b>	<b>Past Indefinite</b>	<b>Past Participle (Participle II)</b>
say (говорить)	said	said
see (видеть)	saw	seen
seek (искать)	sought	sought
sell (продавать)	sold	sold
send (посылать)	sent	sent
set (помещать)	set	set
shake (трясти)	shook	shaken
shave (брить)	shaved	shaven
shed (проливать)	shed	shed
shine (сиять)	shone	shone
shoot (стрелять)	shot	shot
show (показывать)	Showed	shown
shrink (сморщиваться)	shrank	shrunk
shut (закрывать)	shut	shut
sing (петь)	sang	sung
sink (погружаться)	sank	sunk
sit (сидеть)	sat	sat
sleep (спать)	slept	slept
slide (скользить)	slid	slid
smell (пахнуть)	smelt, smelled	smelt, smelled
sow (сеять)	sowed	sown
speak (говорить)	spoke	spoken
speed (спешить)	sped	sped
spell (произносить по буквам)	spelt, spelled	spelt, spelled
spend (тратить)	spent	spent
spill (проливать)	spilt, spilled	spilt, spilled
spin (прясть)	span	spun
spit (плевать)	spat	spat
split (раскалывать)	split	split
spoil (портить)	spoilt, spoiled	spoilt, spoiled

## 444 ТАБЛИЦА НЕПРАВИЛЬНЫХ ГЛАГОЛОВ

<b>Infinitive</b>	<b>Past Indefinite</b>	<b>Past Participle (Participle II)</b>
spread (распространять)	spread	spread
spring (прыгать)	sprang	sprung
stand (стоять)	stood	stood
steal (красть)	stole	stolen
stick (приклеивать)	stuck	stuck
sting (жалить)	stung	stung
strike (ударять)	struck	struck
strive (стремиться)	stroved	striven
swear (браниться)	swore	sworn
sweep (мести)	swept	swept
swell (пухнуть)	swelled	swollen
swim (плавать)	swam	swum
swing (качаться)	swung	swung
take (брать)	took	taken
teach (обучать)	taught	taught
tear (рвать)	tore	torn
tell (рассказывать)	told	told
think (думать)	thought	thought
throw (бросать)	threw	thrown
tread (ступать)	trod	trodden
understand (понимать)	understood	understood
wake (будить)	woke, waked	woken, waked
wear (носить)	wore	worn
weep (плакать)	wept	wept
win (выигрывать)	won	won
wind ( заводить)	wound	wound
write (писать)	wrote	written

# СОДЕРЖАНИЕ

ИМЯ СУЩЕСТВИТЕЛЬНОЕ И АРТИКЛЬ . . . . .	3
Множественное число имени существительного . . . . .	3
Артикль . . . . .	7
Артикль с географическими названиями . . . . .	11
Притяжательный падеж имени существительного . . . . .	18
 МЕСТОИМЕНИЕ . . . . .	20
Личные местоимения . . . . .	20
Возвратные местоимения . . . . .	25
Взаимные местоимения (местоименные конструкции) . . . . .	26
Неопределенные местоимения ( <i>some, any</i> и их производные <i>somebody, something,</i> <i>somewhere, anybody, anything</i> и др.) . . . . .	28
Отрицательное местоимение <i>no</i> и его производные <i>nobody, no one, nothing</i> и др. . . . .	31
Относительное местоимение <i>other</i> и его производные <i>another</i> и <i>the other</i> . . . . .	33
Неопределенные местоимения <i>either</i> и <i>neither</i> . . . . .	35
Местоимения <i>little</i> и <i>few</i> и местоименные выражения <i>a little</i> и <i>a few</i> . . . . .	37
Количественные местоимения <i>much</i> и <i>many</i> . . . . .	38
ИМЯ ПРИЛАГАТЕЛЬНОЕ . . . . .	39
Степени сравнения прилагательных . . . . .	39
Имя прилагательное и наречие . . . . .	44
ПРЕДЛОГИ . . . . .	53
ГЛАГОЛ . . . . .	74
Выбор правильного глагола . . . . .	74
Модальные глаголы . . . . .	86
Вспомогательные глаголы . . . . .	104

Вопросительные предложения . . . . .	107
Времена английского глагола и формы выражения времени . . . . .	127
<i>Настоящее неопределенное время</i> (Present Indefinite) . . . . .	127
<i>Настоящее длительное время</i> (Present Continuous) . . . . .	130
<i>Настоящее совершенное время</i> (Present Perfect) . . . . .	140
<i>Настоящее совершенное длительное время</i> (Present Perfect Continuous) . . . . .	144
<i>Прошедшее неопределенное время</i> (Past Indefinite) . . .	147
<i>Прошедшее длительное время</i> (Past Continuous) . . .	157
<i>Прошедшее совершенное время</i> (Past Perfect) . . .	162
<i>Будущее неопределенное время</i> (Future Indefinite) . . .	170
<i>Формы выражения будущего времени в придаточных условиях и времени</i> . . . . .	171
<i>Различные формы выражения будущего времени в английском языке</i> . . . . .	180
<i>Будущее длительное время</i> (Future Continuous) . . .	188
<i>Будущее совершенное время</i> (Future Perfect) . . . .	190
<i>Согласование времен в английском предложении.</i> <i>Будущее-в-прошедшем время</i> (Future in the Past) .	207
<i>Пассивный (страдательный) залог в английском языке</i> . . . . .	210
<i>Условные предложения</i> (в изъявительном и сослагательном наклонении) . . . . .	225
Конструкции <i>I wish.., If only.., It's high time</i> . . . .	242
Словосочетания <i>had better</i> и <i>would rather</i> . . . .	253
Косвенная речь . . . . .	258
Неличные формы глагола: инфinitив, герундий, причастие . . . . .	273
Инфинитив . . . . .	273
Сложное дополнение (Complex Object) . . . . .	278
Герундий . . . . .	280

Различия в использовании герундиальных и инфинитивных оборотов . . . . .	287
Конструкции с глаголом <i>use</i> . . . . .	296
Причастие . . . . .	298
<b>СИНТАКСИС ПРОСТОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ . . . . .</b>	<b>306</b>
Порядок слов . . . . .	306
Согласование сказуемого с подлежащим . . . . .	322
Сравнительно-сопоставительные конструкции и обороты . . . . .	329
<b>СИНТАКСИС СЛОЖНОГО ПРЕДЛОЖЕНИЯ . . . . .</b>	<b>331</b>
Сложносочиненное предложение . . . . .	331
Сопоставительные союзы, конструкции и сопоставительные предложения . . . . .	337
Сложноподчиненное предложение . . . . .	341
Придаточное определительное . . . . .	341
Придаточные дополнительные и обстоятельственные . . . . .	346
<b>КЛЮЧИ К УПРАЖНЕНИЯМ . . . . .</b>	<b>353</b>
<b>ТАБЛИЦА НЕПРАВИЛЬНЫХ ГЛАГОЛОВ . . . . .</b>	<b>440</b>

*Издание для дополнительного образования*

Для широкого круга читателей

**СОВРЕМЕННЫЙ ПРАКТИКУМ ПО ГРАММАТИКЕ**

**Миловидов Виктор Александрович**

**СОВРЕМЕННЫЙ АНГЛИЙСКИЙ.  
ПРАКТИКУМ ПО ГРАММАТИКЕ**

Дизайн обложки *Д. Бобешко*

Ведущий редактор *Э. Газина*

Технический редактор *О. Лёвкин*

Компьютерная верстка *Е. Джелиловой*

ООО «Издательство АСТ»  
129085, г. Москва, Звездный бульвар, д. 21, строение 3, комната 5  
Наш сайт: [www.ast.ru](http://www.ast.ru)  
E-mail: [lingua@ast.ru](mailto:lingua@ast.ru)

Ищите новинки редакции *Lingua* здесь: <http://vk.cc/4kc53L>

«Баспа Аста» деген ООО  
129085, г. Мәскеу, жүлдөздөй гүлзар, д. 21, 3 құрылым, 5 бөлмө  
Біздің электрондық мекенжайымыз: [www.ast.ru](http://www.ast.ru)  
E-mail: [lingua@ast.ru](mailto:lingua@ast.ru)

Казақстан Республикасында дистрибутор  
және өнім бойынша арзы-тапалттарды қабылдаушының  
екілі «РДЦ-Алматы» ЖШС, Алматы к., Домбровский көш., 3-а», литер Б, оффис 1.  
Тел.: (727) 2 51 59 89, 90, 91, 92  
Факс: 8 (727) 251 58 12 вн. 107; E-mail: [RDC-Almaty@eksmo.kz](mailto:RDC-Almaty@eksmo.kz)  
Өнімнің жарамдылық мерзімі шектелмеген.

Өндірген мемлекет: Ресей  
Сертификация қарастырылмаған

Подписано в печать 21.09.2016. Формат 84x108<sup>1</sup>/32.  
Гарнитура «SchoolBookC». Печать офсетная. Усл. печ. л. 23,52.  
Тираж                   экз. Заказ

ISBN 978-5-17-095412-4



9 785170 954124 >



Виктор Миловидов

# ENGLISH

## СОВРЕМЕННЫЙ АНГЛИЙСКИЙ

Универсальный сборник упражнений, который:

- обеспечивает качественное обучение современному английскому языку
- рассчитан на любой уровень владения языком
- способствует самостоятельному воспроизведению лексики в неподготовленной речи
- снабжен ключами к упражнениям

*Практикум может быть полезен для всех, кто изучает английский язык в школах, вузах, на курсах, а также самостоятельно.*

ВСЕ ТЕМЫ  
В УПРАЖНЕНИЯХ  
С КЛЮЧАМИ

Lingua

[www.ast.ru](http://www.ast.ru)

ISBN 978-5-17-095412-4



9 785170 954124 >